

Volume 2

Bible Of The Freeborn American Patriot
Steps Downward Toward The Inferno



FREE
eBooks



WHOEVER
WHENEVER
WHEREVER
YOU ARE

INSTANTLY DOWNLOAD THESE MASSIVE BOOK BUNDLES

CLICK ANY BELOW TO ENJOY NOW

3 AUDIOBOOK COLLECTIONS

Classic AudioBooks Vol 1 ■ Classic AudioBooks Vol 2 ■ Classic AudioBooks Kids

6 BOOK COLLECTIONS

Sci-Fi ■ Romance ■ Mystery ■ Academic ■ Classics ■ Business

Contents

Volume 2

The Stairway To Tyranny

In Brief

Abraham Lincoln

The first step on the stairway of horrors

The second step

The third step

The fourth step

The soon coming fifth step,
the present day events heralding it,
and the great treasonous sell out.

The Terrible Sixth Step

the soon coming tyranny, and a glance at life under it.

What we can do about it

Some thought provoking words in closing

In Brief

In the first volume, we learned how the nation began with individuals imposing their desire to separate from the forces of corporation married with the British *government/banking* cartel, operating in conjunction with a government inside collusion, completely ignoring citizen concerns. The great barrier of separation was the anointed Constitution; a document of divorce, if you will, concluding what could be labeled as a bitter public rite of dissolution. Guardianship over the land would be determined via an acrimonious custody battle, which also would determine how it was that the children of the land would be ruled.

We observed also a method utilized by the inherited arm of the same tainted collusion, managing to ease into a position of supreme authority first on the field of battle, then gradually into the office of first US President, beyond the interim. Most importantly, we observed that even in the days of the nations earliest organization, brute forces of the corrupted collusion held huge power and sway. Evidence of this power is tactfully tucked away inside the very document of the Constitution itself, as was clearly pointed out by the glaring fact that the US is a *Representative Republic and not* a true Democratic system! Where the advantage to the tainted collusion lies is inside the very fact that *Representatives may be bribed* via “*campaign contributions*,” and dozens of contributions made underneath euphemistic labels and the later establishment of “*straw men*” proxy organizations that virtually indirectly facilitated this determined corrupt cartel collusion ¹...; and we shall all take notice again that there existed *no check* on this forthcoming possibility, though there did exist many calls for the checks in conjunction with a stained history, that clearly demonstrated the necessity for having solid checks in place to protect the interests of plebeian citizens on the ground.

The first superlative hero of plebeian masses and liberated individual enterprise America, the great intellectual Thomas Jefferson, *no doubt* advocated checks on the possibility of corruption via bribes to Representatives colluding with banks and corporate interests, but apparently even he was forced to compromise amid an air of general reluctance, when confronted by the already discernible power of a growing elitist banking cartel. As a researcher, this author has yet to find hard recorded evidence of this compromise as it occurred, except that already mentioned which is locked away within the Constitutional document itself; but will gladly supply it as time betrays the verifiable existence of it, in lieu of the circumstantial evidence strongly suggesting the reality that most certainly, such a negotiated compromise did exist. We do possess documentation in minutes of the serious emotional debates preceding the proposed conclusions that make up the document known to us as the US Constitution, therefore providing it's own form of evidence for a great compromise ², even if clear specific notation of such a compromise does not exist in word describing it specifically as such. ³

With the emergence of the Washington administration, we witnessed the first act to facilitate a consolidation of this power held by the corrupted cartel, and that act was the Presidential signing of the charter that established the *First Bank Of The United States*, with no call for checks of any type to be placed upon currency values via gold and silver. As we shall recall, the power locked in this action, now given over to the cartel, was found inside the ability to falsely inflate the value of national

1 See note 7, the land grant college system

2 Between advocates of pure democracy and representative democracy

3 It's absence from the record may have been intentional, or the record may be sealed in some archive vault not accessible to the American public. In the humble opinion of this author, many such archive vaults exist.

currency, then deflate this value with an unbridled self-serving liberty. Deflation caused mortgage holders to go into default, and allowed banks to foreclose on individually owned property.

Congress then could base the deflated currency value on government owned property, allowing their cartel inside corporate connections to snap up potentially valuable foreclosed bank properties and huge tracts of government land for pennies on the dollar, thus betraying the first to benefit. With a graduated manipulated increase in the value of the bank note by reinserting gold into the bank to back the issued bank notes and the corporate real-estate sell off that initiated from it ⁴; the local centralized connected banks benefited from the cartel by making relatively easy to acquire loans available to the plebeian public as the property values were gradually inflated, but at deceptively high interest rates, placing the plebeians who desired to exercise their Constitutional right to own property in the position of being highly indebted and having to pay three times over the asking price in the course of the loan, just to actually own the property. ⁵ There was a property tax levied in the early days ⁶, but not to the extent of present day amounts.

In observance of the stated facts, we bear witness to the manner in which banks, real-estate corporations and government *always win* in this corrupt bargain. The obvious loser here being the individual plebeian citizen, a fact that Jefferson and others battled to neutralize, to the very best extent that doing so was possible. The failure of Jefferson and nearly half of the government body to neutralize the corrupt collusion betrays the negative power that had already ruthlessly dominated the halls of US Congress and government in general, even during those earliest days of the Republic. This dark conspiring cartel would never give up it's position of power without a fight to the bitter end, since it apparently felt that it was above all forms of retribution, although actions that manifested on the ground to clearly reveal this "*untouchable*" attitude were destined only to come later in time. In the initiative, rank and file plebeians were seldom aware of the power enthroning itself inside that grand calcimine mansion high on the hill above them.

Within the time frame of the charter being signed and barely a year passing, the collusion did exactly what Jefferson had warned of, confirming the necessity for checks on currency values and inside the system at large. We witnessed this confirmation in "*the great fraud*" against The Revolutionary War veterans; States by having the national debt shifted back onto them with no apparent preconceived Federal plan in place to assist in paying it off, and individual farmers who had hard won personal property confiscated in lieu of States defaulting on their callously imposed responsibility to pay allotted national debt amounts, which was obviously presumed on part of those advocating the actions taken. Proof of this fact exists with the official historical record of inside connected speculators purchasing the worthless bank notes from desperate plebeian RW veterans and local citizens, who obviously knew before hand that the value of the banks notes was going to be manipulated from almost no value, to full face value, being a dollars worth of gold for the stated dollars value on the note ⁷. The individual plebeian only received .10 to .20 cents on the dollar in gold from the speculator, who received the full face value per Hamilton's appeal to congress for "*assumption*," as we may recall..

Others who were on the floors of Congress and would later ascend into power were witnesses to this great fraud, and Congress eventually fell into two opposing groups as a result of what half bore witness to; either the individual congressman saw their own opportunity to satisfy their own insatiable lust for more wealth at all costs and the new nation of America be damned, or they were highly against the corruption, to be very blunt about the matter. This manifestation in the direction of our national leaders,

4 The second part of the collusion to benefit

5 The third part of the tainted collusion to benefit

6 More to go back into the coffers of government

7 Hamilton's "*assumption*"

not only revealed the place where their honest allegiances lay, but it also reveals their true concern for the citizen masses on the ground, no matter what these individuals said at the time when interviewed, or what our official historical record speaks of in this present day and time.

As time progressed, those two opposing groups evolved into two official political parties, *The Federalists* and the *Jeffersonian Democrats*. Eventually the Federalists evolved into the modern day *Republican Party*, and the *Jeffersonian Democrats*, later on transformed into the *Jacksonian Democrats*, which in passage of time became known simply as *The Democratic Party*. The DP represented the Constitutional right of individuals to excel by self enterprising efforts, although their influence in government {*the representative body*} was totally eliminated with conclusion of the Civil War; and their own side, the side that demanded checks on the corrupted cartel ruling the functions of government, losing.

A greatly modified version of the DP would emerge in 1875, but a complete destruction of it's supporting economic base rendered it largely impotent as far as the functions of national government go, with the DP only serving primarily as a State governmental body. From a practical point of view, the corrupted collusion literally lorded over the nation, and now did not even have to deal with a faction who opposed any of it's self-serving actions taken, transforming it into what is known as a *collective absolute authority*. Eventually the DP would descend into it's present day position; that being one of two legs supporting the US system of government, bearing a body supporting an outright Socialization of the masses as well as a Socialist agenda in general, favoring group concerns, with any concerns of prosperity and rights {*constitutional and otherwise*} of the individual plebeian being sacrificed on the alter of what has been euphemistically labeled as "*progress*" over the course of the last sixty years.

The Republican Party still maintains it's original stance, that being a party strongly advocating rule of corporation, *centralized bank/The Federal Reserve*, with an inside government collusion presently absent of all opposition standing to support plebeian/Constitutional issues {*the corrupt cartel*}, and no checks or balances to regulate the potential for corruption on either end or in their dealings with individual plebeians in the Federal, or even at the State level, in an overwhelming majority of instances⁸. Here, even in our present day, we may recall recent facts to reveal the demon hiding in the mist just before us:

Haley supports lower taxes (for corporations) and opposes regulation (corporate regulation). In inviting business (corporate entities) to move to South Carolina she has said:

" What I'm saying is, if you come to South Carolina, the cost of doing business is going to be low here. We are going to make sure that you have a loyal (regulate to discourage worker liberty of mobility), willing workforce (regulate competition from individuals until citizens have no other choice in life but to labor for the interests of the corporate aristocracy) and we are going to be one of the lowest union-participation (no check on the corporation to secure plebeian concerns) states in the country."⁹

The obvious question here is just *where* does this reality leave the plebeian masses, who in effect, have no Representation what-so-ever in the government process, just as our Patriotic Revolutionary forefathers were to the British? Some plebeians on the ground may argue that we are simply "*just at the mercy of corporate interests and all that we may do is live in it and accept their rule, embracing the push to categorize an individual's total lose of liberty as "progress," rather than to stand and fight*

⁸ In corporate dealings with plebeians and on the banking end, instead preferring to facilitate fraud and theft from this group of now unrepresented citizen masses.

⁹ Governor Haley of South Carolina, Wikipedia

against it”; but the words of Jefferson remind us that *such is never the case...*, once we are keenly aware of where it is that the real power lies.

The truth is, that while no checks securing plebeian interests presently exist in the halls of Congress, with the corporations who only continue to exploit our labor in search of new ways to purloin our sustenance,^{10 11} and certainly no one inside the White House really *ever* desired for plebeians to prosper¹²; there only stands one place remaining, where force of power is *far greater* than either of the corrupted three who stand to oppose us, our God anointed individual liberty and our sacred Constitution!

During the years between the signing of the FBOTUS, and commencement of the Civil War, was a war between the two opposing factions mentioned, inside the halls of US Congress and even inside the White House itself. The war started with a war of words, but erupted into fist fights inside the halls of US congress as the evil collusion swelled. At least one duel¹³ and two possible Presidential assassinations, especially in regard to the death of Zachary Taylor: and an outright war between the US President and the cartel collusion forces of currency *consolidation/centralized banking*¹⁴ designing to favor an elitist corporate aristocracy and their bought-and-paid-for inside Representative connections.

To facilitate support on the ground among the plebeians, for what was obviously a fore-conceived plan of future invasion, even as far back as the Jackson administration, the corrupted collusion created a *distraction in the form of a divisive appeal to emotion* directed toward the presumed opposing sympathies of the plebeian masses. This manipulative “*appeal*” was made via distribution of subversive inflammatory literature¹⁵ among the masses on the ground, advocating an outright attack on the economic base supporting Representatives who demand solid checks on the banking system and functions of favoritism between corporate interests conjunctive with their paid-off Representative bodies; all of which who stood to gain financially from their cooperation within the dark cartel collusion.

The US President in office just preceding the Civil War, Buchanan, although he supported the Constitutionally endorsed right of the South *{or any state}* to succeed, declaring in a Congressional address that tariff “*extortion*” had been what facilitated the succession; with the exit of Confederate State representatives, he had no choice but to placate the opposing side, at least to an obvious degree. When the Representatives made their initial exit from the Democratic convention in Charleston SC, resigning to assume their new positions inside the newly forming Confederate Congress, *The Morrill Tariff of 1861*, favoring the interests of the corporate aristocracy, was ratified into existence; further intensifying the existing animosity and no doubt, an attempt to agitate a forceful, even violent response, since the looming conflict was presumed by the US Federal government, to only be a short one at best.

Inside the same span of time, the corporate dominated congress also endorsed a number of other acts via *The Morrill Tariff* that are worthy of a mentioning here inside this text. Since none of these acts were a true benefit to the plebeian American citizens of the day, the funds of which were extorted primarily from upon the backs of those inside the individualist realm residing within the newly forming boundaries of Confederating States; the same realm who supported Representatives that demanded checks on currency in the form of species, neutralizing interests of the corrupt collusion who designed to benefit from not having any in place. The Western states stood in the same situation as the South, but without risking an attack on a broad scale due to a very limited, unrepresented population base, who

10 <http://fortune.com/2011/05/05/the-rise-of-the-permanently-temporary-worker/>

11 <http://www.skilledup.com/insights/longer-just-temp-rise-contingent-worker>

12 http://www.nytimes.com/2015/10/06/business/trans-pacific-partnership-trade-deal-is-reached.html?_r=0

13 Duel between Alexander Hamilton and Arron Burr, Hamilton died as a result

14 Jackson's war on the banks

15 Known to the official history as Abolitionist literature.

would stand with inconsequential opposition at their very best. The only possible exception in the notation of plebeian benefit here might be discovered inside *The Homestead Act*, but even here, one must proceed *very cautiously* before leaping into any rash assumptions.

The Morrill Act

The Morrill Act facilitated a program of land grant colleges. The MA was to fund a system of colleges by granting Federally owned land to the *States/via corporations* for them to sell, endeavoring to raise funds for the purpose of establishing schools. In theory these institutions were to instruct in “*sustainable*” agriculture, military science and engineering. Most land grant colleges became the large Universities of today, but some few did become famous corporate “*influenced*” private schools, such as *Cornell University*, *The University of Delaware* and the *Massachusetts Institute Of Technology* and there were many others as well.

We must keep in mind that these colleges were financed on the backs of the most debt free States at that time and the most resilient financially via the Morrill Tariff ¹⁶, who only demanded checks on a cartel collusion determined to facilitate it's own self serving designs at the expense of plebeian masses. In addition to the statements already made, the land grant system of financing colleges had no solid Constitutional backing, since it was endorsed by the Federal government *directly* into the hands of a corporate elitist aristocracy. In the end individual States possessed the right to determine the grant and college establishment, since only the citizens inside an individual State could determine what was in their own best interests; but not the Federal government to impose it's own order, subject to ramped corruption without the system of hard checks. Examine the very words of Buchanan himself to make a further analysis:

"The Federal Government, which makes the donation, has confessedly no Constitutional power to follow it into the States and enforce the application of the fund to the intended objects. As donors we shall possess no control over our own gift after it shall have passed from our hands. It is true that the State legislatures are required to stipulate that they will faithfully execute the trust in the manner prescribed by the bill. But should they fail to do this, what would be the consequence? The Federal Government has no power, and ought to have no power, to compel the execution of the trust."

In other words, the fears of Buchanan were that the college system would only stand as a clandestine method of misappropriating funds to serve the interests of a collective elitist few in government and the corporations that these “*educational*” entities stood to represent in many cases, as it undoubtedly would and still does to this very day. ¹⁷ The deceptive euphemism made back down to plebeians was that the schools would serve their own best interests; the broad community therefore would be anticipated to embrace the concept, especially when the appeals were made to the least represented or educated masses, primarily being native Americans ¹⁸ and the recently “*freed*” slaves ¹⁹. Without any hard check on the appropriation of funds, then who would be around to facilitate their rightful application, such being that total funds appropriated would serve valid plebeian interests?

16 Under provision six of the Act, (The Morrill Land Grant Act) "No State while in a condition of rebellion or insurrection against the government of the United States shall be entitled to the benefit of this act,"

17 *Consider the corporation who eliminates entry level hiring opportunities and apprentice level training, while demanding that the plebeian employment seeker verify that he possesses the ability to provide a journeyman quality standard service or product, but being compensated at an apprentice level range in salary. The colleges and university are allowed to take complete advantage of him by demanding extortionist rates imposing a virtual life time indenture for their educational services.*

18 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_land-grant_universities#Native_American

19 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Historically_black_colleges_and_universities

For those among the readership who may have other more pressing questions develop in lieu of the information above, since the information presented runs so counter to the propaganda that we are fed almost on a daily, if not hourly basis; then we are forced to conclude with this final word from Buchanan himself once more again:

"It is extremely doubtful, to say the least, whether this bill would contribute to the advancement of agriculture and the mechanic arts--objects the dignity and value of which can not be too highly appreciated."

The Homestead Act

The Homestead Act was designed to distribute land to individual farmers, primarily in the West. The idea was that individual farmers would populate the area and would serve as a thriving customer base to the anticipated corporate ventures designed for the area. The question being posed was; *would* these interests be served best by the Federal government or by individual States, as far as plebeian interests were concerned, and at whose expense were they to be served? An obvious answer was at the expense of Southern plebeian citizens ²⁰ and the native populations who already occupied and owned the Western lands. There again, advantageously omitted from the official scholastic historical record, Buchanan rightly vetoed the bill ²¹, initially, but the bill resurrected upon the Representative base in opposition being eliminated; thus he then had no choice but to concede.

The Pacific Railroad Acts 1862

This act authorized the Federal issue of land and bonds *directly* to private railroad companies. No doubt the corruption here was that interests within the tainted collusion could be served, with the interests of individual people being largely ignored, except only in surface appearance with the intent of garnishing plebeian support. Before this act was passed, the Federal government issued grants only to the States, then did the States do so back to the corporations, if such was deemed to the advantage of the plebeian masses on the ground. By engaging the financing process in such manner, State authorities could keep up with money appropriations, where it would best serve the true interests of plebeian people and not only those of the corporation and a government inside collusion.

The National Banking Act

This was the act that facilitated the centralization of currency, but held no demand for any type of solid check. There again, the real insult in these acts passed was that they were made on the backs of the *Jeffersonian Democrats* {*retrospectively*} who only wanted the ability to gauge specifically where it was that the currency went and to the benefit of *whom*, or that the face value of the currency was equal to the same amount in gold or silver backing. At present there existed no unaffiliated body to safeguard these basic concerns; and still yet to this day, there is no solid body in place to demand equal value in gold or silver for the stated face value on the issued bank note.

The Revenue Act of 1861

20 Same requirement as in note seven above, since those were the states destined to finance the fund appropriations.

21 An interesting notation here is the Southern Homestead Act of 1866, America's first program of land redistribution

This act facilitated the Federal extortion of funds to fight a war against the plebeian people of the United States who only stood in opposition of the dark cartel seeking absolute authority, and forcing them to finance and facilitate the conflict via what amounts to the nation's first hard income tax. As has already been notated, a majority of plebeians residing within Northern states, who possessed a colonial heritage *opposed* the war as we may clearly deduce; resulting in a Federal appeal to thousands of uneducated foreign immigrants, who had no such heritage concerns or conception of such an idea as individual liberty, or an insurance of that liberty via Constitution.

Here it is that the facts are revealed, betraying the real need for checks and balances safeguarding plebeian interests; since the obvious truth remains in place, that if the Federal government had not given so much money away to serve corporate interests via the land grants and other more indirect means, then it would have possession of enough revenue to fight a hard fought war against America's plebeian population! Checks and balances forcing corporate interests to operate through States would have guaranteed that this crass misappropriation of funds would have never occurred, consequently preventing an overt extortion from the plebeians in both belabored gold and the precious blood of their innocent children.

There are other notations to make..., and make no mistake about it, these notations betray manifestations that reach down to us even in our own day, and should facilitate a body of analytical concern among the masses in lieu of that revelation. As has been already notated with discussion of the Buchanan administration in volume one, Buchanan spoke publicly in regard to the Constitutional backing of the slavery institution, as did Frederick Douglas himself. Franklin Pierce did so as well, both presidents respecting the Constitutional rights of individual citizens who made the choice to own slaves, and direct their own lives through an unsuppressed effort of individual enterprise.

Obviously, the plebeian masses residing in the home States of these two US Presidents; and we may presume a majority of other Northern States,²² who bore a blood connection to the time of the British colony, the American Revolution and the development of the Constitution, had similar thoughts that were being represented in both President's public stance, among a number of others already mentioned. As has already been demonstrated, an entire majority body of US Presidents openly or privately backed the notion of individual's freedom to choose, and that notion being a Constitutionally endorsed liberty, during the years preceding the Civil War. In lieu of this great revelation, the question immediately precipitates as to "*how*"..., just *how* were the masses compelled to go against what the majority inside the same exact region obviously viewed as an endorsed Constitutional right and personal choice based on moralistic opinion?

Such is a matter of official historical record, that during the course of the first two and a half years that the Civil War progressed, the Federal government had a *difficult time* getting people to sign up for the fight²³. For just this reason, the first national military draft was called²⁴ and literally *thousands* chose to vacate the premises beyond reach of the draft²⁵. The Southern army *excelled to a splendor* in the field of battle, winning virtually every primary engagement, even though initially the fight was perceived to be a short one at best by Federal leaders.

22 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Copperhead_\(politics\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Copperhead_(politics))

23 This author contends that citizens with a colonial/Constitutional heritage in the North were largely against Federal government starting war with people who were only exercising a Constitutionally endorsed personal choice to own slaves and make choices in his own enterprising direction that serve his business interests; including separating to form a new nation upon those rights being held in disregard, since the actions of the Federal government clearly went against the call of the preamble in the Declaration Of Independence.

24 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Militia_Act_of_1862

25 Thousands went to Canada, 200,000 Union deserters, the New York City draft riots of 1863

Once the fight was over, the corrupted cartel reasoned, the Constitution could then be infringed upon to guarantee a future lordship of centralized banking and corporate interests, over any concerns of plebeian prosperity or welfare in general. The obvious question in lieu of this revelation is that *something* happened to facilitate an abruptly changed direction among native born Northern citizens with an American colonial heritage; almost an instant “*about face,*” if you will. *Why* did the citizens who were residences of the Northern States suddenly change their own personal convictions? Or did a new body of individuals arrive on the scene who possessed no such understanding of the Constitution, let alone any blood connection to the days of American Revolution and Constitutional *debate/ratification*?

The research reveals an astounding “*yes*” in reply to this analytical question, though no official educational history dares ever to make mention of the fact from the angle presented. The *internet/computer*, both a plebeian blessing and a dark curse of ever increasing surveillance, shall reveal all truth unto those who dare to analytically question and examine from an objective point of view; although that same truth may be deductively anticipated via succession of circumstantial evidence, as has already been demonstrated..

What suddenly occurred was that the element of the population in Northern States, who possessed a colonial blood heritage connection with the Constitution, was intentionally *displaced* by huge waves of Federally invited immigrants ²⁶! These immigrants could then be manipulated by the divisive appeal to emotion made, persuaded to volunteer with the fight on a field of battle romantically idealized, motivated then to sign up in numberless droves; any Constitutional concerns or regard for individual rights be damned, since these largely uneducated people held no heritage or understanding of such ²⁷! It has been estimated that 43% to 50% of the Union army was made up of immigrants, yet no mention of this fact from the angle introduced exists inside the official scholastic historical record, strangely enough, as far as that which can be determined by this author and researcher.

Most recruited immigrants could not even read or write, and were basically failures in their own homelands due to personal incompatibility with the system, illogical personal choices or a tyrannical government bent on persecuting them. These penniless, hopeless immigrants could literally be purchased outright, with promises of *citizenship/steady work* made in lieu of a simple signature and an unverified claim that the fight was destined to be short one at best, and an idealized notion of existing thenceforth in an oasis land of plenty. As far as this author can tell, this incident of the native population being displaced to disregard any concerns of Constitutional rights held; then immigrant hoards manipulated to *displace/run counter* to those who held those concerns, is the first large scale incident of it's kind in United States history, but most certainly not the last by any means ²⁸!

Abraham Lincoln:
What are we to make of him?

Abraham Lincoln certainly had his beginnings among the most humble of plebeian masses. We are all familiar with the image of a log cabin and a tall, skinny man wearing a stove pipe hat, being forced by the merciless arm of circumstance to split fire wood and fence rails for a meager sustenance at best. His only education, so the cartel's appeal for plebeian camaraderie goes, was remaining awake until the wee hours of the morning by the dreary light of home fashioned swine tallow candles, engaging the skills of reading, writing and arithmetic on the inside face of a flat shovel with a fragment of natural soap stone;

26 <http://time.com/3940428/civil-war-immigrant-soldiers/>

27 <http://www.zocalopublicsquare.org/2015/06/30/the-civil-war-was-won-by-immigrant-soldiers/chronicles/who-we-were/>

28 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Illegal_immigration_to_the_United_States

since there was no money, even for paper, pencil, and most certainly not the luxury of ink or pen. As thinking, analytical individuals, however, the very fact of this image being so strongly pushed, is enough to suggest that we may well need to investigate just beneath the calm surface to view the true direction of the flow here.

The first analytical question to ask here is “*why*”...? *Why* did Lincoln labor so diligently as president in the name of the corrupted cartel collusion, if he truly hailed from humble plebeian origins? The most obvious answer at this point for the reader to conclude, is that he realized upon assuming the position of President, that he in-fact possessed *no* other option but to facilitate interests of the cartel, now in absolute control. After all, by the time that Lincoln assumed the Presidency, representatives from the Southern States had already vacated the halls of Congress and *The Star Of The West* had been fired upon.

The only Representative body remaining were the Republicans, who descended from the old Federalists as we may recall, since the Jacksonian democrats had largely removed themselves from the scene to serve inside the Confederate halls of Congress. To be practical about the situation, Lincoln had no one else to back him in opposition to the cartel collusion. As effective annalists however, lets probe a bit deeper into the official history and observe as to what details there may be that we can untwist, revealing another reality to betray what was truly going on at the time.

Right off the bat one quick glance reveals an interesting, yet tantalizingly suggestive, maybe even *astounding* truth..., that Lincoln's blood line had once hailed from the gilded gentry aristocracy of England, just as Washington's did! In-fact, he was even said to have *bragged* frequently about his distant royal bloodline origin, as can be examined here inside this text ²⁹. What readily reveals itself as it percolates from the information here inside this single notation, is the suggestion that Lincoln silently *aspired* to reclaim his past blood origin in privilege and wealth. He may have even actually verbalized this quiet desire to his intimates, but we may never know with certainty until the deeply buried biographical record reveals itself, if indeed there was any such record made. We might observe the suggested possibility that he may have actually even silently *resented* his plebeian status among men, in lieu of his long lost aristocratic inheritance. His resentment of the plebeian status that the merciless hand of fate had assigned him to, indeed may have been what compelled him to seek success, in spite of any obstacles placed before him to block his ascent. In that regard, he has most certainly engendered our complete respect, especially when one considers the volume of adversity that was placed before him by the hand of fate to overcome.

The fact of these obstacles before him being and his long line of failures in life, as annalist cause us to pause and give due consideration in lieu of the mentioned revelations. Maybe he was determined to reclaim his aristocratic origins no matter what it was that he was forced to sacrifice, ³⁰ by the time he assumed the office of US Presidency. Evidence to confirm this suggestion lies in the fact of his depression, resulting from his lack of success in life and just maybe, his failure to fulfill what he may have silently viewed as his destiny of birthright. To confirm the answer to these questions posed above, we will proceed forward in examination of his life details, beginning with the last detail of his genteel aristocratic ancestry.

Lincoln's forth great Grand father was a man by the name of *Samuel Lincoln*, the son of *Edward Lincoln*. Samuel grew up in impoverished circumstances due to his father, Edward, running out on his mother and the children, leaving them consigned to the forces of fate, we would consequently assume; but not necessarily the case. Edward's father, *Richard Lincoln*, a churchwarden with his own coat of arms that may still be viewed to this day, had written him out of the family will indefinitely to favor his

29 https://archive.org/stream/ancestryofabraha00leaj/ancestryofabraha00leaj_djvu.txt

30 It has been noted that Lincoln spent long time spans away from his friends and family.

forth wife due to a conflict with his son, consequently cutting him off from his privileged money supply. Maybe the fact of Richard Lincoln's forth wife suddenly appearing into the family scene prior to the marriage, as is most certain to have occurred, was what initiated the conflict between Edward and his father in the first place; the home situation is not perfectly clear at this point in our research.

Now poor Edward was forced to exit his privileged estate and make do as a working man on a few meager acres, sitting just on the edge of town not far from the glamorous mansion where he had lived in such dazzling splendor with his dear wife and several children. Our deductive conclusion here is that maybe his wife and the children went to live with her parents; conditions of a “*much lower life station*” and general discourse there resulting from the heavy air of dissatisfaction with life circumstances, eventually causing a young Samuel Lincoln to flee to the *Massachusetts bay colony*. He is on record as having been only 15 at the time, but the oral history states that he in-fact was younger, falsely reporting his maturity and possibly skill level to cross the age barrier limitation for overseas passage into the MBC. He must have been very anxious to make his hasty exit, for some unclear reason. For the sake of presumption in consideration of real world factors, such as endurance and appearance of age, this author has deductively concluded that the true age of Samuel was around twelve years at the time of his passage; a fine age for a confident robust male youth, who was weary of circumstance and rebellious enough to act on his inner motivation and determination.

Lincoln's grandfather, Richard Lincoln, was where the line of aristocratic decent had abruptly ended, with Edward being first to cross into the threshold of meager circumstance. Richard Lincoln's grave underneath the center isle of Saint Andrews church in Hingham, Norfolk (*England*) confirms his aristocratic genteel status, since such accommodations were *only* reserved for the privileged few.

Here we must presume, lay a point where resentment for the condition that the family was callously thrust into, must have festered with the passage of time. Samuel had an older brother named Thomas, who had already settled in the MBC ³¹, had been granted a house lot by the town, and had accumulated several additional house lots and a substantial landed estate. Upon his death he left the estate to his brother, Samuel, and his nephews, the survivors of Samuel's original eleven child brood, since our deductive conclusion here is that Samuel still lived under meager circumstances. What reveals itself here in these details is the festering resentment of once being in “*good standing*” and now suddenly thrust into adverse circumstances due to an unjustified miss-deal, and a resulting raw determination to succeed in-spite of it, at all cost.

There exists no doubt on part of this author, that this resentment of family circumstances in lieu of a reflection on the days of aristocratic plenty, was passed down from generation to generation in the Lincoln family. ³² Lets zoom down on a few more details here, in order that we may retrieve more specifics to support our developing conclusion; *that the future US president, Lincoln, desired status and wealth at all cost* ³³and was even willing to leap off of a proverbial cliff into a stormy sea at mere suggestion of the opportunity, especially as his personal situation of unfulfilled destiny followed him into the years.

As we read through the line of descendents, the Lincoln family was not satisfied with their status position and general lack of opportunity to excel back into aristocracy inside their surroundings, moving frequently we observe and suffering adversity in the general course of events; a situation not all that uncommon to the standard plebeian existence of the time. Samuel's grand-son and great-grand son moved the family through New Jersey, Pennsylvania and Virginia. Lincoln's grand father, *Captain*

31 Another suggestion of the possible poverty and discourse in the home of the mother's parents.

32 Before the advent of radio and television, people sat around and told family tales for entertainment, almost on a daily basis. Even in the lifetime of this author, the elder generation of the depression era and earlier, spoke frequently of times and experiences long since passed in the family.

33 Lincoln was an attentive father and husband but was absent from home for long periods of time.

Abraham Lincoln, moved the family from Virginia to Hardin County Kentucky. Captain Abraham Lincoln was killed by Indians in 1786. The future President's father, Thomas, was soon forced to move in with other members of the family who had already settled there, after a hard knock life of struggle working odd jobs and trying to make it on the wild and woolly frontier; no doubt gazing back on his genteel ancestral past only to gnash his teeth in anger at the present family situation and the circumstances facilitating it, even though the loss had occurred years before he was even born.³⁴

We may deduce that the reality is strongly possible, that members of Lincoln's family attempted to contact descendants of Richard Lincoln and his fourth wife over the years, following the expulsion of Edward from the family aristocratic line, in bequest that they do "*the right thing*" and *share* the inheritance with them to alleviate their impoverished position; obviously making the humble beseeching effort to no avail, only serving to exacerbate the festering resentment at their personal position in the American branch of the Lincoln family. We may also add that this reality of being written off, could have served to increase the inner resolve of the family, Lincoln-American branch, to reclaim the inherited fortune and long lost aristocratic status, silently hoping to spite the descendants of his callous grand-father. This avowed resolve, without a doubt, passed down into the inner sub-conscience of Lincoln, the future president himself, and his failures in life depressed him deeply when that resolve remained unfulfilled, especially as he grew older. The fact of this lingering, even intensifying depression some past observers, but future from Lincoln's day, have noted, even from his very pictures^{35 36}.

Lincoln's mother appears to have been illegitimate, being born outside of wedlock. Her father is unknown at this time. This author has no problems understanding that this fact of Lincoln's mother being illegitimate held a huge bearing on Lincoln developing an even deeper resolve to succeed, since the surrounding community more-than-likely was aware of her questionable origins. We may deduce that Lincoln could have been the subject of "*taunts*" from the neighborhood kids, and there is also speculation on part of this author, that Richard Lincoln's fourth wife may have been a mistress originally who eventually entered into the family, quite possibly even to the ire of Samuel's Grand mother, only to "*purloin*" the family inheritance at a later date. This presumption also would reveal the source of Samuel's father, Edward and his Grand-Father, Richard's "*disagreement.*" These possibilities would further weigh down on the discontentment of Lincoln and his families "*imposed*" social status, strengthening his inner resolve to reclaim the families long lost honor in lieu of their vanished status - quo even more.

Lincoln's father eventually acquired 816.5 acres of land in the State of Kentucky; with the passage of time, losing all but 200 acres of it in court disputes over property titles. Lincoln's father, Thomas, sold the remaining land, choosing to relocate the family to Indiana, where land titles were more secure. Thomas labored there as a farmer, cabinet maker and carpenter.

Lincoln's youth had a number of difficult periods. On October 5th, 1818, his mother Nancy died. On December 2nd, 1819, Lincoln's father remarried, taking a woman with three children of her own. Lincoln became very close to her, even calling her "*mother*" according to the official history. It is interesting to note that Lincoln appeared to have not cared much for hard physical labor, preferring instead to read, write, do basic arithmetic and write poetry; all very suggestive of his general

34 People entertained around the hearth fire daily before the advent of radio and T.V., speaking frequently of old time family position and experience, even as late as the 1970's in some areas of the US.

35 <http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=4976127>

36 Shenk, Joshua Wolf (October 2005). "Lincoln's Great Depression". *The Atlantic*. The Atlantic Monthly Group. Archived from the original on October 20, 2011.

dissatisfaction for the standard plebeian way-of-life and position that both he himself and his family had been thrust into, as far as this author is concerned.

In early March, 1830, the Lincoln family moved to Macon county, Illinois. According to the official history, Abraham became distant from his father following their move from Indiana, because of his father's lack of education, but he occasionally lent him money anyway. We may presume this notation to simply be another suggestion describing Abraham's aristocratic vision of himself, even in relationships with his own family, evident even at this early point in the course of his life. The family eventually determined to move to Coles County, Illinois, but Abraham stayed, instead choosing to take a flat boat into Sangamon county. He stayed there for six years, choosing to separate himself from his own plebeian family, evidently hoping to associate with those on a higher social and intellectual realm.

Lincoln's first romantic interest was Ann Rutledge, but she died of typhoid at age 22, to Abraham's disappointment. Lincoln met another lady named Mary Owens, but she dumped him after only a few months of courtship. There is not enough evidence or suggestions to make a deductive conclusion here as to why; but we might surmise that maybe it was because she opinionated that Lincoln was not a man given to labor, so therefore would not be one fitting to make a family with, considering all of the responsibility that a family would compel one into. There again, Lincoln's aristocratic view of himself leading to an aversion for physical labor may well have had a part in these conclusions, since there seems to have been so many decisions to end relationships by the woman that he became involved with.

Lincoln eventually met a lady named Mary Todd, who interestingly enough *haled from a slave-owning family*, suggesting strongly that Lincoln himself held no real hard-line aversion to the institution of slavery, contrary to the official history. So what really went on with him signing the Emancipation Proclamation? What were his motivations for doing it? Who did he really serve in the action? Is it quite possible that he may have directly or indirectly served himself, since according to the basic laws of psychology, every action taken in silent initiation, is a response to a self serving motivation? Time will tell us the informing details that facts shall continue to reveal.

Lincoln seems to have owned a law office eventually. He and his wife had four children; *Robert Todd Lincoln and Edward Baker Lincoln, Willie Lincoln and Thomas Lincoln*. Willie died at twelve years of age. Thomas died at 18, of heart failure. Robert was the only child to live into adulthood and have children. All of this adversity appearing to strengthen Lincoln's resolve to reclaim his long lost family aristocracy and his desire to succeed, rather than destroy it. The suggestion of possibility here is that maybe he even went as far as to literally blame the deaths of his children on the lack of basic essentials many times found in the general plebeian subsistence lifestyle of the day.³⁷ All of the Todds were slave owners or slave traders; Lincoln, however, was very close to them, even visiting them in their slave operated plantation estates³⁸; an interesting notation that runs counter to the official historical record being that he hated slavery. Personally, he appears to have had no real aversion to the slavery institution and could well tolerate it, as it stood before him.

Lincoln and a partner purchased a general store on credit, but he eventually sold his part out, presumably because the business did not generate enough revenue to even be self-sufficient, let alone reclaim any preconceived notion of aristocracy. He made a campaign run for the Illinois General Assembly, but failed seemingly because he did not have powerful friends, money or education. Presumably this failure due to the lacking of contacts may have deepened his situational resentment with plebeian circumstances and his inner resolve to find success.

37 http://www.ducksters.com/history/westward_expansion/daily_life_on_the_frontier.php

38 Foner (1995), pp. 440–447

Things seemed to be looking up for Lincoln when he landed a job as post master in New Salem, Illinois. While working as post master, Lincoln began reading large numbers of law books. Lincoln's second try for the *Illinois General Assembly* was a success. He was admitted to the bar in 1836.³⁹ Lincoln partnered with *William Herndon* in his law firm, who was also a Republican, no doubt regaling Lincoln with tales of big money to be made in serving the interests of large corporations and the importance of having centralized currency with no check in place to demand a value in gold equal to the face value stated on the bank note. These tales of glory and wealth went along perfectly with Lincoln's inner resolve and great ambition of reclaiming a long lost family and personal position of aristocracy. In addition, he also silently hoped, as we may surmise, that some sort of true vestige in accessible wealth and influence would reveal itself by his association with Herndon and Herndon's circle of friends.

Lincoln served for four terms in the Illinois house of representatives; his position, without a doubt, being bought and paid for by the corporations, since he supported a number of their unchecked "funnel" programs designed to put big money into the hands of colluding contractors; specifically those involved in the construction of the *Illinois and Michigan canal*, among others much too numerous to make mention of here. We may also deduce here that in assisting these corporations, Lincoln was receiving a share of wealth behind closed doors for advocating corporate endeavors and giving his complete support on the floors of State Congress. Lincoln in his desperate drive for wealth and prestige, supported all efforts of the dark cartel, including financing these efforts via the extortionist tariffs mentioned earlier on; at whose expense he could have cared less...just as long as he received his end of the cash deal. When we delve into the analysis, sure enough, at least one collusion and the pay off reveals itself; and there were many others not notated by any official history, to be sure.

Samuel D Lockwood was an Illinois State politician who served as the States attorney general, secretary of State and Supreme Court justice. In 1824, as attorney general, he was given the authorization to *hire the contractors* who surveyed the route for the canal to follow. This could have only come about with Lincoln and others, assisting him in gaining authority over the project and being in a position to hire the contractors. We may also presume that Lincoln and the others, received a cut both from Lockwood as was suggested earlier and from the contractors, for bearing influence in which specific contractors Lockwood hired. Now Lincoln was finally getting close to a position that would allow him to fulfill the life long avow made with himself, that vow being to reclaim his families long lost honor, wealth and aristocratic status.

It is interesting to note as well, that *James Hutchinson Woodworth* presided over the opening ceremony of the canal, *Chicago's mayor and a very well noted banker* and a former member of the Illinois House of Representatives. Lincoln played his part in this man's appointment to preside over the ceremony, it may be sufficient to conclude. Now we know for sure who Lincoln's sympathies were with...and it certainly wasn't with plebeians, who were destined only to stand as pawns in a very cruel game of chess, in which Abraham Lincoln labored desperately to become a virtual coronated King.

Lincoln supported Zachary Taylor's run for President. In silence he had hoped to be appointed *Commissioner Of The General Land Office*, not only deeply desiring the lucrative employment position, but also wanting be in a position to take advantage of the back room payoffs from the corporations seeking the land grants as well, as we may deduce from his pursuit of the position in the first place, in lieu of the strong suggestive evidence garnished from details in his past life. We are also well aware of the corruption already present in government during the times from our review of US Presidential offices in volume one. When he failed to receive this appointment, we might imagine that

39 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Legal_education_in_the_United_States

he huffed off, calling the successful appointee, Justin Butterfeild, an “*old fossil*”⁴⁰ and resumed his prior law practice seeking to gain more in the way of beneficial acquaintance, wealth as always, coupled with influence in general.

Upon resuming his prior law practice in Springfield, Illinois, he defended every corporate venture that came his way with the ongoing migration to the West, for the next 16 years. He handled conflicts of river barges under railroad bridges; he represented a bridge company, where a river boat had crashed into a bridge. He also successfully defended *Alton & Sangamon Railroad* against an individual shareholder who had refused to pay up for an investment, since the rail road route that had previously been planned, abruptly “*changed*” courses⁴¹, to the shareholder's vested loss. No doubt, he was paid more money by the railroad for his defense, than what the individual shareholder could have afforded to pay him, never mind the fact that the rail road company had literally stolen this investor's chanced investment. In the end, the rail road company won out with Lincoln's help.

From 1853 to 1860, one of Lincoln's largest clients was the *Illinois Central Railroad*. So much for Lincoln being a man of plebeian concerns. Lincoln deeply resented his family's fall from grace and the generational trail of misfortune that had followed, desperately seeking admiring recognition, fortune and status any way that he could get it, and he saw that way in his embrace of corporate ideology and sentimentality. Plebeian issues or any of their concerns serving only as impediments in Lincoln's personal conviction, to those of corporate interests, could simply cast away onto the nearest desert island; there were much larger fish in the big pond that this man needed to feed. Let us all be solid judges of the truth in the actions recorded, that people have chosen to take.

The Great American Propaganda Effort

From 1850 onward the issue of slavery was to become an exaggerated emotional topic. According to the official history it was primarily due to the issue of the moral question in slavery, opposing those who were for it against those who were not. We as deductive annalist however, should calculatingly *question* upon this claim of morality being shoved so ardently in the faces of students, both young and old, and individual laymen from a later generation through every form of media.

As alluded to in the first volume, by 1850 there had already been an attempt by the cartel seeking absolute authority to destroy the economic base supporting Representatives who demanded checks and balances on the currency, and on the government process in general that accommodated corruption. We witnessed this attempt first being made via a series of tariffs being levied that favored the cartel, now in the process of attaining absolute rule in the halls of US government. By the time of the Jackson administration, the new tactic being employed was by making an appeal to emotion, hoping to arouse public sentiment into two opposing sects; those who were against slavery and those who were for it. We must keep in mind here as well that less than 10% of the Southern US population even owned slaves;⁴² but at the same time, to operate any profitable landed estate one was forced by necessity to employ them, since mechanized machinery to do farm work and mechanization in general, simply did not exist at the time. This Constitutionally endorsed right to choose slavery as an option was available to *all demographic groups who could and did make use of it*, as was covered in volume one.

What we may deduce from our observations above is that there existed an intent to divide the population and provoke conflict in a back door hope that war would result, at least between the two opposing factions in the areas where the Constitutionally endorsed choice of slavery was still

40 Donald (1996), p. 140

41 Possibly a calculated corporate design to steal the individual stockholder's investment, since it had been made to facilitate construction on a particular route.

42 <http://www.freerepublic.com/focus/news/3308621/posts>

embraced. When this attempt at provocation failed, a more direct approach was then needed. With a system of tariffs supporting the cartel being debated on the halls of congress, the Representative body who hailed from the areas of the nation where the choice of slavery was embraced, voiced their objection to their liberty to excellence being held in disregard, threatening to exercise yet another Constitutionally endorsed option; which was to divorce from the union, fully intending to form their own supporting nation and government. Permission for this action was also facilitated in the preamble of the *Declaration Of Independence*, as readers should now well recall from the discussion in volume one.

As the intentional provocation for violence increased, at times we can bear witness to it even inside the very halls of US Congress itself⁴³. At other times during the same period, we may also bear witness to the same violence from among the plebeian masses⁴⁴. As was intimated earlier, there existed an obvious official effort from the cartel collusion, to provoke violence with those who chose to embrace their Constitutionally endorsed rights. With the first sacking of Lawrence Kansas, in 1856, we may bear witness to the provocation in the very force that sought to establish the city barely two years prior..., a transportation company out of Boston Massachusetts called *The New England Immigrant Aid Company*; the intention being to establish a colony close to the imaginary boarder between those in acceptance and those in rejection, from which inflammatory propaganda could be produced and readily distributed on both sides. Violence with the establishment in this provocative center of operation being so close to the boarder with those who embraced the Constitutionality endorsed choice of owning slaves, was virtually guaranteed as forth coming.

When we observe obvious notations of centralized banking and their cartel collusion seeking to to destroy the economic base supporting Representative body who called for a check on the value of currency in an effort to neutralize the corruption that resulted from it, we cannot help but notice the obvious facts that betray one of the nations largest centers for distributing the inflammatory propaganda, and the tentacles that reached into the highest levels of banking and government. By 1850 this organization was by no means the only one of it's kind, but may very well have been one of the largest.

The name of this organization was the *American Anti-Slavery Society*. Right off the bat we make notice here of the head quarters for this organization being in New York City; as we may recall, the primary center of US banking, then and now. The observation and the suggestions put forth in lieu of the facts regarding simultaneous occurrences in the halls of US Congress at the time, are simply much to great to ignore. While a majority of the members were respected journalists, writers and speakers inside their primary areas of operation, three names jump out at us that betray the facts alluded to by the powerful suggestion.

James C Burney

Burney served in the House Of Representatives for the state of Kentucky. He had close *affiliations with Henry Clay*, who himself was very closely affiliated with a number of Presidents and a list of high end government officials. We must remember as well who Clay was, as we recall the details of Jackson's bank war and fact of Clay being an appointee of the Republican Party, essentially a descendent version of the old Federalist party. As pointed out in volume one, Clay was an affiliate of the cartel seeking to dominate the direction of US government.

43 The caning by Preston Brooks of Charles Sumner, which nearly killed him.

44 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sacking_of_Lawrence, this leading to a virtual guerrilla war between opposing factions

Lucy Stone

Lucy Stone does not resonate with us as being much to notice, other than a gifted speaker and a minor writer of articles; the man whom she married, *Henry Blackwell*, reveals details to be held in recollection that betray an obvious, but growing far reaching political connection. Blackwell formed the *Literary Club Of Cincinnati*, a developed method of producing and distributing the propaganda to incite. His political affiliations were many, a few of the most notable were *Ainsworth Spofford*, *Rutherford B Heyes*, who later became US President, and *Salmon P Chase*. We may note here as well that Salmon P Chase was secretary of the US treasury under Lincoln, as well as serving on the halls of US senate prior to the election of Lincoln. Thus revealing another one of the tentacles reaching from the propaganda distributors and large scale banking, back into some of the highest offices in US government.

Augustine Clark

One of the most revealing links we discover in the name of this single individual, Augustine Clark. The powerful suggestion we find in the most brisk glance at the details of this individual's life. He was a Vermont attorney, *prominent banker and politician*, almost enough said already to betray possible connections with the cartel. He served as Vermont State Treasurer. He was also a member of the National Republican Party, as we recall who it was that they descended from. In 1826 he was president of the Caledonia National Bank. He also served in the Vermont House Of Representatives in 1824, 1828, 1830 and 1832. To reveal just how high up his political affiliations went, we cannot overlook the fact that he supported *William Wirt* in his 1832 Presidential candidacy. Wirt was a US attorney general, as we may recall.

The point being made here is that by 1850 the forces of the cartel collusion had instated a propaganda base in the form of a diversion in an appeal to emotion, that was growing and spreading in it's negative influence. By now it had spread over huge sections of the nation, even into areas that were predominantly against it. Not only that, virtual colonies had even been established from which the propaganda could be developed and spread to cover more areas, and bear an impacted effect.

The links running from the agencies responsible for developing and distributing the propaganda, reaching into the highest level of banking and government, can simply no longer be ignored. The suggested conclusion in this observation is that the attempts to incite violence between the opposing plebeian divisions are *intentional* and by now a part in the design that half of our US government developed at the time, conspiring among themselves inside dimly lit rooms behind doors closed to any opposition.

This appeal to emotion in combination with a series of tariffs designed to destroy economically, was what was hoped would drive the opposing forces into combat and justify an all out Federal effort to destroy the economic base supporting that opposition all together. In addition, the landscape would be leveled so that the corporations could move in, take over large tracts of the available land, as well as the service and production base offered to surrounding community by the plantation estates. Corporations in collusion could enter into the picture from other angles as well, dominate in leveled tracts that were once built up blocks at the heart of cities and towns, only to profit immensely from the construction contracts financed via the centralized bank and the extended hand of Federal, State and eventually local government; then the people of the land taxed dramatically to pay back the centralized bank with high usurious interest advertised at deceptively low rates.

Back To Lincoln

Lincoln had virtually raised up being surrounded by this propaganda, assuming his law practice at the same time the rise in the efforts to distribute with it's government endorsed backing, was growing in influence among the American people. Lincoln also bore witness to the violence that resulted, that violence being among the plebeian masses, and we find absolutely no specific notated incident where he ever condemned it publicly or privately prior to the Civil War. The plebeians masses were simply pawns in Lincoln's self-appointed design to reclaim his aristocratic inheritance. Lincoln already knew in what realm his destiny lay and his actions betray his intent; his destiny lay with the forces of centralized currency, the huge corporations and their inside government collusion (*The Dark Cartel*) that was designing to over take the functions of US government with an absolute, unquestionable authority!

By the 1850's the issue of slavery was paramount, not because of any moral considerations as we shall recall, but because it was needed to extract the resources by which to profit among those who owned the large landed estates, since no such choice such as farm mechanization largely existed at the time. This profit base generated by the large landed estates in the form of raw products exchanged locally as well as internationally, services and processed product offered back to the surrounding public and financing options offered via estate family owned banks and financing done on site, was what financed and supported the large opposing Representative base who called for hard checks on currency value and the inner working of government in general, as they applied to the rank and file plebeian citizen and his Constitutionally supported right to pursue prosperity and general contentment with his life station.

Lincoln working on behalf of the large corporations, among whom it was that he had determined to restore his families long lost birthright, sought to drastically limit any expansion of that Representative body, secretly desiring to destroy it outright, to the praise of his constituency and the benefit of his own gain in status and wealth that he knew would be forthcoming for doing so. For this sole reason he took aggressive action to facilitate this limitation of any Representative body; and when the future time allowed, to facilitate a wholesale destruction of the economic base, the landscape in general, as well as the very people of the land whom he had so endeavored to demonize for resisting the effort with such astounding precision and effectiveness during the first two and a half years of the conflict.

Examples of the limitations endorsed by Lincoln were: he opposed the Kansas-Nebraska Act. The provision supplied by the act specified that average citizens on the ground could determine for themselves as to whether they desired slavery inside their borders by simple vote, rather than have that decision dictated by US Congress. Lincoln fought for that decision to be dictated, rather than left up to the plebeian people for their consensus.

In one of Lincoln's famous speeches, called the *Peoria Speech*,⁴⁵ he publicly highlighted his intention to strike the legs out that supported the landed estates and their transposed Representative body in US Congress. Making an overt appeal to emotion of his own by labeling the supporting institution as “*a monstrous injustice*”, a carefully crafted dysphemism that appeals to both plebeian and congressional senses of injustice. He went on to declare that “*it deprives our republican example of it's just influence in the world*”; as if to say that Congressional facilitation of corruption in the relationship of large corporations and the centralized bank does not do so and much worse, with it's efforts of benefiting it's own inside business and individual government collusion at the expense of average Americans on the ground, past and in our own present time⁴⁶, as has already been demonstrated.

45 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abraham_Lincoln%27s_Peoria_speech

46 insurance mandates

For support of the Republican party, Lincoln was a supreme candidate. An overwhelming majority of plebeians, as we have pointed out before, were well aware of the fact that the Republican Party supported large corporations, centralized currency and banking, all working with their inside government collusion in absence of any checks and balances. In order to make an appeal to the plebeian sense of camaraderie, Lincoln's humble background, modest status and the fact that his means had increased by his appeal to corporate interests and his totally absorbed collusion with them, virtually purchased his way directly onto the Republican ticket. The broad National Republican consensus here was that plebeians who would ordinarily vote Jacksonian Democrat or Northern Democrat, would submit to the appeal for camaraderie and vote Republican instead, as a result; all the while being misled into reasoning that *somehow* as they served corporate interests, the National Republicans would manage to serve those concerns of the enterprising individual on the ground as well. Those whom were swayed by the appeal to emotion levied against slavery were deduced as being "*moved the most*" in lieu of the Republican appeal for Lincoln's nomination. Strength in the appeal was evidenced by Lincoln's status at second place in the Republican National Convention of 1856 in the candidacy for Vice President.

Lincoln picked up the pace for the attack against all supports on the economy which allowed individuals to ascend into wealth on par with the corporate aristocracy, if not even more so. His blatant attack heralded the events forthcoming in the near future, establishing the pace of the intent; which was to destroy the economic base supporting those Representatives who called for checks and balances on centralized currency and banking, serving to neutralize corruption between the collusion and their government connections on the halls of congress.

Lincoln opposed the Dred Scott versus Sanford decision rendered by the US supreme court involving the issue of individuals standing underneath the *slave* category as not possessing the same status as full US free category citizens. Of course these citizens were not classified in the same category as full status free born American citizens⁴⁷, since they stood in the category of bought and purchased⁴⁸ slave, rather than those of freeborn US citizens!

He supported Stephan Douglas who opposed the Lecompton Constitution, which would have admitted Kansas as a slave owning state, increasing the numbers of Representatives demanding checks on currency, banking and their inside corporate backed government connections.

Because of his continuing attacks on the individualist system of excellence, Lincoln was nominated by the State Republican Party for US senate in 1858. By that time the issue of State succession was strong, since the Constitution supported the moves and State leaders were on the verge of acting on that endorsed right. Lincoln gave his famous "*House Divided*" speech, where he strongly insinuated that he would virtually *deny* those States the Constitutionally endorsed right to divorce themselves from the union upon his claim to authority; in and of itself an illegal move, if the announced opinion was ever transformed into action.

Such a divorce of States ruled by a self-made plebeian aristocracy as a separate nation, would have stood in stark competition economically and socially with those States dominated by the large corporations and an unchecked consolidated national bank. No doubt, eventually the citizens in that area would even stand on their own to rise against the imposed lordship and wrought extortion of the corporate elite working in collusion with the government serving it, announcing the decisions of those at that present in contest as being valid to all national citizens, future history and the entire world at large! On the grounds stated previously, the separate nation of Confederated States would have no other

47 Which included free issues and freemen, who in many cases had been ex-slaves.

48 <http://historynewsnetwork.org/article/41431>

option but to be annulled and dismantled by sheer brute force... when the future time arrived for the aggressive move to take place.

In 1858 we can observe a continued effort on part of Lincoln to assign a moralistic notation to the Constitutionally endorsed choice to own slaves, which in effect were the estate mechanization of the day, with the debates between Lincoln and Douglas. During the time period of these debates, Lincoln issued another one of his appeals to emotion via his deliverance of the *Cooper-Union* speech.

According to the official history, there were seven of these debates, where Lincoln literally sought to impose the assumption that the individual who exercised his Constitutionally endorsed choice to own slaves was a threat to the nation and its liberty; but as supreme analyst we should be prompted to ask the revealing question of “*the liberty of whom?*” The revealing response would be, *to the corporate aristocracy, the centralized bank and their inside government constituency*, since we have established previously that the cartel was whom it was that Lincoln in truth was employed by, and totally devoted to in every extent ⁴⁹.

Lets recall that the *only* realistic method in overwhelming instances, that the plebeian population possesses to move from one economic strata up into another was *and still is*, via property ownership, production wrought from that property in the form of raw or *processed product derived therefrom*, and *services* provided back into the community at large, remaining free from all forms of repression in doing so. What the cartel sought was to wrest that Constitutionally endowed right from the citizenry, seize absolute control of all primary business enterprises, and compel the plebeian masses into serving the cartel elitist at the top of what was amounting to being a corrupted system of government, via a series of extortionate actions that the history future from 1858 shall undoubtedly reveal back down to us.

We shall also hold in mind as we read these notations, that the economy had already been intentionally crashed by the conspiring cartel, first by removing the gold backing all bank notes from the central bank. When the British reinserted the gold on their side, obviously via a dissatisfaction with the materialization from their end of the back room bargain with the American side, the resilient Southern plantations continued to profit while the corporations suffered, appearing to suggest to individual enterprising plebeians that checks and balances on currency values were most vital and should be demanded. To facilitate a complete crash of the US financial system, the *SS Central America* was sabotaged, preventing a huge gold haul equaled to 6% of the entire national debt, from ever making it into the central bank. The result was more economic pain delivered back upon the plebeian citizens at large, this time around to include the Southern States.

Within three years the Southern half of the nation once again was proving itself most resilient, as we saw much earlier, facilitating the need for another economic attack from the cartel. The point is that Lincoln's debates and speeches came about during the time of this severe nationwide economic drop. The suggestion from the material of the debates and the economic facts already mentioned is that a true direct physical assault was fully intended and in the making behind closed doors, since Lincoln was making a hard line appeal to the masses for support, as we may observe inside the content of his addresses from the day. As was mentioned earlier, the very fact of Lincoln's modest, hard-knock beginning and his *absolute devotion* to the conspiring cartel, made him the supreme candidate above all others in any appeal for camaraderie to the plebeian masses on the ground. From all appearances on the outside, he led a perfectly camouflaged feign as being one of them! On the inside his heart was totally determined to achieve his own long since established personal economic goals; and his mind, body and

49 Recall Lincoln's early obsession with restoring his families former “genteel aristocratic status” and the fact that he had discovered the way to achieving this restoration was in service to the *dark side/the corrupt cartel seeking to rule the nation with absolute authority*.

soul totally devoted to the dark side, the cartel seeking absolute rule over the nation of America, and their liberty to do so at total plebeian expense.

We see more evidence in the notations of the paragraph above with Lincoln's 1860 speech at Cooper Union. Take a close look at just *whom* it was that were among the strongest supporters in his deliverance of the speech at Cooper-Union. One was *William H Seward*, governor of New York State, the center of banking for the centralized bank, and an ex-lawyer of strong Federalist conviction, obviously supporting the issue of currency without checks and the corruption that history has already demonstrated will most certainly follow.

Another supporter was *Samuel P Chase* who would go on to become Secretary Of Treasury. Chase had also proven himself a strong supporter of a hardened centralized government, and the issue of currency with no backing in gold or silver to serve as a value check, and a strong centralized bank keeping that currency inside the hand of the cartel's elitist few. No doubt, we may deduce here, that he strongly anticipated to benefit from the forthcoming corruption, and was devoted totally to it's cause, since he later on presided over the direct attack on Johnson for possibility of impeachment, resulting from his straw man support for the dark cause; but in-secret intending to provide one last measure of the Jacksonian Democrats to make a solid stand for currency checks and the Constitutional rights of plebeians to decide their own destiny, whether those choices be in regard to economic mobility or the Constitutionally endorsed right of entire States to divorce from the union at large.

When Johnson refused the demands of the conspiring cartel of the corporate aristocracy, the central bank and the absolute authority of the Representative body who supported this collusion to the utmost, to act harshly toward those whom had made the ultimate sacrifice in the name of individual liberty and it's Constitutional right to exist, then he was arraigned by the political inquisition⁵⁰ and promptly condemned, eventually being dismissed from office of US President as the official history so vividly notates.

While Chase and Seward were transposed to the public as Lincoln's rivals, their support recognized in Lincoln's Cooper-Union address strongly suggests to this deductive annalist, that such rival opposition may in reality have been a device intending to distract the plebeians from making notice of just *whom it was* that sponsored Lincoln, and the hard fact that the cartel in no way supported any interests of the plebeian masses down on the ground nor held any concern what-so-ever for their well being, as has already been evidenced by the history of entrenched corruption preceding this particular campaign event.

In 1860 at the Illinois Republican State Convention held in Decatur, Lincoln received his first endorsement to run for US President. Lincoln's followers organized a campaign team that actively sought to embellish his modest beginning in an overt appeal to the plebeian masses for camaraderie, that appeal being found in his campaign label of "*The Rail Candidate*." Even the official history notates this fact of being, when we dare to question and simply pause to observe... Whom it was that in reality pushed his Presidential nomination, might be revealed in our examination of just *who* the organizational leaders of the campaign were.

David Davis

50 There was no solid opposition in place to support his cause, since the war then had been lost by the opposition. Hence, those in judgment acted as an absolute authority only designing to condemn, which they in-fact really were by the time of Johnson's impeachment.

A US senator from Illinois and an associate justice from the Supreme court. He was one of Lincoln's former law partners, who was also one of Lincoln's primary body guards. He was educated at Yale University, certainly a University way out of league for any type of plebeian financial plan. Already we have a suggestion of just where it was that Davis's sympathies were with. When we dare to read just a bit farther in, the truth always peculates up to the surface.

He was born to a wealthy family in Cecil county, Maryland. From 1848-1862 Davis presided over the court of the Illinois eighth circuit, the same circuit where it was that Lincoln was practicing law. On October 17th 1862, Davis received a recess appointment from then President Lincoln to a seat on the US supreme court vacated by the resignation of John Archibald Campbell, who had resigned in protest over Lincoln's obvious intent to go to war with the succeeding Southern states. This author finds the notation of this resignation a most interesting detail to include, since it verifies the illegality and true intent of the cartel now in absolute authority on the halls of congress.

Norman Judd

He was born in Rome, New York, where he received a liberal schooling. He studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1836 and commenced to practice law in his hometown. He moved to Chicago Illinois in 1836 and continued on in his practice. He served as a member of the Illinois senate from 1844 to 1860. He served a delegate to the 1860 Republican national convention. He was appointed as minister Plenipotentiary (*essentially ambassador, but held complete authority to negotiate on behalf of the Lincoln administration*) to the Kingdom of Prussia, a powerful unifying force in Germany, by Abraham Lincoln from March 6th, 1861 and served until 1865.

From the evidence⁵¹ it appears that Lincoln was attempting to secure greater financial reward for the corporations with whom he was in conspiring collusion, as is notated from letters sent by Judd confirming that tolls on American goods being shipped down the river, Elbe, in 1861 had been effectively abolished. Also it is important to notate that Europe, Germany in particular, was being ruled by some of the wealthiest families on earth at that time and even into our own present day. All appearances are that Lincoln sought to develop solid working relations with these individuals and certain specific immensely wealthy families in particular.^{52 53} From earlier notations we may also deduce that Lincoln's inner personal motivations were more to develop a camaraderie among their high aristocratic ranks, whom he in secret actually visualized himself being notated by future history as standing within this same powerful family of ruling aristocratic lords.

Lenard Swett

Swett was a civil and criminal lawyer who advised and assisted Lincoln throughout his political career. An interesting notation is made in the official account, serving to reenforce suggestions regarding the motivations of Lincoln earlier.

Swett was dispatched to California to seize the New Almaden Mine, (*a mine that produced mercury and generated a fortune equivalent to that of gold itself by supplying it to the gold fields of California*) in an order *signed* by then President Lincoln. In addition to his Federal duties, he anticipated payment of \$10000.00 (*\$200,000 approximately in present day money value*) from a group of American investors. No doubt, it may be deduced via suggestion of possibility, that Lincoln anticipated his own

51 House documents, volume 3; volume 174, page 2 and 3

52 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/House_of_Hohenzollern

53 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/House_of_Hanover

personal cut either directly from Swett himself, from an entirely different prearranged reward package or from both directions. Many of these investors were either directly in or associated with the Lincoln administration, and were directly involved in wresting away control of the mine from Baron Forbes Company, a British-Mexican firm that had been operating for the past 15 years and had been pursued in Federal court on at least six past occasions.

These investors organized a false front organization called *The Quick Silver Mining Company*. The Federal agent and the marshal sent in to neutralize the opposition were met at the gate by armed miners who ardently resisted the attempt to seize the premises. Obviously the company remaining under the present ownership was viewed by the employees as better serving to the interests of workers than the one attempting to overtake the enterprise. Enforcement of the seizure was blocked by General George Wright, commander of the Department Of the Pacific, a decision reinforced by a subsequent order of Henry Halleck, general in chief of the Union Armies, *who believed that the order was unauthorized and clandestinely obtained*. Eventually the original owners of the mine *were forced* to sell out to the body of conspiring investors, when all opposition to simply stealing it appeared to be holding ground and determined to fight, putting everything at stake. California also had a deep pro-checks sentiment that ran heavily within the general population. No doubt, corruption observed, such as that already mentioned previously, served to reinforce the need for a barrier between plebeian concerns and those of the corporation and it's government collusion.

Although available specific information is sketchy at best, it would be a very safe assumption to conclude that the compelled selling price was *far below* any true value possibility that the mine held. If it was not, then why was demanded price literally forced upon the original owners? The fact of this incident being another one of it's kind revealing the true inner motivations of Lincoln, which were to enrich himself and those among whom he aligned in collusion with, being the cartel of banking and corporate aristocracy backing his self-serving intentions that already held an absolute authority over the United States of America by the time that Lincoln assumed office. We use the word "*assumed*" not in light jest here because in essence, such is exactly what he did, as we shall see later on.

Another interesting detail to pause and ponder in lieu of this revelation is when modern day presidents hale Lincoln as a hero and one that they look up to ⁵⁴. What is this President really saying here? Whom does he really intend to give his total support to? Is there an appeal to emotion here intending to divert plebeian masses from the truth of his real intentions? Based on the facts already uncovered, this author certainly thinks so.

Let the facts of this President mentioned in the footnote 53 below reinforce what the truth revealed above tells us is so. What actions did he take and what agreements did he sign? Did these signatures and actions support plebeian interests, being conclusions considerate of plebeian negative circumstances serving as motivations; or were these actions addresses made only to the *response* of plebeian masses in lieu of the negative motivations, derived and held in complete disregard for any motivations, with any checks conceived placed back on the masses, and the interests of corporation allowed to reign totally unchecked? Let the fact of actions taken give absolute reinforcement to the suggestions already made in our observation. ^{55 56 57} What master does he so willingly bow down before? Emergence of facts in time shall reveal all truth *unto those who dare to deductively analyze... and selectively question accordingly*.

On may 18 at the Republican National Convention in Chicago, Lincoln's friends promised a win and *manipulated* a nomination on the third ballot. They manipulated the win by placing Hannibal Hamlin, a

54 <http://www.cnn.com/2009/POLITICS/01/17/lincoln.obsession/index.html?eref=onion>

55 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Trans-Pacific_Partnership

56 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Individual_mandate

57 <http://www.cbsnews.com/news/critics-slam-obama-for-protecting-monsanto/>

former *Democrat/slave moderate* from Maine on the ballot for Vice President. Lincoln's potential for success depended upon his ability to feign a moderate support for the individual's Constitutionally endorsed right to own the slaves that were so necessary for any large estates to exist that provided a thriving economic support for the representative body loudly demanding a need for checks and balances on currency and in government at large, securing the individual plebeian right to ascend the latter of economic prosperity totally unsuppressed. Bear in mind, to repeat a statement already made on a number of occasions, that this right to own the necessary slaves was *Constitutionally endorsed and utilized by all demographic groups*, not just a primary one as we are so falsely led to believe by the official history; an appeal to emotion intentionally designed to mislead as well as to incite, in and of itself.

Hamlin also was a heavy supporter of what have been euphemistically labeled by the official historical record as "*internal improvements*", which in reality amount only to inside connected development contracts, money for which was designed to be *extorted* from those areas of the nation with economies supporting individual interests⁵⁸, that stood outside those areas controlled and dominated by the interests of banking and corporation at the present time being considered. All of this extortion was designed to be initiated via a series of tariffs, many of which we have already examined.

Proof in the above claim is an officially established fact that certain large corporations had already placed a bid in for money designed to come back to them by the time of the NRC; such as the Pennsylvania iron interests for example, now made confident of their tainted *gifts* for an unconditional candidacy support via tariffs tailor made behind closed doors to suit such interests, at the expense of any economy outside of corporate influence or that of any centralized banking monopoly, designing to ruthlessly dominate the land to an uncontested absolute, at all plebeian expense. Let the future provide total verification of the statement just made!

As always, the only losers here regardless of where it was in the nation that they hailed from, were the rank and file plebeians on the ground, who in truth, were hard against the Federal governments conspiracy with the corporations to impose their demands on entire regional sections of individuals demanding checks to prevent them from doing so, as we have already revealed. Lincoln's personal intend to deceive is notated in the official record with his own quotation from this time period to his campaign managers being; "*make no contracts that bind me.*"⁵⁹ In other words, promise all that you want to, but please don't try holding me steadfast to any of them. Allow me a way out, if such a way is ever necessitated by any future self-serving circumstance.

Lincoln's personal stance in favor of the corporation operating with government in absence of any checks or balances to secure individual interests, was well known by any plebeian who possessed a colonial heritage and clear understanding of the Constitution at large, as is obvious by the presidential stance of the two preceding him. It was well known by the cartel that Lincoln's election would prompt a representative exit to support their own government, which would secure any plebeian rights to move from one economic strata into a higher one with no magisterial limitations, always and forever more *guaranteed* by Constitution and fact of being, inside an anointed hall of congress.

The intent initiated, at least by the time of Jackson and maybe even earlier as we all shall recall, was to *provoke* a conflict designing to destroy the economy supporting the representative body in congress calling for any checks to regulate the self serving interests of the government, banking and corporation. Even though succession was not forbidden by the Constitution; and as we shall recall the tenth amendment from 1860 backward, if any perceived right is not forbidden specifically by the Constitution, then it is given over to the states *and/or* the people. If the propagandist could make the

58 Primarily the South, the Mid-West and increasingly the West

59 Donald (1996), pp. 247–250

proper effective twist in facts ⁶⁰ appealing to manufactured preconceived notions of patriotism, then maybe the plebeians on the ground *might be* manipulated to attack those in collective opposition, even if victory would remove their own rights to prosperity and contentment guaranteed by Constitution and the *Declaration Of Independence* itself!

Via the truth being revealed in our study we might come to understand definitive reasons why the Presidents of Pierce and Buchanan made their public stand to criticize the extortionist tariffs imposed by corporate interests and their stand for supporting Constitutionally endorsed concerns regarding individual freedom of choice, even if these rights violated their own perception and opinion regarding *what specifically constituted* notions of morality. We also can understand why it was that the Federal government had such a difficult time getting new recruits to sign up for combat duty the first two and a half years of the war, as we have already deliberated earlier. The plebeians on the ground were no fools for crying out loud here to put the matter into a simple context, but much more informed and educated to the reality of events surrounding them than the conspiring cartel was giving them credit for!

We clearly observe the obtrusive appeal to plebeian camaraderie by notating inside the official history an immense volume of posters, leaflets and newspaper editorials publishing the party platform of awarding development contracts euphemistically heralded as “*progress*,” and linking this notation in with Lincoln's modest plebeian upbringing and his determined rise into wealth and status by selling out the interests of all plebeians and bowing down to the wicked corporate cartel designing to rule in the absolute, euphemistically portrayed as his personal grand achievement in living the rags-to-riches “*American dream*.” ⁶¹

Propagandist demagogues also traveled the nation publicly calling for supporting Lincoln by using the same appeal for camaraderie that the written media had used. Never mind the fact that the true back room intention was to *literally purloin* the rights of any individual citizen's ability to pursue wealth in absence of repression, such liberty being so *absolutely necessary* for him to actually achieve any solid apex of real, tangible wealth and status. The propaganda, as always however, would have us to believe otherwise! ^{62 63}

The last maverick element that the corporate aristocracy has ever desired was *competition* from enterprising individuals, whom they know will *always* give a far better service and quality product at a much more affordable, interest free price than corporate interests could ever hope to compete with, especially when corporate and government intention is to ruthlessly *extort* from plebeian sweat, toil and even the very blood of their precious children ⁶⁴!

Future Reflections

As we shall observe, the future shall completely verify the statements made in the above paragraphs through events that are to come about later on, since the cartel made certain specific moves that would forever serve to prevent plebeian masses from resurrecting any economy that would support a

60 Dividing the nation was a threat, rather than the exercise of a Constitutionally endorsed liberty supported by popular vote in individual states.

61 A Chicago tribune writer produced a pamphlet detailing Lincoln's “*rags-to-riches*” life and it sold well over 100,000 copies, perpetuating the self-made myth and the plebeian appeal for camaraderie heralding development contracts and general designs that benefit an elitist few as “*progressive*” and those who resist in the name of preserving individual plebeian interests as being *regressive/anti-progress and national advancement*.

62 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bootstrapping>

63 <http://ideas.time.com/2012/09/07/the-myth-of-bootstrapping/>

64 <http://www.infowars.com/americas-perpetual-war-machine-money-munitions-and-mayhem/>

representative base standing in challenge to the self-serving aspirations of a wicked cartel now in absolute authority over every action of US government...; with one primary exception that is yet to be taken, even to this very day...

The sad part of the story is that this single exception is hinged upon plebeian masses possessing the raw fortitude to deductively analyze, then question magisterial mandates and actions in conjunction with a clear definitive knowledge of their own history and specific educational skills at large, which facilitate any type of logistical analysis...; a possession more valuable than even the purest of gold itself, that past fact conjunctive with current realities strongly suggest is being intentionally purloined by the wicked cartel in absolute authority, even at this very moment in time^{65 66}; who tremble in sweat drenched fear at even a suggested possibility for an organized rise of unified plebeian might. These conspiring villains know their own history far better than an overwhelming majority of plebeians; and they well recall even the most delicate details of *The Peasants Revolt* and the *French Revolution*, which concerning preceding details on the ground in both of these examples, present day America has striking similarities with.

In addition to the above statement, the plebeian masses on the ground must also possess the ability to merge demographic, religious and opposing political factions into a single solid unit, bearing a set of clearly defined specifics as the supreme goal in unerring pursuit; an absolute necessity to facilitate true positive change inside America that has been viciously attacked by the wicked cartel now in absolute authority since the conclusion of the Civil War; but never more so than in the last sixty years, as shall be discussed in later sections.

Let it be known here that any manifestation of the above reality is the remaining greatest fear that keeps the wicked cartel awake at night, with the reality of the “*Occupy Wall Street*” protests being the most recent example that comes to mind. Most readers were living witnesses to just how it was that these plebeian protesters were addressed by the magisterial powers that be.^{67 68}

Even in this particular notation, we as highly skilled deductive annalists must proceed to cheer with deliberated caution, since this author detected a growing Socialist element to the protest movement, suggesting a clandestine insertion by the wicked cartel designing to control our privately held resource base in the total absolute, and to their own obvious colluding advantage. Be reminded that Socialism in

65 <http://www.forbes.com/sites/ericaswallow/2012/04/25/creating-innovators>

66 <https://americanpolicy.org/2011/04/11/american-education-fails-because-it-isnt-education-2/>

67 <http://newyork.cbslocal.com/2011/10/14/violence-breaks-out-during-occupy-wall-street-march-on-wall-street/>

68 <http://www.alternet.org/story/152812/>

[why_are_police_attacking_peaceful_protesters_how_ows_has_exposed_the_militarization_of_us_law_enforcement](http://www.alternet.org/story/152812/)

any form outside of that which is allowed by the laws of nature^{69 70}, is one of the greatest enemies to those who embrace the anointed concept of totally liberated intellectualism and the natural virtues of individuality embraced by past American leaders, such as Jefferson and Jackson, as well as a number of leading intellectual leaders of the past already discussed in previous sections.⁷¹

According to the official history, Lincoln won the Presidency of the United States on November 6th, 1860, beating Democrat Stephan Douglas, John C Beckenridge of the Southern Democrats, and John Bell of the Constitutional Union Party. Lincoln has been hailed by our distorted history as the first President of the Republican Party, an interesting notation to make in lieu of just whom it is that the Republican party really represents, both during the day of Lincoln and into our own present time. As we bear this note in mind, lets pause to consult our medium of historical facts, though tactfully twisted inside the official version, that shall always serve to reveal the suggested truth regarding the matter.

Sure enough, without a large amount of pondering or guessing, we find the fact bearing the powerful suggestion of a cartel payoff. The twisted official history notes that Lincoln's victory was entirely due to support inside the Northern states and those of the West. The false suggestion inside this note is that the support was from an over-whelming majority of plebeian residents. The striking fact suggesting that Lincoln was literally purchased into the Presidency, is the fact that Lincoln *did not actually win the plebeian vote* by a majority. Lincoln only won by a mere 40% of the plebeian vote, which indicates that 60% of voters chose another person as President!⁷² His presidency was purchased outright by the large corporations already backing him through the Electoral College⁷³ who had the final vote, since Lincoln only garnished a plurality of the popular vote, leading us to accept the obvious reality no person fulfills any requested deed in absence of incentive; a fact running so contrary to the false notion that today's corporate dominated government of America would have us to believe.

This reality, which has been intentionally concealed by the official historical record, was why the Southern states chose the act of succession to form their own nation, rather than simply just submit to an extortionist rule by government and it's corporate aristocratic elitist who back them. Upon purchase of Lincoln's position in office, this author also deduces that in doing so the cartel had already anticipated a succession of States, and this act of succession would give them the manufactured excuse to wage a campaign of violence intending to destroy the economic support for the representative body

69 Society at large is indebted only to the elderly, since they have already done their part in contribution and the truly infirm, who simply cannot function due to verifiable physical or mental limitations. The others are compelled by daily reality and circumstance to either exert for the purpose of contributing productively or suffer the consequence of not doing so by starving, thereby effectively cutting off their drain from the resource base of those whom are creative, industrious and productive. Such absolutes are the reasons why individuals possessing the liberty to be productive in absence of any repression is so paramount to the existence of any truly liberated society that has ever existed.

Liberated nations owe their veterans for making the absolute sacrifice, but only when they are compelled by official mandate to do so irrespective of their own freedom to choose otherwise. Individuals who simply choose to risk all and lose are owed no more than any others throughout the society at large who make the same choice and assume the same risk levels on a near daily basis nationwide, such as our firemen or policemen, for example. The difference here notated by this author is that one element primarily serves international corporate interests and the others primarily serve those of the plebeian masses at home inside their own national borders; but neither is necessarily totally exclusive in it's duties to serve.

70 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Natural_law

71 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Locke

72 <http://www.ushistory.org/us/32d.asp>

73 Recall the Presidents discussed who were in favor of dissolving the Electoral college because of the possibility of a corporate payoff to the delegates making the final decision.

demanding checks on the currency and in the system at large, to protect plebeian interests from corporate and government attempts to rule and extort.

All facts from Lincoln's past covered form a body of circumstantial evidence that very strongly suggests the possibility of his literal purchase into the office of President. Without high level government contacts and a security clearance to match, no author could ever hope to access long since sealed files, that upon being opened would reveal the undeniable facts. Should such details and many others discussed in this body of work, ever be investigated by those who possess connections and access to long since sealed files, from which contents were intended to never be revealed back to the public; then US history, the average citizen's notion of it and the manner in which it relates back to the present time, would be permanently transformed from that moment forward.

Should this revelation ever materialize, then *maybe* it would serve by itself as a hard check on our dawning negative future that history in conjunction with present day mandates and occurrences, suggests is very near in it's dramatic climax. Which is why this author believes that such details will only be revealed in some future time distant from materialization of the actual alarming climatic event hiding just inside the misty fog ahead, as were many of the details regarding the complete corruption and immorality of government officials in ancient Rome,⁷⁴ and their crimes against the plebeian citizens at large.⁷⁵

To repeat the topic being discussed and give a final notation derived from the official historical record via power of suggestion, nearly confirming that a payoff occurred, then take a moment to examine the details with the notation in footnote:

Although Lincoln won only a plurality of the popular vote, his victory in the electoral college was decisive: Lincoln had 180 and his opponents added together had only 123. There were fusion tickets in which all of Lincoln's opponents combined to support the same slate of Electors in New York, New Jersey, and Rhode Island, but even if the anti-Lincoln vote had been combined in every state, Lincoln still would have won a majority in the Electoral College.^{76 77}

We may see powerful evidence in the fusion tickets as well as the conclusive Electoral College vote that money was thickly flowing into the coffers of those on the receiving end, who were in charge of making the final decision. Corporate interests supporting Lincoln possessed the money and in great abundance. The railroad companies moving westward, for instance, were financed by *Junius Morgan* and *George Peabody* primarily, either directly or indirectly. The State of Illinois and Chicago specifically, had been a center for the business of railroad and expansion for the entire early life of Lincoln during his formative years; which as we shall recall, was the State of Lincoln's residence; another fact in strong suggestion of possibility. Indeed the amounts payed out for his purchase into office would be very interesting to observe, no doubt equaling tens of millions in the currency of today, if not hundreds of millions, as in fact they were for another president in much more recent times.⁷⁸

The point here is that now the corporate aristocracy has managed to place their totally devoted puppet inside the supreme office of the United States, the land of the free. The opposition has effectively removed itself in an action endorsed by Constitutional amendment, as it was presumed that they would by the corporate and banking cartel. There is no doubt on part of this author, that a back room

74 <http://www.history.com/news/history-lists/8-reasons-why-rome-fell>

75 <http://object.cato.org/sites/cato.org/files/serials/files/cato-journal/1994/11/cj14n2-7.pdf>

76 Nevins, *Ordeal of the Union* vol 4. p. 312

77 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Electoral_fusion

78 George Bush had less plebeian votes than any other candidate since the time of Benjamin Harrison in 1888, "2000 Official General Election Presidential Results". Federal Election Commission. December 2001. Retrieved September 1, 2008.

discussion occurred with Lincoln as to just *how* it was that they were going to provoke the conflict on the ground with those supporting individual plebeian interests, and as to specifically *how* the situation was going to be handled once the fight had been initiated, as well as just *how* it was that history was going to record the events for future generations in a light favorable to their own cause, while shifting blame for the conflict onto those who dared to resist the imposing demands.

Most certainly the truth would not be recorded, only to find itself back inside plebeian hands and enraged plebeian hearts. How would a nation heralded as "*the land of the free*" appear to future generations with an absolute authority consisting of a corporate aristocracy, a centralized bank and its supporting representative body, who now acted in complete absence of any contest what-so-ever? When the battles of the Patriots against the British and their loyalists were discussed in grade school text books or inside church pulpits, where would the condemning finger then point as the past facts relate to present day occurrences, especially in lieu of the fact that citizens who knew the valid truth, would now find themselves in the same position of their Patriot forefathers; that being one of no representative body existing who supported their own interests? Lets continue on in our examination of Lincoln's Presidency, so that we may observe the valid truth in any manipulated facts present within the official historical record.

In lieu of the propaganda already imposed among the masses designing to wrest plebeian Constitutional rights and vilify those who stood strong in opposition, Lincoln made another statement to achieve the intent,⁷⁹ as well as to motivate the plebeian masses into division and ultimately violence between the divisions, via appeal to Constitutional sentimentality and emotion by portraying the opposition as being anti-Constitution, and the pro-corporate conspiracy as being in line with Constitution and plebeian liberty. This statement was made in regard to the subject of Lincoln making *compromise*,^{80 81} that was noted at the time as possessing the potential for defusing the tension and the negative situation at large.

Lincoln's refusal to negotiate any such compromise also gives heavy suggestion to the fact that Lincoln and the cartel in truth *deeply* desired conflict, had planned it out long ago already, and was already in the process of initiating action to support the long conceived plan upon his purchase into the office of US presidency. To put the very appearances of the time into words, the fact of Lincoln's purchase into the office of Presidency *was intended to provoke* a response that had already been deduced as making any conflict future from that response appear justified, even though the representatives who resigned out of the US Congress were only exercising what was in reality, a Constitutionally endorsed right!

In short and to summarize, Lincoln and the cartel wanted war and intended to force it way before he even began to run for nomination on the Republican ticket, as has already been discussed. Lincoln had sold his very soul to the dark side, in exchange for the mere *prospect* of reassuming his families' long lost aristocratic status, wealth and position on the national, and even the world scene by the time it was that he assumed his tailor made, *bought and paid for* position of US Presidential office.

This rejected compromise came in the form of the *Corwin Amendment to the Constitution*, which would have secured the Constitutional right to own slaves in the states where it already existed and prohibited government from interfering with it in all instances otherwise, since slavery was in-fact a Constitutionally endorsed right. *The Crittenden Compromise* would have extended the Missouri Compromise line of 1820, and it would have also produced more representatives who would have stood

79 "I will suffer death before I consent ... to any concession or compromise which looks like buying the privilege to take possession of this government to which we have a constitutional right."

80 Donald (1996), p. 268

81 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Crittenden_Compromise

inside the halls of Congress calling for checks to neutralize the potential for corruption between corporate interests and their government constituency.

Lincoln adamantly rejected any form of compromise by saying publicly that “*I will suffer death before I consent to any concession or compromise which looks like buying the privilege to take possession of this government to which we (we who?) have a Constitutional right.*”⁸² Never mind that the dark forces whom he was puppet to had been doing just such a thing from day one. Obviously the only “*compromise*” that he would have totally accepted would have been for the entire nation to simply bow down before the boots of the criminal *cartel of the centralized bank and the corporations* now in absolute authority of the United States government, and such subservience simply was just not going to happen. Hundreds of thousands who stood well armed and ready to oppose, had already sworn aloud their own personal vow of indefinite liberty, that blood oath being *to live free or die, forever free!*

Lincoln made his way across the nation giving a number of speeches secretly bearing an intent of twisting truth to make villains out of those opposing the extortionist intent of the cartel, and to justify the planned future aggression of the cartel government presently in power by appealing to plebeian Constitutional sentimentality, in regard to the issue of States exercising their own Constitutionally endorsed right to succeed and form their own supporting union of states in lieu of the extortion, combined with past actions already threatening their individual freedom of choice and their very livelihood at large. His situation born from an overt rejection of his twisted message soon became so dire that he feared the possibility of assassination, since many among the masses had already sensed that their sensibilities were being manipulated into the hands of those whom in reality, were designing against them and all that the entire idea of Constitution, individual rights and liberty stood for. On February 23rd Lincoln arrived in disguise to Washington D.C for the purpose of giving his inaugural address, and was placed under heavy military guard.

A final masquerade to give an appearance of seeking a valid solution to the mounting national situation, as well as to conceal the true intentions of the cartel working with their government supporters, came about in an incident euphemistically labeled as *The Peace Conference of 1861*. During the course of this conference both issues of compromise were again discussed and debated with delegates from six slave states and six “*free*” states. The end result was, of course, that no such peace agreement was reached, for lack of better words to describe the situation. The so-called “*conference*” or mediation did tactfully present itself to give the appearance to all outside observers around the world as being a true effort on part of the Lincoln administration to neutralize a negative situation of it's own conspiring creation that was being designed behind closed doors, even at the very moment the topic of “*peace*” and any possibility for it was being discussed at the convention, and would very soon be initiated.

President James Buchanan had already negotiated an agreement with governor Pickens of South Carolina, in which he agreed *not* to resupply South Carolina military installations with provisions or any sort of reinforcements. The ship *Star Of The West*, a former mail carrier that had traveled the exact route of the *SS Central America* and for the purpose of transporting gold from California back to the central banks of New York, made the shipment in spite of the order given not to do so.⁸³ Just as the governor of South Carolina had warned to Buchanan as part of the agreement, the ship was fired upon, consequently forcing it to turn back. The end result was that all former Federal property was seized, contrary to the agreement made by Buchanan.⁸⁴

82 Donald (1996), p. 268

83 This author believes that the cartel ordered him to move forward or else suffer a fate similar to that of Herndon

Now we find that Major Anderson was being ordered sternly by Lincoln himself to resupply Fort Sumpter, the last remaining military installation inside the Confederated States not under Federal control. There can be no question that the intent motivated by the wicked cartel of central banking and their government collusion was to *force the hand* of the Southern States, to literally *provoke the conflict* intending to destroy any economy supporting a representative body who would stand strong to demand checks in the system, preserving plebeian Constitutional rights and interests at large.

First there had been the agreed upon promise that no aggressive actions would occur. There had been an obvious violation of that promise, and the ship *Star Of The West*, was fired upon, just as the governor of South Carolina had promised Buchanan that he would do should a violation occur! Now another act of aggression had occurred with the US Federal government seizing the military installations on what amounted to foreign soil. This act of US aggression was followed by the attempt to resupply Fort Sumpter with provisions and additional fighting men, a third overt act of US government aggression intending to provoke conflict. Lincoln working under command of the cartel now in absolute control of US government functions, then notified South Carolina governor, Francis W Pickens, that he was sending in additional supply ships to Fort Sumpter in direct violation of Buchanan's agreement, a fourth act of US aggression! Pickens then promptly issued the stern demand to both Lincoln and Major Anderson, that Fort Sumpter be evacuated immediately. Lincoln ordered Anderson to remain, leaving the Confederacy no remaining choice, but to force him to evacuate. How else are we to conclude but that both Lincoln and the Federal government wanted the war?

At 0430, April 12, 1861, Confederate batteries opened fire with a tremendous thirty-four hour bombardment of the fort. Anderson and his command were then compliant with the order to evacuate, since he had fulfilled his order from Lincoln to intentionally violate any agreed upon conditions of the peace arrangement between Buchanan and South Carolina governor, Pickens. With this violent act of forcing evacuation being compelled, propagandist who were recording the events could vilify the opposition by magnifying the declaration that it was "*those evil hot heads*" whom had fired the first shots to provoke the war, not us since we wear the white hats and were just innocently passing through, as is taught in virtually every public school text book.

What would follow, and would literally be shoveled into the minds of future generations, was the manufactured idea that an oppressive system and general hate filled culture had brought the war on themselves, and now the great deity ordained liberators would march in to rescue the meek from all oppression, poverty and potential for harm. In reality, the plan for total nationwide plebeian subjugation and a real, all consuming evil had initiated; but any readily noticeable march upon rank and file plebeian masses would come some ninety years later for verifiable reasons later to be examined, and will be discussed with definitive detail in future sections due to the strength found in those who stood strong in resistance to the dark intention.

Lincoln ordered all States to send in detachments totaling 75000 men. Mobs in Baltimore Maryland, the center for rail links running North, attacked Federal troops who were changing trains. Local leaders burned critical bridge links to the capitol to prevent Federal troop movement and put a halt to the war that the US Federal government was hell-bent on initiating against innocent plebeian citizens. The Federal army leaders responded by arresting Maryland officials.

Lincoln followed in response by illegally suspending the right of *Habeas Corpus* without first going through Congress to do so, *or the civilian's right of protection from indefinite imprisonment* by what

84 http://americancivilwar.com/authors/Joseph_Ryan/Articles/Lincoln-Instigated-War/The-Buried-Fact-Record.html

amounted to a political inquisition ⁸⁵, if indeed any type of arraignment was held at all. Such crass disregard for plebeian Constitutional rights give analytical minds yet another suggestion of specifically *whom* it was that Lincoln's totally devoted loyalties were aligned with, and consequently more than allows us to predict *to the betterment of specifically whom* his future undertakings would be designed to secure. Plebeian citizens anywhere nationwide, and any notion of protected liberties, Constitutional or otherwise, were the very least of Lincoln's consideration, ⁸⁶ other than existing as mere impediments to him reaching his defined self-serving goals. His determination was steadfast in pursuit of fulfilling his personal vow made with himself long before, during his earliest years.

An interesting note in this saga is that *John Merriman*, a Maryland official involved in hindering the US troop movements viewed by plebeians as an illegal act of aggression all across America, petitioned US Supreme court chief justice, *Robert B Taney*, to issue a writ of Habeas Corpus. In June Taney issued the writ because according to legal Constitutional law, *only Congress* held the power to suspend the writ, not any assumed mono-authority acting on it's own notion against American citizens. Lincoln continued to disregard the legal writ and arrest innocent citizens at random ⁸⁷ and without any right to trial; a valuable note worth making mention of inside this work for future reference, as it will most certainly apply to any possible impending situation of plebeian citizens in disagreement with the dark forces of the cartel moving against them in our present time.

Lincoln responded in a move designed to directly attack the system producing the opposition calling for safe guards securing plebeian interests in the halls of Congress, by imposing a naval blockade in an effort to completely seal off all ports on what was in essence, a foreign nation. He also disbursed public funds at his own discretion without Congressional approval. As Lincoln's abuse of authority continued unabated, plebeian citizens inside the boarder States and even beyond began to take notice of the growing ruthlessness in what was amounting to an imposing mono-authority controlling the functions of US government. Lincoln's response was to send propagandist demagogues out among the plebeian population for the purpose of twisting facts to justify his virtual disregard for rule of Constitutional law, and to give those who question a false sense of security when they accept his twisted story. The same appeal was also given to foreign powers who were beginning to question Lincoln's virtual disregard for legitimate Constitutional based authority inside the boundaries of his own nation. If he will abuse even his own people, then how are we supposed to deduce that he will conduct himself in regard to our concerns, they validly began to reason?

On August 6, 1861, Lincoln signed the *Confiscation Act*. This signature was endorsed by a Congress with no forces present to secure plebeian interests, allowing the confiscation of any property nationwide assumed to support the plebeian cause of preserving an economic base that allowed free mobility from one economic strata into aristocratic status, and an independent nation based on such an economy. The US economy was intended to be dominated by the central bank and their corporate interests, the plebeian masses would be allowed to exist only in complete submission unto these collective united forces. Any plebeians who stood to oppose would be eliminated swiftly and most efficiently.

85 The US Constitution declares that citizens are innocent until proven guilty by legitimate court of law.

86 The official history records that Lincoln's illegal suspension of HC resulted in the mass arrest of thousands labeled as sympathizers, with no benefit of trial by law, sending many innocents to their deaths inside what amounted to concentration camps. Congress avidly supported such action since it had no standing opposition to demand otherwise.

87 The author of this work believes that Lincoln organized a system of secret police who roamed the States at large and arrested on mere claims or assumption of Confederate sympathy, since the suggestion of possibility is so powerful, although no official record of such is yet to be found.

In direct response to Lincoln's signature of the CA, *General John C Fremont* issued a proclamation of martial law inside Missouri borders, in complete disregard for any opinions of his own superiors or adverse situations that the citizens of the State would be thrown into. He declared that any citizen found bearing arms⁸⁸ could be court marshaled and executed, disregarding the fact that one's right to bear arms was guaranteed by Constitution. Fremont was already under investigation for fraud and corruption.

The Trent affair nearly initiated war with Great Britain. The US navy illegally intercepted a British merchant ship, *The Trent*, on the high seas and seized two Confederate diplomats who were designing to establish relationship with Great Britain and France in their bid for obtaining a foreign recognition of national independence. There is strong suggestion that the chief owners in the *Bank Of England* had already sensed the disregard from the American side for negotiated promises and fulfilling their end of proposed bargains, as we can observe in the Panic Of 1857 crisis; so we would be correct in presuming that a certain amount of tension was already in place before the emergence of the Trent affair. The citizens of Great Britain were appalled by the overt violation of neutrality rights and the crass insult to their national honor. In the wake of increasing tension, Lincoln had no choice but to release the diplomats, yet still offered no formal apology for the illegal violation of international rights.

Lincoln's virtual second in command was an individual named *Edwin Stanton*, who was a firm supporter of absolute rule by corporation, and outright disregard for an individual's Constitutional right to separate by popular State vote, when he felt that those interests were intending to extort or abuse their authority. In Stanton's mind, the most efficient move would be to act with all due vigor toward crushing the independence movement and the very soul of the people who dared to stand in opposition. He and Lincoln worked long hours toward achieving this sole objective, both knowing that upon their success they would be hailed as lording heroes and heavily rewarded financially as leaders of an oppressive system that intended to force all plebeians into virtual conscript service, with any potential for incentive purloined back into the insatiable coffers of those in charge. Major news papers were predicting victory within a ninety day time period due to the ruthless efficiency and a callous, near bloodthirsty disregard for human circumstance of Lincoln, and Stanton's efforts in conducting the war.

Lincoln was so excited about his new potential for achieving his goal of restoring his family's aristocratic status, that he would stay up long hours planning and salivating over the specifics of what he was going to do when his long awaited moment of supreme opportunity finally arrived. His wife Mary Lincoln often requested that he take private buggy rides in her company out into the surrounding town, where they could discuss their own personal private aspirations when he finally achieved his long awaited position of absolute power and wealth; although the official history would have us to believe a euphemistic misrepresentation otherwise. The military move at the present would be to control strategic points, dividing the opposing forces along the Mississippi river, for example, and totally defeating it's military rather than simply capturing territory, as would occur with the future Vicksburg campaign. Lincoln's throne of absolute power over all states and the entire private resource base of plebeian citizens sat just before his grasp, he reasoned. He was so exited at the prospect!

In spite of his enthusiasm, his blockade and his military ruthlessness, Lincoln's army was suffering major defeat in nearly every primary engagement, contrary to all professional estimations previously. His military lost the first battle of Bull Run, a major battle, leading to a sudden decision to retire by the union general-in-chief, *Winfeild Scott*. Lincoln found a replacement in *General George McClellan*. McClellan promptly sent Lincoln a letter urging caution in his aggressive war campaign to subjugate the plebeian masses. McClellan lost the *Peninsular Campaign*, another major battle lose, and leading to his replacement by Lincoln found in *Henry Wagner Halleck* in March 1862.

88 For military purposes or otherwise, see the second amendment.

McClellan's letter prompted Lincoln to appoint *John Pope* as head of the new army of Virginia. Pope assured Lincoln that he could move forward with the proposed battle plan and capture the Confederate capitol in Richmond. Pope however, was soundly defeated during the *second battle of Bull Run* in the summer of 1862, to the exasperation and astonishment of all professional assessments regarding the situation, with Lincoln's dark imposing objective remaining yet unfulfilled. The SS Virginia also destroyed three Federal vessels during the same period of time, so the forces of corporation and their government collusion were presently losing both on land and at sea.

Though Lincoln had deposed Pope following the SBOBR, he restored him into authority over the forces in and around Washington DC, out of desperation from the realization that he may lose this once in a lifetime chance to assume the throne of aristocratic absolute authority and privilege, to the exasperation of any experienced professional advice.

Lee's forces soon crossed the Potomac, leading to the *battle of Antietam*, one of the bloodiest Federal victories in American history. Some have even went as far as to label it Pyrrhic victory (*the 12 Massachusetts infantry lost 67% of their forces*) or a victory in defeat. The results were inconclusive and virtually irrelevant, since McClellan's superior numbers (*75000 men versus Lee's 55000 men army*) still failed to achieve any initiating objective. Even Lincoln himself came to believe that the battle was merely a draw rather than a decisive defeat that he had ardently hoped for.⁸⁹ In the end, some 25% of the Federal forces were lost, with at least that same number more later casualties in the form of death by attrition, amputees and mentally disturbed shock cases. The massive loss of man power, in spite of the huge collective numbers of foreign shock troops⁹⁰ utilized so heavily by the Federal government, prompted a new call for man-power, since rank and file recruits on the ground were so tough to prompt into signing up, as has already been discussed.

This call for new man-power came in the form of a document known to the official history as *The Emancipation Proclamation*, which went into effect on January 1, 1863. This document declared that all slaves who escaped Confederate control into areas outside of that control, were hereby and permanently free; the statement in the word "*free*" in and of itself being an appeal to emotion directed toward the freedmen. The document masqueraded via appeal to emotion back down into slave ranks, as well as resting with their moralist sympathizers, as being one of liberation; bearing the suggestion via efforts of recruiters that by simply signing on, one was securing the liberty of all others in his identical situation. Let the real truth be self evident in the very words of Lincoln:

*"As a fit and necessary military measure, on January 1, 1863, all persons held as slaves in the Confederate states will thenceforward, and forever, be free"*⁹¹

There were also false promises of forty acres⁹² and a mule, tactfully appearing as justified by the fact of one's past as slave, therefore receiving land via outright theft from the original owners was deemed as appropriate. The realities suggested by facts back down to the deductive annalist, as always, serve to tell us otherwise. The truth is that the promise of the tainted gift, was never realized, so therefore all of

89 The official historical record states that McClellan briefly captured Lee's crippled wheel chair bound wife just outside of Richmond, but then released her, allowing her to exit under safe escort through Federal lines out of "gentlemanly" concern. This author believes that she was held captive under all pretenses, and the message sent back to Lee was that she would be eliminated if Lee did not act to change the course of the war into Federal favor. Only by Lee's agreement to submit was she then allowed safe escort. The battle of Antietam facilitated this transformation in a discovery of battle plans intentionally laid, McClellan's blunder to follow through on the plans, with Lee and the opposition saving face to the historical record, no matter how the situation was weighed out by the future generations.

90 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Antietam

91 Donald (1996), pp. 364–365

92 Designed to be purloined from the large estates

us should beware when we are promised authoritarian gifts at the vested expense of others. Efforts to placate, especially on a mass level directed only to specific groups or a specific political constituency, *always* reveal veiled efforts of manipulation, unto those whom are wise and possess the ability to deductively analyze. In the game of real life, *no gift ever comes without a price*, and in dealing with authoritarian elitists, most often to the eventual detriment of those whom receive; although initially all facts may appear that the innocent, falsely condemned by the heavy rain of propaganda, may bear the burden of the price in the theft euphemistically labeled for the purpose of assuming as a justification, standing in history to exist as a punitive for a manufactured wrong invalidly claimed as being committed by the propaganda machine.

Because of the need for man power in the form of raw recruits, following activation of the EP on January 1863, Lincoln's battle strategy now held two primary objectives; to strike in multiple areas and on multiple fronts, to initiate a program of total war against the very families of those who stood to resist, and to recruit new forces from among the slave population within the very land into which the Federal army had invaded, as they extorted supplies in general at the expense of those whom owned the land. Doing so in such fashion accomplished two more primary objectives at this point; first it struck at the very economy upon which the region stood, knocking the supports out since the investment made into the labor force was lost when the slaves were released. Secondly, it allowed virtual legions of soldiers to extort their needs for sustenance from the local people of the land, who were already in short supply due to the blockade and general situation of the war, the obvious effort being to leech the supporting economic system dry, only ending in chaos on the ground among plebeian people and forces.

What is most obvious to this author is that the situation of the Federal government at this point in it's history was one of *desperation*, and it was throwing every last ditch design at it's objective, as well as it's last remaining resources (*financial and otherwise*) into the effort of winning. With this notation, we must *always vividly recall*, that the Confederacy must fall, since by standing it would be a bastion of total individual liberty beside a dark kingdom of perpetual bondage ruled by a cartel of large impersonal corporations and a callous centralized bank, at the expense of the entire plebeian mass. The virtual tyrant in charge ⁹³ had already struck the ire of the people in the land that he claimed to be representative of publicly, even going as far as to send thousands of whom he publicly addressed as his own, into concentration camps based on pure fallacy of assumption ⁹⁴; but we, the students of this work, know the real secret of his true motivation and intent!

Even the official history notates that Lincoln longed for a single decisive victory so that the document of EP could be proclaimed, but not viewed publicly as being done so out of the desperation that it really was. With this document also came the heavy economic blow so desired and planned by powerful corporate and banking elements that had supported Lincoln all along.

At long last the pillar of any economy geared to unsuppressed plebeian ascent into the financial ranks of aristocracy was finally being crushed into dust. Aristocratic position and advantage would be one of inheritance from now onward, not one of merit, as half of the US founding fathers had largely intended, and made such unerring personal sacrifices to achieve. Very soon any hopes for a representative body to stand inside the halls of US Congress, demanding checks on the corruption between corporation, centralized banking and government officials, would be permanently eradicated; first by war, then by at least one major Constitutional insertion designing to conscript the plebeians into serving the

93 <https://snapoutofitamerica.wordpress.com/2014/01/20/the-terrible-truth-about-abraham-lincoln-and-the-confederate-war/>

94 <https://www.lewrockwell.com/2008/01/thomas-dilorenzo/judge-napolitano-on-lincoln/>

corrupted collusion standing in absolute authority over all functions of US government; as well as to *purloin* the plebeian precious Constitutional right to own property, just as supreme intellectual Jefferson had warned to future generations so long ago.

Two of Lincoln's most trusted commanders, *McClellan* and *Don Carlos Buell* refused to pursue plebeian forces deeper into Virginia and Eastern Tennessee out of some suggestion of mistrust and questioning regarding Lincoln's inner motivations for his incessant determination. Lincoln refused to deal with questions regarding his motivation, so both generals were promptly replaced when the time was deemed appropriate for Lincoln to do so. McClellan was replaced by *Ambrose Burnside*⁹⁵, and Buell was replaced by *William Rosecrans*.^{96 97} Out of the motivations for serving corporate interest and Lincoln's unyielding loyalties to corporate and banking interest, these men were viewed as being better choices to serve in the military backing corporate interests against plebeian rights, Constitutional and otherwise.

Burnside who was determined to secure a victory for the interests of corporation and their banking constituency, and out of gnawing, unabashed hatred for plebeian success in the campaign, made an irrational advance across the Rappahannock River. He crass hatred and resulting arrogance played into the hands of supreme plebeian commander, Lee. The price that Burnside payed for his illogical and totally aberrant move was a sound devastating defeat in the *Battle Of Fredericksburg, Virginia*.⁹⁸

Desertions in 1863 were in the thousands, especially following the BOF. Such notations serve to bring us back to the record of foreign immigration being utilized to displace the convictions of the local population mentioned earlier on in this work. The response of Lincoln to Burnside's dramatic defeat was to bring in *Joseph Hooker*,⁹⁹ who was an advocate for the need of an outright military dictatorship. As we may readily determine, factual notations bear suggestions that never lie, so now we see for certain where it was that Lincoln's true heart lay.

The mid-term elections in 1862 demonstrate that plebeians were beginning to tire of the Lincoln administration's serious underestimation of the Southern resiliency; rising inflation, that we may correctly presume as resulting from the unmitigated printing of bank notes not backed by gold, new higher taxes on top of what had already been demanded, corruption in government even at the Presidential level, the continuing arrest of citizens who had been charged with conspiracy on base assumption without any benefit of trial; the military draft law, since most plebeians nationwide who bore a colonial heritage refused to enlist for the purpose of fighting innocent civilians on behalf of corporate interests, and fears that the *Emancipation Proclamation* would lead to mass hoards of ex-slaves saturating the employment market.

By spring of 1863, civilians were tiring from seeing a rapid depletion of national resources, daily battle casualties in the form of amputees and mental patients, and hearing the general battlefield death statistics. Hooker hastily rushed in with an attack just north of Richmond, directly confronting Lee, Rosecrans moved on Chattanooga, Tennessee, at the approximately same time; Grant moved on Vicksburg, Mississippi, soon capturing a high strategic point from which to eventually control the Mississippi river. These attacks were designed to occur more-or-less simultaneously, obviously intending to scatter the enemy to address diverse situations, who would now have his numbers thinned and his resources consumed from multiple points as a result, especially in lieu of the blockade that had

95 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ambrose_Burnside

96 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Rosecrans

97 It is important to note that Rosecrans and Burnside were big corporate rail road officials and politicians

98 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Fredericksburg

99 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joseph_Hooker

been in place from the very beginning. All of this spent energy was followed up with a naval attack on Charleston, South Carolina, sealing off a major port for moving supplies in and out, as well as striking at a symbolic center of the secessionist effort.

The appearances to this author here at this particular point in history are that the intention of Lincoln and his Federal government is one of *shear desperation*, in hopes that one effort or the other will work to create an opening in what had basically been an invincible Southern defense mechanism. One force may possess superiority in numbers, equipment and possible technology; but the other possesses superiority in strategy, which is the surest element that conquers all in battle. Lincoln is well aware of the realities of the situation, but is still rigidly determined to fulfill his personal destiny and achieve the vow made to himself so long ago, at all cost, every other consideration and every-body else be damned.

On July, 1863, the first major Federal victory occurred in Gettysburg, Pennsylvania. The entire world knows this monument engagement as the *Battle Of Gettysburg*. History heralds the occasion as a major turning point in America's uncivil war. We as superior deductive analyst, however, must dare to peer underneath the proverbial covers in the dark of the twelfth striking, and observe the raunchy conception event, if the astonishing truth of America's forthcoming new national birth is to reveal itself. The truth in fact is, that TBOG *was* a major turning point, history bears all testament to it, and no matter how much it is that many among us may not want to accept the fact, we are all forced to do so by the record of reality before us.

In lieu of the battle field logistics preceding the first shot at Gettysburg ever being fired, the definitive question that we as analyst should ask is *why.., why* did Lee move to attack in the very face of such well fortified positions, serving to redefine the odds of success as being overwhelming to boarder on impossible? Why did Lee order a move across that great open field to attack an army fortified on distant granite hilltop features, natural fortresses if you will, when Washington D.C. was wide open and from a practical point of view, virtually defenseless? This move was in direct violation of Sun Zu's "*Thirteen Chapters*" and the first supreme inviolable rule for victory lying in the command, "*always avoid an enemy at his strongest positions for the purpose of conserving resources to attack at his weakest points.*" In the face of Lee's past line of successes, most certainly he knew of "*The Thirteen Chapters*" and had studied them at West-Point Military academy.

In this author's opinion, a much more logical plan for of attack would have been to send in a diversionary team of a few men with artillery scattered and well placed, who were designed to falsely appear in number and capability as much more than they really were. This would serve to hold the enemy forces down while the main military force could move to attack and take Washington D.C. virtually unopposed. Matter of fact, just such a plan was advised by Lee's chief military strategist, *James Longstreet*, who evidently lost enthusiasm from his correct perception of the huge failure that would be invited by any headlong attack in lieu of Lees command to move on such heavily fortified, strengthened positions. Lee's recorded response to Longstreet's very wise deductive council was; "*But this is where the enemy is, and we will attack him here.*" ¹⁰⁰

The Threat That Changed History

The question that this author must ask is *why?* What else was possibly going on with Lee that would have compelled him to have chosen to attack such highly fortified and well supplied positions, with his own forces at the weakest point on the field at hand, being foot weary, low on supplies and in an open field, against those who were otherwise? The move appears as simply too costly a "*blunder*" for such

100 <http://www.historynet.com/americas-civil-war-robert-e-lee-and-james-longstreet-at-odds-at-gettysburg.htm>

an accomplished, experienced man of strategy and battle experience as Lee to simply stumble into making.

To keep the line of thoughts simple, the powerful suggestion here in this “blunder” (*as notated by the official historical record*) is that *maybe* it was intentional. Maybe Lee was tiring of the conflict and feared the unimagined negative possibilities that success would bring for a new nation of American States. This author who suspects much more at work here, will even go out on a limb here and say that maybe somehow he had been “*persuaded*” by the dark side, to engineer a defeat of Southern forces. As far as it is known, this author is the very first...ever... to suggest any such possibility, since it virtually flies directly into the face of everything that any American has ever been told regarding Lee. Since most of the official history was recorded by those employed under the forces of darkness, any such suggestion and proof discovered confirming it, would also serve to prove all other contentions made; and if not, it would at the very least reveal the truth to plebeian masses about just where it was then, and still is, that Satan's throne sits in the land of America. ¹⁰¹

If we shall simply relax and free our minds of the clutter born from being conditioned to accept twisted propaganda concerning the historical record as absolute fact, and discard the suggestion that any word to the contrary lies within the realm of what constitutes outright disloyalty to the nation, outright conspiracy theorem topped with a general lack of patriotism..., then our liberated minds may be perfectly free to roam within the valley of lucid possibilities...

Just imagine a major incident occurring of some sort, involving Lee's family and quite possibly while inside Lee's company, maybe even at his own house in Virginia. It could have been a major explosion, since war abounded and could have easily concealed the true nature of the crime. More than likely the astonishing event was just a bit more subtle, yet with very deadly potential all the same. At least three men confronted Lee later on during one of his campaigns, catching him off guard when he was by himself, maybe even at Antietam during the battle itself. The word given to him was that either he back off and change the course of this battle and war, or else his entire family would be pursued relentlessly, murdered in cold blood and without hesitation, with the forces designing against him already lying in wait for the command to act.

When Lee bucked at the order, the three reminded him of the incident, very firmly telling him that their own men were involved with it, and that they had virtually surrounded his entire family, even at that very moment. The deal was that if he backed off, Lincoln and company would let him go down in history relatively easy in a way designed to save face. He knew well that the threats were real, and had gradually came to feel that the fight was useless in the face of such dishonorable conduct. In the end, what could he have done to protect his family, being so far away from them and dealing with the situation of battle? *The words that we must recall from the official history is that Lincoln was desperate*, and that he had already thrown the brunt of his resources into the fight, as the nation's financial base at the war's conclusion shall reveal. The cartel also was aware of at least one other success in dealing with distinguished men of authority and renown. ¹⁰²

As this author ponders the thought, he raises his opened, extended right palm to embrace the divine spirit of truth illuminating the chamber in which he sits penning these very words, as he consults the medium of facts found even inside the official historical record...; low and behold... the undeniable truth materializes before him from within the swirling mist of deception.. ¹⁰³

101 http://articles.chicagotribune.com/1996-07-21/news/9607210342_1_white-house-satan-devil

102 William Lewis Herndon

103 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2203885/Civil-War-Robert-E-Lees-secret-Special-Orders-No-191-Union-soldiers-changed-fate-Antietam-Americas-bloodiest-day.html>

In other words, when we examine the orders and details of just what was discovered.., the entire Southern battle plan for aggression into enemy territory wrapped around a box of cigars and tucked away neatly inside a hollow round of locust tree.., the feeling suggesting back to us future from the event is that the message was; *“here it is and I hope that you enjoy the information, with a cigar on me. Just leave my family in peace.”* Locust wood is known to be water resistant and very tough, but from the note itself and the strategic plan with it's position inside the tree shielded from exiting Confederate view, but very noticeable to incoming Federal troops; the suggestion in the fact is that such *was intended to be discovered*, since it was obviously left for enemy discovery as Lee's superior army evacuated the scene of battle, which has been notated as a technical draw. From the time of Gettysburg forward on, fortunes then improved for the Cartel's army of dark forces, as conventional official history records.

When we free our minds from preconceptions and the influence of propaganda, other incriminating details began to emerge, bearing dark suggestions of possibility. Robert E Lee had three sons, but one of them stands out in particular. His name was *William Henry Fitzhugh Lee*, also known as “Rooney.” This son was a brigadier general in the Confederate army. Rooney was seriously wounded at *The Battle Of Brandy Station in 1863*. He removed himself to *Hickory Hill plantation* in Ashland, Virginia so that he could be with his family on June 26, 1863.

We see one gentleman named *Orton Williams* proposing to general Lee's daughter, Agnes, in the parlor of the plantation home, but Agnes rejected his proposal, obviously because the travesty of war had turned Orton into a hard, bitter man, so contrary to the easy going, loving nature that he had been before. Orton had been a childhood sweetheart of Agnes, and a general family companion as well. Orton was captured by the Federal army and hanged the following morning, apparently upon being falsely accused as being a spy. He wrote a letter to Agnes proclaiming his innocence immediately before his execution, obviously allowed and delivered by Federal authorities...to send a subtle message back to Lee of seriousness. General Lee later wrote in notation that the cruel deed was done to simply harm him and his family. In other words, the action taken, the false accusations made, constituted the threat made back to Lee, *“that your family shall perish for you non-compliance with our order to turn the tide of this war into Federal victory.”* There is more if we keep reading forward.

General Lee's son, William Henry Fitzhuge Lee, had been brought to the plantation home for the purpose of recuperating from battle wounds in the company of family. The Federal army learned of his whereabouts, more than likely through the efforts of *Alan Pinkerton's* detectives who also supplied Lincoln with personal security, sending in a raiding party to capture him. The official claim was that they were going to hold him as hostage for the purpose of making an exchange, but this author suspects much more was at stake here. About two weeks after arriving, the family heard shots coming from the hickory grove down by the gate, suspecting only squirrel hunters lacking permission to be there. Charlotte Wickman Lee sent William Henry Lee's youngest brother, Robert Junior, down to investigate the commotion. While making his way to the gate from where he had heard the shots being fired, he spied the raiders approaching before they actually made it back to the mansion.

Quickly turning his horse around, he made his way back to the Plantation office where his brother was trying to recuperate. His wounded brother felt that the Federal army would make the honorable move and parole casualty soldiers, since he had always done so on their behalf when they had found themselves in the same circumstances. What he did not realize was that they were after him just as much so as his brother. Upon realizing the reality, Robert Jr. escaped into the hedges and burrowed in, where he could observe the entire ensuing affair. Their faithful servant Scott, an aged elder, proceeded to take all of their horses to safety. The Federals captured William Henry Lee, but later on released him, though we are not told how much time passed before doing so, and this author expects quite a bit more passed than we are allowed to know at this point in the record.

Not being content with their seizure of the General, the horses, wagons and a number of items looted from the plantation, they proceeded to demand from Scott the locations of more horses and other goods. Scott refused to give the location, so the Federal soldiers proceeded to beat the old man to death with the barrels of their pistols. Rooney Lee was captured in the Plantation office and carted away on a stolen plantation wagon, while his shivering family watched. Lincoln himself threatened Lee that both Rooney and his brother would hang, using the threat to manipulate judicial proceedings involving Federal officers captured by Confederate forces, and other events on the ground; no doubt one of them to General Robert E Lee, concerning an order to back off in his war effort and to change the tide of events, so that the Federals could come out victorious.

While Rooney was away in military prison at fortress Monroe, his infant children *mysteriously* succumbed to “scarlet fever” and his wife simply “wasted away,” only to die on December 26, 1863, according to the official history. The author of this work strongly suspects the high possibility of poisoning by Federal appointed assassins probably under the direction of Alan Pinkerton, who ran a detective agency that was the precursor to the modern FBI and the CIA and provided security for Lincoln as president,^{104 105} just to give more effect to the orders already given General Robert E Lee from Lincoln himself.

In other words, the Federals had shown Lee what they could and would do, simply by stating that his son was guilty of some manufactured crime of war through their unjustified hanging of Orton, who had associated with Lee's family for years prior. The Federals also burned the manor at White House Landing to the ground in late 1862 prior to the event described, which was once the home of Rooney Lee; obviously another subtle message intending to convey a stark threat, and should have tipped everyone involved off that Rooney was being hotly pursued by Federal investigators.

Before we conclude in this passage concerning Lee specifically and the strong suggestions of criminal conduct by Lincoln with his circle of corporate associates, we must recall an incident that occurred on Lee's primary place of residence in Arlington, Virginia at a time when the war was waning in the later part of 1863, into 1864.

Lee and his wife had vacated their primary property at Arlington early on out of obvious necessity. Both were well aware that they would literally be persecuted by enemy forces, which the immediate family of Lee in-fact was, as has already been notated. A ruthless unconstitutional tax was levied on the property of Lee,¹⁰⁶ designing to purloin his entire family estate in a manner to appear being justified to plebeians at large by an appeal to patriotic loyalty; since the war was on and the estate could not generate any supporting profit margin to pay any sort of property tax with, especially a hefty tax inconsiderate of any forbidding conditions, causing default on payment of the tax levied.

As a direct result of the tax default, Lee lost his wife's entire family estate, even though Mary Lee had sent an agent to the estate with money, positive intentions and instructions to pay the tax, obviously sensing potential for a trap from hiding on her sister's estate¹⁰⁷ and choosing not to do so in person. The Federal government turned the agent away in disregard for the property owners personal situation, refusing to take the money, revealing the obvious intention of stealing the estate from it's rightful owners in direct violation of US Constitutional law.

As an ultimate insult and to insure that the Lee family could never again occupy the estate or it's grounds, the bodies of dead Federal troops were buried in the midst of the estate front yard area

104 FBI/CIA specialize in assassination

105 The official historical record states that Rooney's wife, Charlotte had enjoyed a period of relatively good health, but then suddenly dies.

106. p.77 [Arlington 2000](#)

107 Mary Lee also suffered from severe rheumatoid arthritis and was wheel chair bound as a result.

beginning on May 13, 1864. In addition, most of the trees in the wooded grounds of the estate were cut down and used for various construction projects to serve the Federal cause, resulting in the fact that most of the oldest trees on the estate, and the most valuable of timber, had been confiscated by the Federal government, a precursor of events to come at large for the most valuable of landed plebeian estates.

Take a glance at a transcript of the condolences letter sent to Rooney by the great General, Lee himself. Please remember that this notation was written by a father back to his grieving son in the midst of raging war times:

Camp Orange Co: 24 Apl '64

*I recd last night My dear Son your letter of the 22nd. It has given me great Comfort. God knows how I loved your dear dear Wife, how Sweet her memory is to me, & how I mourn her loss. My grief Could not be greater if you had been taken from me. You were both equally dear to me. My heart is too full to Speak on this Subject, nor Can I write. But my grief is not for her, but for ourselves. She is brighter & happier than ever; Safe from all evil & awaiting us in her Heavenly abode. May God in his Mercy enable us to join her in eternal praise to our Lord & Saviour. Let us humbly bow ourselves before Him & offer perpetual prayer for pardon & forgiveness!
But we Cannot indulge in grief however mournful yet pleasing. Our Country demands all our thoughts, all our energies. To resist the powerful Combination now forming against us, will require every man at his place. If victorious we have everything to hope for in the future. If defeated nothing will be left us to live for. I have not heard what action has been taken by the Dept in reference to my recommendations Concerning the organization of the Cavy. But we have no time to wait & you had better join your brigade. This week will in all probability bring us active work & we must strike fast & strong. My whole trust is in God, & I am ready for whatever he may ordain. May he guide guard & Strengthen us is my Constant prayer!*

*Your devoted father
R E.Lee*

The obvious question to ask is *what* exactly is to be found in the third, fourth and fifth sentences of the second paragraph above? Here to deduce the proper meaning and the reality on the ground at the time, we must centralize our direct focus on these three sentences alone.

“To resist the powerful combination now forming against us will require every man at his proper place. If victorious we have everything to hope for in the future. If defeated nothing will be left us to live for.”

The question to ask in lieu of this directed focus is *what* powerful combination? If this combination was for the common good of plebeian citizens on American land, then why is it that Lee tells his son essentially that all American plebeians would be better off dead if our forces are defeated, since we would have nothing then left to live for? Did the Constitution protecting plebeian liberty to ascend the golden ladder of wealth free from oppression not still remain in effect, even if plebeian forces were defeated, as we have been so led to believe? Was *“the powerful combination”* notated by Lee in the note of condolences the dark cartel forces of corporation, central bank and their representative body, now standing in absolute rule over the land of America, with no representative body standing to demand checks that would serve to protect the interests of the people? Deep down we must presume Lee knew that if the forces of the dark side won, they would insure that the people would never again transpose a representative body who would safeguard plebeian concerns. History shall reveal that later on, just such a move was made, as we have already intimated in above notations.

The War Against Plebeian Liberty Rages On

With the Federal victory at Gettysburg, Pa, Lincoln knew that he now held the command of Lee in a virtual bag, with Lee's obvious intentional blunder due to the chilling threats that had been issued. Now every resource was being thrown into the conflict all at once, the intention being to attack from all sides at once, even carrying the war onto the farms and into the very homes of those who dared to resist the absolute rule of corporation and centralized bank. The mono-authority whom the cartel backed was totally devoted, and cast aside all notions of morality in pursuit of his own personal goals via those of the cartel endeavoring to secure unlimited wealth and absolute corrupting power.

By the end of 1863, twenty regiments of ex-slaves had been recruited by Lorenzo Thomas from the Mississippi valley alone, and no doubt filled with propagandist notations to not only compel a raging battle vigor in the present, but to provide a constituency that could be manipulated to oppose the majority in any Constitutional stand in opposition to demands of the cartel in future time for generations to come. Such is the manner in which divisions among the plebeian masses are formed, first by appealing to the self-serving sentimentality of one demographic and an imposed sense of distant allegorical wrong done by the other, especially as the first generation wanes. The sad truth is that very few of them could see that not only were the Constitutional rights of their supposed enemies being eradicated, but those of their own as well. Some descendants of the future can see the terrible truth at hand, so inside that fact we must never give oversight.

Following the battle at Gettysburg, Lincoln upon sensing the fact that plebeians nationwide were fearful of what they had correctly perceived as him nearing fulfillment of his own personal financial aspirations, along with supporting an absolute rule by a corporate constituency whom he served unerringly, made the speech that tied appeal to emotion in with notions of a great liberating crusade nearing the moment of its completion to assume the embrace of original Constitution, while simultaneously appealing to the plebeian sense of patriotic duty, in lieu of the mass draft riots¹⁰⁸ and other oppositional protests beginning to appear more as a huge insurrectionist movement in their own right, with each passing month.

One of the first changes to follow Gettysburg was a change in command from *General Mead*, down to *Ulysses S Grant*. With opposing forces now spread out, like water from a powerful stream scattered into a gentle broad run, he had experienced two decisive victories being first at Shiloh, Tennessee, then in the Vicksburg campaign, with Vicksburg carrying into June 1863. While Grant's victory with the Vicksburg campaign impressed Lincoln, since he had conquered due to what has been described as a "*dogged persistence*," what impressed Lincoln most was Grant's outspoken advocacy for total warfare, or his belief that the true secret for victory lay in the Federal armies ability to bring fire and lead into the very homes of the enemy and their children. What Lincoln desired most of all was a military leader who had no moral or Constitutional scruples about seeing the assigned job through, no matter what the cost in supplies or manpower.¹⁰⁹

In this author's observation, suggestions of the potential for success in total warfare were implicated by Lincoln's success in holding Lee's immediate family as hostage, threatening their very lives for the purpose of manipulating Lee on the battlefield, and even possibly murdering his grand children to get the final point across concerning the depth of Lincoln's resolve in the matter. As we shall observe, such ruthless tactics from the moment of Grant's assumption of command were used without end, from that time forward throughout the remainder of the war. Other tactics included attacking on all fronts

¹⁰⁸ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_York_City_draft_riots

¹⁰⁹ Nevins, *Ordeal of the Union* (Vol. IV), pp. 6–17

simultaneously, in conjunction with the idea of dividing to conquer, already gradually demonstrating their effectiveness in lieu of an enemy slowly bleeding to death from a dwindling of general resources and manpower.

Details Demanding Attention

Before we move forward, such notations mentioned above are very important for any liberated intellectual to bear in mind, especially those of the future who may organize to demand a return to unfettered Constitutional freedom intended by that immaculate messiah of Plebeian intellectualism and liberty, Jefferson himself. What ruthless crimes against liberated people the enemy has been guilty of in the past, he will most certainly be guilty of in any future Plebeian call for long lost liberty returned. The greatest difference is that with the advent of new technology, the enemy will be in the position of executing those crimes with a ruthless, chilling, far more effective efficiency.

The good news is that there exist methods of utilizing very basic techniques to defeat high technology and systems solely based upon it, should the cartel provoke violence among a non-violent movement in ways that responding would be unavoidable, as this author would rationally anticipate and bet upon consistently with every resource that he presently possesses. To investigate methods of preparing via presumption of possibility, we must become avid students of history, studying such diverse groups as Viet Cong engagement tactics, militarily successful natives presently residing inside South America, such as the Jivaro, for example; right along with ultra-modernized examples and techniques of asymmetrical engagement, all served in combination with an unbreakable strategic offensive.

Even in our own day and age, no literary work will serve to replace the chief strategic work of master strategist Sun Zu,¹¹⁰ and his sacred “*Thirteen Chapters.*”, a real hero and near idol of this author.¹¹¹ Whether anticipating peaceful demonstration or violent contest, this work stands as the basis for all others, as history has already demonstrated with Lee’s “*blunder*” at the *Battle Of Gettysburg*, among many others scattered throughout history.

That being said, be aware as well that a solid, well organized non-violent approach, even in the face of violence, may in-fact *prove to be the most effective* in the end, as has been verified with the struggles of Gandhi and his revolt against the British Empire. The only exception in this analysis might be if we are struggling with what in reality, is the development of a one world government, especially if the authoritarian one-world movement has already ruthlessly dominated huge tracts of *national/continental* land throughout the realm of planet earth. Our only option then may really be to live free at all cost, or simply go down in a hail of lead and fire, eternally redeemed back into liberty by the hand of death in a literal flesh and blood sacrifice of our mortal bodies to the eternal cause. We will not be the first in history to face these massive odds^{112 113}, to live and die by our timeless vow for liberty. Let their example be ours, should the time arrive to make an honorable stand to oppose and secure our basic liberty of pursuit in accordance with the orders of natural law, as notated by Jefferson in the Declaration of Independence, original Constitution and a number of other documents.¹¹⁴

While Lincoln admired Grant for his ruthless embrace of total warfare and his lack of fear in making use of ex-slaves as soldiers, deep down he feared that Grant might apply this same ruthlessness toward

110 <http://www.puppetpress.com/classics/ArtofWarbySunTzu.pdf>

111 We must hold in mind that Master Sun Zu's nation rejection all tradition upon it's embrace of Communism, so for us to scoff at the literature in light of their Communist embrace, would bear no validation.

112 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Boudica>

113 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Punic_Wars

114 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Francis_Bacon#North_America

himself, using any victory achieved in the ensuing conflict as a means of leveraging his way into the White House, blocking Lincoln's way upward toward the most illustrious ranks of aristocracy that he so desperately desired. In spite of all that he could do, Congress requested Grant's reinstatement to position of Lieutenant General, a position not held in the US military since George Washington. All ready, Lincoln feared, Grant was gaining a new glitter much too close for his own comfort.

Grant demonstrated his ruthless unconcern for life in an event known to history as *the overland campaign*, even among his own ranks, gaming at war like a chess master does with pawns. Losses were so great in campaigns such as *the battle of the wilderness* and *cold harbor*, that an outcry from plebeians all across the Federal States demanded explanation for the death figures, since they equaled a third of Grant's entire army.

The losses in combination with the scattered army and the general attrition rates of maintaining heavy battles in numerous places, began to weaken the Confederate army. Grant crossed the James River, forcing a siege and trench warfare outside Petersburg, Virginia. Lincoln met with Grant at his headquarters in City Point, Virginia. He spoke with both Grant and William Tecumseh Sherman about the situation evaluation regarding the resistance and its strength potential. The analysis was that the opposing forces were weakening, and the deduction made as to specifically how they could maximize efforts and resources toward causing the opposing system to crumble, eventually heaving into collapse, no matter what the cost to his own forces and most certainly not in any concerns for plebeian citizens inside the land that bred the resistance or even for those inside his own forces, as we have observed from earlier notations. Lincoln's primary objective would soon be realized, that being to destroy the economic base that produced a representative body calling for checks on the system insuring concerns of plebeians.

With Sherman's move to Petersburg, he destroyed three railroads leading out toward Richmond and beyond into other regions South. Sherman and Philip Sheridan carried the war directly to the people in the Shenandoah Valley area of Virginia, attacking plantation estates and ruthlessly destroying what had taken generations of build up; Federal officers encouraging soldiers and ex-vets into plundering, stealing, raping, brutalizing and murdering in general. The final step when all else had been deemed as being consigned to flames, was to destroy all live stock and crops by fire, hoping that starvation would set in, freeing the land itself up for outright confiscation. This massive pillage, rape and criminal destruction carried on from Virginia right through the heart of Georgia, going directly toward the seashore beyond.¹¹⁵ Young men, old men, women and even children were brutalized by Sherman and Sheridan's criminal army allowed to rampage at total liberty.¹¹⁶ In this brutalization we may observe the determination of Lincoln to achieve his own personal goal, all human concerns for the enemy or even for his own soldiers, be damned.

As the war raged on, Lincoln adopted no other policy to negotiate except on the grounds of unconditional surrender, since his battle field analyst had deduced that resistance was weakening. According to the book, *Nathaniel Bedford Forrest, a biography*, by Jack Hurst, Forrest met with Lee during the days in 1864 of total warfare launched by the Federal troops. Forrest requested Lee to hand over the supreme command to him, laying a written plan of strategy before him to give assurance that he could come out victorious, regardless of the odds now cast before them. This plan was later affirmed by strategic experts at West-point in holding potential for absolute success, had it been adopted. Forrest has been noted as an ingenious master in the art of guerrilla warfare, never losing any major engagement even though he was outnumbered ten to one in many cases, against a foe much better

115 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sherman%27s_March_to_the_Sea

116 <http://www.counterpunch.org/2014/10/07/the-civil-war-and-150-years-of-forgotten-us-military-atrocities/>

equipped. Lee refused his offer, saying the nation had suffered enough from the war and that it was time to see an end to the conflict.

Forrest now enraged, pulled his pen knife, attacking Lee, obviously intending to kill him, as he had already done with a number of other men in the past. Lee's guards promptly arrive to pull the enraged General Forrest off before he could do any serious damage. Like has been intimidated already before, Lee feared the threat and was ready to give it all up and see the war end, as he had been carefully instructed to do by the wicked corporate cartel now in absolute authority over the nation of America.

On April 1, 1865, Grant's forces finally outflanked Lee's in *The Battle Of Five Forks*, nearly encircling Petersburg, the Confederate government immediately evacuated Richmond, capitol city of the Confederacy. A few days later Lincoln visited Richmond after the city fell, surveying the amount of destruction in order to make a determination as to whether or not the economic system feeding it had totally collapsed and the landscape evacuated. On April 9, 1865. Lee surrendered to Grant at Appomattox and the war was effectively over, except for scattered pockets of resistance and the continuing contest from opposing guerrilla forces, especially in boarder states and in the Appalachian Mountains.

During the all out Federal assault beginning in late 1863, picking up pace through 1864, into 1865, the Federal employed every effort to assault plebeian opposition. First they hit on a multitude of fronts, then made use of total warfare tactics directing the violence and outright criminal murder toward innocent civilians. There were other tactics of total warfare that were employed as well.

Truth Reveals The Source

All through the history of warfare, the forces gaining power have noted rival dissident groups inside a resisting majority body and employed these groups to assault the majority, who opposed the invaders. This phenomenon occurred with the Romans invading both Gaul and Britannia.¹¹⁷ It occurred with the Spanish in their wars with the Inca and Aztec.¹¹⁸ The British had used them against the American Patriot forces,¹¹⁹ and now the Federal government was using them against innocent citizens inside Confederate territory.^{120 121} The ploy began with the invader bribing the dissident gang or groups, even out right criminals who were seeking to take advantage of the battle chaos, to attack plantation estates, individual soldiers on furlough at home or plebeian civilians at general duty on the home front, for the purpose of instilling terror and forcing submission.

The events were especially horrifying for those who were caught out in the hinterlands basically to themselves, with the term "*hinterlands*" being only ten to fifteen miles on the outside of town. The temptation for these groups was when the Federals instructed them that their reward would be found in the potential for loot that could be plundered from the estates that they destroyed or extracted from the people murdered and robbed along the way, not to mention the act of Federal authorities turning the other cheek to wanton rape, child molestations and general strong armed abuse dealt out by these criminal elements under US government instruction.

117 **The Shaping of Grand Strategy: Policy, Diplomacy, and War**

edited by Williamson Murray, Richard Hart Sinnreich, James Lacey, Pg. 29

118 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spanish_conquest_of_the_Aztec_Empire

119 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seminole_Wars

120 <https://confederateshop.com/my-two-cents/essays/publius/war-crimes-committed-by-federal-forces-during-the-civil-war/>

121 **A History of Appalachia**

By Richard Drake

The fact that these groups were allowed and even encouraged by Federal authorities, to murder and brutalize neighboring civilians at their own liberty, whom for what ever reason it was that they themselves felt at odds with in ways causing them to believe that they were justified in committing their offenses; provided more of an impetus for those most susceptible to the negative suggestions, to commit the dark deeds. The depth of the real problem with this Federal policy of total warfare would not realized until one or two generations had passed, since the bitter feeling engendered by this dark approach from the Federal battle plan created simmering rifts inside strategically designed divisions within the general population, that were destined to last for generations ¹²² when they manifested themselves in the form of vendetta in the years afterward, and both political as well as physical separation ¹²³ for merciless crimes committed against family, dear friends and associates in the past.

There were local criminal gangs of every stripe to be certain, but unfortunately many of these groups tended to be ex-slaves suddenly freed, those who had served or were serving in the Federal army, and whole communities of maroons who hid out in the wilderness, many for decades even before the war. ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ A number of unique Indian tribes ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ were brought into this vengeful quest for blood encouraged by the Federal high command; for the same reasons as were certain local families who may have been at odds with others in their home areas who held opposing beliefs, ¹²⁸ their local divisions and contention lasting for many generations to come, even down into our present time. ¹²⁹

The real problem was to come about later on during the Reconstruction period, when Federal authorities who were extremely low on funds due to the war, and could not finance an effective security platform or proficient management program for the conquered Southern States, relying on the same methods to terrorize and intimidate local communities into submission before what were imposing, insolent, very ruthless, corrupt Federal Republican officials, who cared only for their own gain at the expense of the local plebeian majority, as readers may have already correctly presumed. The problem was that in most instances, deep divisions had already been formed during the last two years of the war. These Federally encouraged criminal actions ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ before conclusion of the war and during the Reconstruction period exacerbated these divisions, motivating deep feelings of seething hatred and an overbearing sense of insecurity that was sure to perpetuate for many generations to come, if not even into this very day. ¹³²

Lincoln's Bid For Reelection

Lincoln was up for reelection in 1864, and knew that he would win with little in the way of opposition. Now he could resume directing his thoughts toward his supreme motivating goal, which

122 This author detects strong suggestion that generational divisions among the population were anticipated and encouraged with the intent of being so in the minds of Federal authorities during the Civil War, since later on one group could be played off against another to gain a majority who would support Federal political goals, even if it went against Constitutional law.

123 See bibliography

124 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Great_Dismal_Swamp_maroons

125 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Black_Seminoles

126 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lowry_War

127 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Muscogee#American_Civil_War_.281861.29

128 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hatfield%E2%80%93McCoy_feud

129 <http://www.historytoday.com/al-lloyd/background-feuding-vendetta-kentucky>

130 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jayhawker>

131 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/James_Montgomery_\(colonel\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/James_Montgomery_(colonel))

132 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Criminal_stereotype_of_African_Americans

was to restore his families long lost inheritance and aristocratic status. When Union casualties mounted, many feared that Lincoln would ultimately lose the campaign for second term. He gave them his solid promise, however, that no matter what, the economic base supporting any representative body who would stand in opposition to the corporate aristocracy and their precious centralized back, would be effectively and conclusively destroyed before he turned the chair inside the White House over to another authority.¹³³ On November 8, Lincoln was reelected in a landslide, carrying all but three states.

On March 4, 1865, Lincoln made his second inaugural address, in which he attempted to justify the wasted human slaughter and destruction of the war as being “*God's will.*” Lincoln also attempted to justify the catastrophe of war by appealing to the now ex-slaves sense of justice and the soldier's sense of duty who backed the cartel of corporation and centralized bank, now bearing more power and authority over American land and American citizenry than any one of America's Constitutional founding father's could have ever imagined. Lincoln now was transposed into authority more as a potentate figure, than simply just another American president. Let his own words speak for himself, for in this work at the point now inside this body of information, they speak louder and with more conviction to us children of the future, than they have since they were spoken by he, himself so long ago:

*Fondly do we hope—fervently do we pray—that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away. Yet, if God wills that it continue, until all the wealth piled by the bond-man's 250 years of unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of blood drawn with the lash, shall be paid by another drawn with the sword, as was said 3,000 years ago, so still it must be said, "the judgments of the Lord, are true and righteous altogether". With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right, let us strive on to finish the work we are in; to bind up the nation's wounds; to care for him who shall have borne the battle, and for his widow, and his orphan—to do all which may achieve and cherish a just and lasting peace, among ourselves, and with all nations*¹³⁴

Lincoln appointed in Andrew Johnson as Vice President on March 4, 1865. Johnson appeared tipsy¹³⁵ during the speech at his ceremony, but Lincoln later assured every person present that such was not the case, and that no person needed to fear his intentions. Johnson was an ardent pro-Unionist who hailed from Tennessee. Many had advised Johnson to convince Lincoln that he should never be lenient with “traitors to the Union.”

The Assassination Of President Lincoln

United States President Abraham Lincoln was shot on good Friday, April 14, 1865, while attending the play, *Our American Cousin*, at *Ford's Theater* as the American Civil War waned into an eventual close, merely five days after Lee's surrender at Appomattox, Virginia. An attempt at assassinating Lincoln by an unknown assailant had been made in August 1864.

Since the official record halts in regard to this notation, we must assume that the assailant escaped capture, since he would have surely been hanged had he been apprehended. What this attempt reveals is that plans to capture or kill Lincoln *must* have existed since at least August, 1864. This author, however, suspects that plans were being conceived even farther back, at least by the time of the battle

133 See bibliography

134 Abraham Lincoln, *Abraham Lincoln: Selected Speeches and Writings* (Library of America edition, 2009) p 450

135 Authors such as Castel have sited that he suffered from Typhoid fever.

at Antietam, when Lee's wife was “*briefly contained*” by General McClellan as he moved toward Richmond, as we recall. With the discovery of the Southern battle plans found so neatly wrapped and concealed in the Locust tree there on the battle field, the suggestion in this cavalier discovery being that Lee was *coerced* into doing something to turn the war; the threat obviously being that should he ignore the command to do so, he would find his dear wife in bloody pieces somewhere on his families doorstep.

By the conclusion of the battle at Brandy Station, the obvious threat made on the lives of Lee's two sons would have sealed any thoughts of conspiring to harm Lincoln; since as we may recall, Lincoln had overtly threatened to hang both sons, should any harm come to Federal officials imprisoned by the Confederate command, according to the official history. The plans to kidnap Lincoln were conceived sometime between Brandy Station and Antietam, in this author's deductive opinion. With Lincoln's threat on the lives of Lee's captured sons, the conspiracy to capture Lincoln transformed into one plotting assassination, if just among a small minority of conspirators initially. This plan was sealed in it's convictions by the deaths of Lee's daughter-in-law and his two infant grand children at the hands of what this author deduces were highly possible Pinkerton appointed assassins; made with or without Lincoln's official endorsement ¹³⁶, who more than likely by now felt that he was untouchable, as evidenced by notations made inside the official historical record. ¹³⁷

At this point, while it may be possible to implicate an association with Lee directly somewhere deep inside the web of conspirators to assassinate Lincoln, the truly guilty conspirator whom was never caught and the one whom directly assisted in developing a covert plan to assassinate, very well may have been Lee's middle son, William Henry Fitzhugh Lee, since he had been given all of the negative motivation needed to justify making such a solid response in kind.

We shall suspect this claim of conspiring to assassinate on the grounds that it was he and his brother whom were ardently pursued at home by Federal authorities, their residence at White Hall burned to the very ground in lieu of their escape. Upon capture, both were threatened with hanging; and then there were the mysterious deaths of WHF Lee's wife and two infants. General Robert E Lee may very well had not been willing to stoop down to the same level as Lincoln in his method of conducting warfare; but his son may not have held to such convictions, especially when provoked by assaults and threats of death to both his mother and himself, if not what this author suspects was the Presidential endorsed cruel murder of his ailing wife and infant children.

Other reasons for conspirators to determine the necessity for assassinating Lincoln would be for his endorsement of total warfare against the civilian population in Confederate territory, ¹³⁸ which amounted to a license for criminal activity of every sort given to all dissident groups, soldiers and ex-soldiers who saw potential for personal gain at the expense of their plebeian neighbors, both during and after the war. Official history has gone to great lengths in covering up the grisly details during the last two years of the war and during the time of Reconstruction, since actions of civilian innocents in their

136 Certain files on the Civil war are still locked and sealed to this day, especially if their potential lay in untwisting the standard propagandized history being fed to America's citizens.

137 During Early's raid on Washington D.C. Lincoln was walking through town like he was watching a play.

Captain Oliver Wendale Homes shouted for him to “get down, you damn fool, before you get shot.” Thomas (2008), p. 434

138 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bummers>

own defense would be justified ^{139 140 141}; but if one dares to peer through the nice coloring on the surface, he may still view the blood, and smell the decomposing stench lingering just beneath. ¹⁴²

In the notes above we may view possibilities in two conspirators who were arrested in the assassination of Abraham Lincoln, *John Surrat* and *Lewis Powell*. Both were members of the *Confederate Secret Service*. Surrat was accused of being linked to the conspiracy when he received payments from *Judah P. Benjamin*, who was chief head of the *Confederate Secret Service*. Benjamin had also been appointed as War Secretary in the beginning years of the conflict. He was responsible for a territory extending from Virginia to Texas. His job was to supervise the Confederate army, feed, cloth and supply it with arms. Jefferson Davis appears to have adored him without contest, and he has been labeled by Davis as the most capable member of the Confederate cabinet.

We also know from these details that Benjamin had close associations with virtually all of the high ranking Confederate generals, including Lee, no doubt leading us to conclude that he knew well of the incidences involving Lee's wife and two sons being captured, the burning of Lee's youngest son's plantation as the Federals pursued him, the possible murders of Lee's daughter-in-law and his two infant grand daughters; and Lincoln's endorsement of total warfare, as well as the savage crime that went with it when Lincoln turned the other cheek to simply look the other way in his motion of approval. ¹⁴³

With Lee's son WHF Lee being a brigadier general, there is *no doubt* that Benjamin met or conferred directly or indirectly with him as well; therefore the suggestion here back to this author is that the desire to lash out was expressed, and the plot then conceived, only to be passed down to subordinates in the form of *Surratt* and *Powell*; who would meet with Booth later on, who often performed in full view of the President at Ford's theater throughout the duration of the war.

An interesting notation is that almost immediately following the collapse of Richmond, Benjamin began his escape from the United States. According to official reports, he appeared relaxed and jovial, rather than frightened as the Confederacy fell, so the notes read. His calmness anticipated by this author as being an outstanding ploy to mislead all observers from detecting suggestions of guilt from any possible angle involving himself; with him being very aware of the future to come, in this author's mind, should he fail in his deception plan.

He first sauntered down to Florida following a few close calls, and after a few additional weeks he left Florida for London; then relocated to Paris, where he stayed with family, whom he had not seen since the war. He eventually died in Paris, where his grave lies in *Piere Lachaise Cemetary*. His calm successful escape from the United States suggesting another possibility for his involvement in the plot to assassinate Lincoln. As far as the information at large is known, this author is the first to make any link of possibilities to indict Benjamin or any connection with a large Northern element well known during it's day.

139 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Quantrill%27s_Raiders

140 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_S._Mosby

141 http://www.wvculture.org/history/journal_wvh/wvh12-1.html

142 **Civil War and Reconstruction in Alabama**

By Walter Lynwood Fleming

143 This author also makes the contention that an element of Northern plebeian citizenry who possessed a colonial heritage, hated Lincoln for his tyrannical government, viewing him as an enemy of the people and conspired with the *Confederate Secret Service* to assassinate him. It is a known fact that Booth had been initiated into the group *Knights Of The Golden Circle* in 1860, a branch of the *Copperheads*.

The plan culminated when Lincoln's body guard, *John Parker*, left Lincoln in Ford's theater to have a drink at the saloon next door, a mistake that should have never occurred and leaves us to wonder just what became of the security officer who made this inexcusable mistake. Maybe he himself was party to the plan by receiving a hefty payoff far larger than his salary; a clear answer to the question or even a suggestion of possibility is not readily apparent inside the official record or any others, as of yet. Booth eased up from behind Lincoln at approximately 2230, cautiously pointed his *forty-four caliber Henry Derringer* at the back of Lincoln's head adjacent to his left ear and fired, point blank. *Major Henry Rathbone* attempted to subdue Booth, but Booth stabbed him and escaped.

Dr. Charles Leale, an Army surgeon, found the President unresponsive, barely breathing and with no detectable pulse. Once the surgeon had determined that Lincoln had been shot in the head, he attempted to clear the blood clot, allowing the president to appear more at ease in his breathing. The dying President was taken across the street to the Peterson house, where he collapsed into a coma for nine hours, dying at 0722 on April 15, 1865. Secretary of war, Stanton, saluted saying that "*now he belongs to the ages.*"¹⁴⁴

Now Lincoln lay dead, but the problem is that inside the act of slaying him,¹⁴⁵ there lay the glitter of hope for a new resurrection of the Representative body who would demand a check to preserve the plebeian Constitutional right to excel economically, without impediment. Just as the corporate supported tyrant, Lincoln lay dead, so did the hope for any resurrection of plebeian liberty. The effort in future years would be made, but without the economic base to support it, the only remaining option was for the individual Representative candidate to bow before a callous master of corporation, centralized bank and the entire Representative body already inside the halls of congress who backed them.

The appeal to emotion endeavoring to give the reign of absolute authority justification was that slavery had died from 1865 onward, with a Constitutional insertion of the thirteenth amendment.¹⁴⁶ This permanent destruction of the slave institution also served to destroy any future attempt at resurrecting an economic base that would support a representative body who would demand checks to safeguard individual rights, Constitutional or otherwise, since slavery was an absolute necessity for the purpose of managing the large estates before the advent of mechanized farm equipment.

The truth is that a sly twist had been placed inside the amendment, while plebeian citizens of America was dealing with the remaining insurgency resistance and the destructive aftermath of the war. The legal right to own slaves had simply exchanged hands from the individual, over to the corporation and government; with a false check pretending to safeguard plebeians from any future attempt by corporations to enslave them, in stating that any legal label of slave was only to be assigned by legitimate court of law. The States' right to print it's own currency backed by equal value in gold or silver had been stolen in 1863 during the heat of battle while the rank and file engaged in battle, as was the individual family's right to invest it's earnings into it's own bank for the purpose of providing lending services back to the public; the surest and one of the swiftest methods throughout history of massing a collective fortune.

With the death of Lincoln, it has been estimated that only six months of national funds remained inside the coffers of the national bank of New York and Treasury of the day. Had command of the plebeian army been handed over to Forrest, it could have easily held out for another year according to all future military strategical analysis, where it would have conquered due to simple attrition. Because

144 Donald (1996), pp. 598–599, 686. Witnesses have provided other versions of the quote, i.e. "He now belongs to the ages." and "He is a man for the ages."

145 Lincoln's death coincided with the death of the freeborn individual enterprise system, and a plebeian individual's Constitutional right to ascend the golden ladder of prosperity unsuppressed.

146 <http://blog.ucadia.com/2014/12/true-history-of-america-part-4-1860.html>

of the barbaric threats made to Lee's family, he feared allowing any exchange of command. So as a result, any future national hope for true plebeian liberty died with Lee's surrender. In reality, Lincoln's death represented the passing of liberated Constitutional America, rather than the death of slavery or any individual plebeian cause and any price that he paid for it. Lincoln's martyr was for the sovereign reign of corporation, the central bank and their representative body now lording US government in absolute authority. His death was the price in leadership that the cartel paid for their present stand in supreme authority. Lincoln fell at the climax of a complete unerring service to the master that he spent his whole life living for, rather than any notion to the contrary.

This observation explains the true reason why Lincoln's monument lords so glaringly over the mall at Washington D.C toward the *Eccles (Federal Reserve Board) Building*, since he was the cartel's anointed king and supreme leader who had supervised their complete conquest over all US plebeian masses, with the history of those who stood strong to contest it being twisted, transforming them into the national villains; and the tyrant who made the supreme stand for corporate rule in the absolute, along with his forces of the dark side, the great liberators. The Lincoln memorial stands as a pantheon to the first deified effigy of corporate America and its central bank ¹⁴⁷, who had sacrificed his mortal body in completely dedicated service to their cause, only to live on in immortal glory to the ignorant and in unceasing infamy to the few wise informed, who possess the ability for deductively analyzing the real truth. A clear realization of the truth stands brilliantly for enlightening those who possess knowledge and understanding as to *whom it really is* that constitutes the true enemy to our anointed Constitution and individual liberties.

A memorial for Lincoln had been proposed since the time of his death. Later on, a memorial commission organized. President *William H Taft* had been ordained as President to the Lincoln memorial commission. By 1913 congress had approved the commission's choice of *design and location*. That date of 1913 bears outstanding significance and reason for us to make note of it here inside this work, since it will verify specifically *whom* it was that intended to immortalize their own personal hero; though allowing the effigy to masquerade as hero unto plebeian masses, who had been deceived and manipulated via divisive appeal to emotion, for all years to come. The commission was allocated the sum of \$ 300,000.00 for the project to get underway, a sum equaled to approximately six million dollars in today's currency. On February 12, 1914, a dedication ceremony was conducted and on the following month the actual construction began. The monument was officially completed on May 30, 1922, being dedicated personally by William H Taft.

Inside Taft himself is where stronger suggestions lay implicating the fact of central bank and their corporate backers deifying their martyred lord of arms; Conquistador El Supremo of America's plebeian masses, both physically and intellectually, in the figure of Abraham Lincoln inside the Lincoln Memorial. Taft presided over passage of the sixteenth amendment, which allowed Congress to levy an income tax irrespective of any State concerns or the people who reside therein. This amendment was imposed into the Constitution with no form of check in place to secure any concerns relating back to plebeian masses on the ground.

When the South lost the Civil War, that check had been totally removed, as we shall recall, and as of yet to return again. Such is why no President elected truly supports the plebeians who voted him in, explaining why all get into office by telling the masses what they intend to do, but once inside, they all have no choice but to bow down to the same lording master. For that reason, this author has chosen *not* to vote years ago, but will do so only under one single condition to be discussed later on. Any readers whom are adherents to the idea of totally liberated intellectualism should do the same, for the identical

147 At the time it was only in de facto, being the Bank Of New York. Presently it is the clandestine entity known as The Federal Reserve.

valid reasons. The truth in history reveals that *there is no lesser of the two evils*, for the two parties are both legs on the same authoritative body designing against the people.

The First Dark Step Downward

Rise Of American Business

The Northern sector of the nation gradually began to see a rise in production following the Civil War, especially noted in the rise of the huge mega-monopolies such as the one owned by Andrew Carnegie and the steel industry. There was also the development of the assembly line, which not only increased production, but made it more efficient to engage.

People were happy to pursue the work when it could be found, since the nation had been engulfed in an economic collapse that lasted from 1873 until 1879, basically covering the US and Europe, where it lasted even longer. In Britain it appears to have stagnated the economy for two decades, being titled "*The Great Depression*" until events in the 1930s took precedence. While this author feels that the depression was due primarily to the natural flow of economies in general, with the exceeding low rate of funds remaining inside the National Bank in the US, more than likely the depression was caused or exacerbated by the President at the National Bank attempting to print his way out of the situation. Since there was no check to demand that any issued bank notes be backed in gold or silver, more than likely the market was flooded with notes in hopes that the gradually rising corporate mega businesses would invest, produce and consequently give value in the notes. Still, the unsteady flow in the economy tended to keep the general feeling about real progress questionable.

One quick glance in the official history betrays the suspicion that money was being printed up to the advantage of an elitist few, since the specific notation of corporate railroad over speculation is noted as being one of the major causes. We would anticipate this possibility even without reading the note, being that Federal land in the West could and was being purchased in bulk by RR companies, and building projects financed. Around these RR depots businesses sprang up and towns grew. Other causes are listed as being due to economic dislocation from the Franco-Prussian war, and massive property losses from the Chicago and Boston fires of 1871 and 1872.

The Panic Of 1874

While some mega-businesses did make gains at the top gradually, the financial situation appeared to teeter. With the coming of 1880 things began to feel as if they were calming, and a period of gradually

increasing prosperity felt as if it might return for the next four years. Something went wrong somewhere along the way, however. What this author feels from reading the official history at this point is that both periods of economic collapse were more than likely caused by outright corruption from the same dark cartel who could print non-backed notes or bonds to finance corporate construction projects, railroads in particular. Such levels of corruption with no check in place to regulate them caused two huge Wall Street firms to collapse; *Grant And Ward*, and *Marine National Bank Of New York*. The failure of these two firms caused a domino effect, where a multitude of firms fell.

Other causes of the collapse also stemming from corruption were acts of embezzlement, such as the situation of *James C Eno* who stole over three million dollars and fled to Canada. Even though the bank eventually replenished the missing amount, still the fact of it happening did not do much to assist any new blossoming confidence levels of the system at large or in Wall Street. As has been noted, business did seem to gradually profit at the top end, but the economy reeled due to a number of causes, including the flagrant corruption that we would have anticipated. As far as this author is concerned there appears to have been a series of depression that followed the Civil War, the true cause he attributes to Lincoln's intense obsessive effort to destroy the plebeian individual enterprise economy, and the fact that he literally threw every resource that the nation had in his effort to quash plebeian independence.

The Depression Of 1893

Certain sources tell us that the Panic Of 1893 actually began in Argentina. This apparent fact betray the international aspect of business and banking by the time of this situation. As we shall recall, by 1857 American business and banking had already assumed an international aspect, leading to negative cooperation seeking to manipulate the system at large, in favor of an elitist few.

The situation on the ground appears to have began by an encouragement to invest by the banking firm, Baring Brothers in Argentina, which was an English merchant bank based in London. It was founded in 1762 and owned by the German banking family, Baring, who were merchants and money lenders. A failure of the Argentine wheat crop and a coup on Buenos Aires, ended further investments. Europeans from other areas, began a run on gold in the US treasury, since all that they had to do was to cash in their dollar investments for exportable gold. In spite of the tough economy, during the 1870's and 1880's the US had experienced some growth,¹⁴⁸ but it was primarily due to high international commodity prices; thus the suggestion in this is that the growth factor primarily came in the form of bank purchased stock options in commodities or corporate executive stock option investments in commodities.

There again, the primary economic beneficiaries of the time period following the Civil War in the US and maybe even throughout the western world, were the international banking and corporate aristocratic elitist at the top of the system. The people on the ground primarily appear to have been dealing with a collapsed economy. Proof of this claim arrives in the notation that just thirteen days prior to the inauguration of President Grover Cleveland, receivers¹⁴⁹ from the *Philadelphia And Reading*

148 *Growth from Railroad companies did so at the expense of Native Americans, where the US military was sent in to remove them from their own lands. These people were also force relocated onto "reservations," or worthless non-productive government property set aside for the purpose, and a once totally self-sufficient native population was completely socialized to the point that most have forgotten their time honored techniques of living independently, a harbinger of an impending truth for all of America's plebeian population, in this author's opinion based on historical fact and present day revelation on the ground.*

149 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Receivership>

*Railroad*¹⁵⁰ were appointed, which had greatly overextended itself through investments of non-gold backed bank notes into property development contracts. Without a doubt, this company was most certainly not the only one, as we shall recall from our section on the *Morrill Tariff* and extension funds for what amounted to straw-man investments that came out of it.

As concern for the state of the economy worsened, a mass run on the banks came about as people on the ground rushed in to withdraw their hard earned funds. This run was followed up by a credit crunch, causing foreign investors to sell American stocks to obtain American funds backed by gold. The result was that 500 banks closed, 15000 businesses failed and numerous farms ceased operation. The unemployment rate was 35% in New York State, and 43% in the State of Michigan, making this collapse even worse than the one in 1929. Soup kitchens opened up to feed the starving hordes. People did anything available just to feed their families. Large numbers of women resorted to prostitution, as reported by the records of the day. 19% of the American workforce remained unemployed. When the banks failed, people lost their life savings. Many people could not meet their mortgage obligations and simply just walked away from their homes; a scenario that sounds way too familiar to us in the present day.

The situation of the economy led to the *Pullman Strike*¹⁵¹ and more than 1300 strikes nationwide, many of them violent confrontations between workers and authorities from Illinois, and in the coal fields of Appalachia to Idaho in response to a national strike by *United Mine Workers Of America*; but how else other than via protests are plebeians to secure their basic rights without enforcing checks on the potential for corruption of corporate authorities and corruption at large inside the governmental system via directly applied action in response to negative authoritarian motivations that serve to justify it when authorities refuse to lend ear in logical mediation of verifiable facts?

The point is at this place in the record, just as Jefferson had predicted so long ago before, that without checks on the currency and throughout the system at large, corruption would prevail at the expense of the plebeian people on the ground, as is evidenced by the very historical record. The plebeian people of America had no Representative body in the halls of congress calling for checks to secure the value of their currency or any of their systemic interests. In due course of time, every Constitutional right that the plebeian masses had held so dear was destined to be purloined right before their very faces, especially their rights in regard to plebeian freedom of choice. The justification for purloining plebeian liberty of deciding what was best for themselves, would be made initially via the same old appeals to emotion made already. The other justifications would be due for the euphemism of *preserving quality* in service and product, and for the issue of *progress* defined as it applies to the concerns of corporate investment or future corporate and systemic developmental ambitions.

The decline of gold reserves stored in the Treasury forced President Cleveland to borrow 65 million dollars in gold from Wall Street banker *J.P. Morgan and The Rothschild Banking Family of England*, who charged the US government a hefty 7 million dollar fee (*approximately 140 million dollars in today's currency value*) for bailing out the US system. These notations are very important to hold in reserve, since they are not part of any "conspiracy theory," but hard facts born from the official historical record. The analytical question to ask at at this point is *who, who* is going to pay this fee back when nearly every body involved is broke, practically speaking? The suggested feeling here is that plebeians may have been sold out for the unbridled excesses of government and corporations to fulfill their own greed laden aspirations? Time indeed shall reveal all hidden secrets, *unto those who dare to recall and observe.*

150 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reading_Company#1833-1893_Expansion_History

151 Remember the authoritarian response

To get a feel for the time at large and the sentiment here in this work concerning corporate desires to totally dominate services, even going as far as indirectly forcing plebeian people to labor for the gain of the corporation at large, read this statement from a laborer during the Pullman Strike. The need for some sort of check on the interests of corporations may be revealed in the following notation:

A statement of the Pullman strikers, addressed to the American Railway Convention, 15 June 1894:

Rents all over the city in every quarter have fallen, in some cases to one-half. Residences, compared with which ours are hovels, can be had a few mites away at the prices we have been contributing to make a millionaire a billionaire. What we pay \$15 for in Pullman is leased for \$8 in Roseland; and remember that just as no man or woman of our 4,000 toilers has ever felt the friendly pressure of George M. Pullman's hand, so no man or woman of us all has ever owned or can ever hope to own one inch of George M. Pullman's land. Why, even the very streets are his, . . . Water which Pullman buys from the city at 8 cents a thousand gallons he retails to us at 500 percent advance and claims he is losing \$400 a month on it. Gas which sells at 75 cents per thousand feet in Hyde Park, just north of us, he sells for \$2.25. When we went to tell him our grievances, he said we were all his 'children'. Pullman, both the man and the town, is an ulcer on the body politic. He owns the houses, the schoolhouses, and churches of God in the town he gave his once humble name. ¹⁵²

Another notation that interests this author is that in the 1894 elections the Republican Party excelled ¹⁵³, although we must recall that the Democratic party was basically impotent on a national level since it's supporting economic base had been destroyed by the interests of central bank and the corporation to rule the halls of Congress in the absolute. We must also remember that the Democratic Party of the period up until 1950 was not the same DP that followed. Thus, the Democratic Party following the Civil War remained more a feature at the State level, than at the national level during the late 1800's.

The depletion of funds caused by Lincoln's obsessive determination in his labor to destroy a nation that was *destined* to be a stronghold for plebeian economic liberty, and the ensuing economic catastrophes wrought from the inflation caused by the production of non-gold backed notes with the intention of creating an explosion in corporate investment, in combination with unchecked corruption in government and corporation at the elitist level that followed, forced congress to basically ignore politics at the State level. In the South and parts of the West and Mid-West, the dramatically weakened Democratic party still dominated and life struggled on with an unspoken intention of resurrecting the antebellum system in the South. What is interesting to note is that only two Democratic Presidents were elected during the 75 year period between the *Civil War and The Great Depression*. As we shall recall, during the period of Reconstruction, the Southern Democratic party largely had been exterminated. The Panic of 1893 continued until 1900, but served as a warning to plebeians in pretext to the future, both at home and abroad.

The Panic Of 1907

Starting in 1897 a gradual uptick in the economy generated a prevailing feeling of future progress looming just ahead. By 1900 economic circumstances in business above and in the lives of plebeians

152 *United States Strike Commission Report*. Senate Executive Document No. 7 (53rd Congress, 3rd Session.) Washington: Government Printing Office, 1895.

153 We must recall that the RP descended directly from the old Federalist party who did not want checks of any sort on currency, corporate interests or in government at large. This party persists in in this desire to this very day.

on the ground appeared to have stabilized. This feeling of stabilization continued for the next seven years. Technology had increased. Farm technology ¹⁵⁴ now allowed huge landed estates to function once again, but without the necessity of slaves as in the past, as is evidenced by farms on the Mississippi delta, for example. Electricity was now becoming fairly commonplace in developed areas of the nation. The problem with this development was and is, that what is presented, sold or even forced initially as progress, bears the potential for enslaving people once they forget that it is very possible to live without it, as has been discussed earlier in volume one of this work. As it was with the native population on the reservations, when enough people are in compliance with any mandated order, the individual plebeian Constitutional freedom of choice to do otherwise eventually is purloined away from them. ^{155 156 157 158} This abuse of authority occurring simply due to the unbridled greed and desire to extort, of both government and their corporate sponsors.

This work is not a criticism of progress, but in the words of Jefferson, what it is in criticism of is outright *repression* touted euphemistically as *progress*, by existing without hard checks in place to ensure the Constitutional liberty of choice in response from individual plebeians on the ground. History clearly demonstrates that all examples to the contrary *always* lead to an overt abuse of authority in due course of time; whether any sort of imposed direction be from a government authority, Federal, State or local, or any sort of government sponsored corporate based authority, where some of the greatest abuses known to the history of man have occurred in the name of maintaining a profit margin. ¹⁵⁹ Once checks are removed, then the same has great potential to occur anywhere that masses exist as subordinates, rather than as liberated individuals. ¹⁶⁰

The panic was caused by Augustus Heinze , a copper magnate, and his brother trying to hold the stock so that the price could be manipulated in a company called the *United Copper Company*. The banks lent money to the scheme suffered a run on their funds, that later spread to other banks and banking trusts. This author suspects that maybe the lending scheme included the banks who were hoping to benefit either way. ¹⁶¹When the scheme failed, the collapse of New York City's third largest banking trust, *The Knickerbocker Trust Company*. Regional banks then withdrew funds from New York City banks. The result was that the New York Stock exchange fell by 50%!

An interesting notation is made when we observe exactly whom it was that came to the banking system's rescue. Wall Street Banker *J.P. Morgan* pledged large sums of his own personal money, obviously hedging a bet on the economy moving back up and being able to earn some high end interest rates in the process. He also convinced other New York bankers to do the same thing, for the same reason. The following year, senator *Nelson W Aldrich*, father-in-law of *John D Rockefeller Jr.*, established and chaired a commission to investigate the crisis and propose future solutions, eventually leading to the creation of *The Federal Reserve*. The suggestion of possibility in this solution is that more than likely the financial crisis was engineered for the purpose of legitimizing such a proposal in the first place. On the banking end of the crisis, the negative situation does not appear to have lasted

154 Dan Albone invented the first tractor in 1901. Steadily improvement in fertilizers led to Haber process in 1910.

155 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Native_American_reservation_politics

156 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Indian_boarding_schools

157 <http://www.collective-evolution.com/2014/03/09/florida-makes-off-grid-living-illegal-mandates-all-homes-must-be-connected-to-an-electricity-grid/>

158 <http://govtslaves.info/government-cracks-down-on-gardening-as-self-sufficiency-becomes-illegal/>

159 <http://www.cnn.com/2013/11/06/world/asia/china-labor-camp-halloween-sos/>

160 <http://www.constitution.org/ghansen/internal.htm>

161 Would benefit because of insider trading and the interest made on money lent out.

but a few months, with the insertion of Morgan's funds. Although the information seems a bit sketchy at this point, the situation on the ground appears to have dragged on for the next two years.

The Situation Of Banking

In theory, the United States did not have an officially recognized centralized bank at the point where we now stand in this study, and had not been in possession of one since the days of Jackson vetoing the charter on the Second Bank Of The United States. By proxy, however, the United States *did* have a type of centralized bank, since the Federal Banks primarily located inside New York City once held all of the gold and all others petitioned for that gold, even locally operated State banks. In 1863, as we recall, State banks were liquidated by the National Banking Act, also serving to centralize US currency into a single note, rather than State issued notes. In retrospect the US possessed an *unofficial* centralized bank after 1863. The real problem with it was that there existed no check demanding that the face value on the bank note issued (*dollars*) be equal to the same amount in gold or silver; thus serving to facilitate corruption between the bank and large politically connected corporations, many of whom the same individuals running the corporation also sat in high seats of government! ^{162 163 164}

The words to describe the situation are that the system running the nation of America had corrupted into one that was corporatist in beneficial organization, rather than individualist, but not yet to the point that corporate interests virtually dictated the lives of plebeians on the ground. Such magisterial legalities seeking to manipulate individuals to their own financial detriment in flagrant disregard to the Constitution, for the positive benefit of large corporations would come about in later years; beginning under the guise of serving to correct broad hyperbolic social wrongs, while at the same time dividing the population into contentious sects; and by appealing to the self-centered sentimentality of one sect in lieu of some allegorical wrong committed in the distant winds of time long since past by another sect, a distraction in the form of tension between the sects was effectively created.

While plebeian Americans on the ground were embroiled by the appeal to emotion and their backs turned, the banking cartel motivated the US representative body who totally served their concerns while possessing no others, to serve their own interests while pretending to correct social wrongs of the past by giving gifts, and serving the interests thereof, with the scapegoat justification being those guilty of the historical allegoric wrong now forced to service a socialized system that in reality, was a prelude for the future enslavement of the entire US plebeian population. As we observed earlier, the pattern for the next phase in the conquest of plebeian America, had already been established long ago since the Presidency of Andrew Jackson, if not earlier.

Corporations were being established and slowly growing due to the continuing negative economic situations that kept reoccurring, since the national bank printed up non-gold backed bank notes to facilitate corporate investment and speculation, hoping to reestablish value to the notes in doing so, as the investment plans bore fruit. The plan appeared to be moving in a gradual positive direction, but not quickly enough to suit the tastes of political candidates seeking election or reelection from plebeian votes, among masses who increasingly felt that their concerns were being rudely ignored by the very individuals whom they had voted in, as these candidates had promised to do otherwise during the campaign run. ^{165 166}

162 <http://www.cbsnews.com/news/why-is-congress-a-millionaires-club/>

163 <https://www.opensecrets.org/revolving/top.php?display=Z>

164 <http://www.motherjones.com/politics/2010/09/congress-corporate-sponsors>

165 <http://www.perkel.com/politics/lies.htm>

The first move deduced as being necessary to stabilize the situation economically was to create an *official* centralized bank for the first time since existence of the charter for the Second Bank Of The United States. The precedence had already been established in the last two economic panics that had occurred, with the families of *Rothschild and J.P. Morgan* making huge speculative gambles on the future of America and it's ability to generate profit; but a gamble that was virtually insured to their own gain, when it was primarily corporations owned by these families who were designed to purchase the resource base ¹⁶⁷ allowing them to facilitate this anticipated increase of profit margin. Why not facilitate the future of National lending by these families, in a manner that renders government accessibility to funds without question ¹⁶⁸ simply for the asking, when it's collusion in US government requests it? Why not make reception of an allotted interest payment amount *guaranteed* by their own self appointed collection agency and to the profit of the cartel family, concerns regarding questions of plebeian rights, Constitutional or otherwise, can simply just be damned! ¹⁶⁹

By their actions we may deduce that these individuals feel that they are above all laws of men; which in-fact, since the very best of lawyers may be purchased and these families held unlimited funds; then as well we must consider the fact that they virtually owned the entire US government, the above statement may stand as the supreme truth in it's absolute..,that is in most instances except one..¹⁷⁰. As we proceed forward from here on out, let us never forget the ultimate libertarian commandment found in *Proverbs 22:7 The rich rule over the poor, and the borrower is slave to the lender*. Hence, that command being for us to *forbear all debt*, lest ye indenture thyself.

The word *slave* is still most certain to hold an impending *astonishment* to the mind of the average American as time continues to move forward into the future. One theme in this work is that the past, when it benefits an elitist constituency, in-fact, *is not dead*, since it never did die to begin with. All have been *deceived* into believing otherwise, however, as we discussed with vivid details near the end in volume one. Plebeians do not possess the ability to visualize past and present day facts merging together due to the powerful forces of well designed propaganda, that has been hammered relentlessly into developing minds by the State sponsored public school system, ¹⁷¹ a barrage of authoritarian sanctioned text books at all levels, and the resulting majority view that any idea to the contrary constitutes some sort of negative threat. Any reader of this work who has covered volume one should hold the suppressed history of the United States in mind, right along with the sacred proverb above.

The New Clandestine Centralized Bank

While many seeking to deceive have attributed the official story to the realm of conspirator imagination, an examination of facts stand to tell us that a dramatic occurrence destined to seize the future of America and her citizens, really did take place. The chilling event conducted by some of the world's most wealthy and powerful, was fulfilled with a true plan of secrecy in mind. During the situations of economic panic discussed above, those who came to the nation's financial rescue decided

166 https://www.washingtonpost.com/opinions/marc-thiessen-obamas-blizzard-of-lies/2014/10/13/7acc3d22-52e4-11e4-892e-602188e70e9c_story.html

167 Government land, primarily in the Western states, purchased in bulk primarily by rail road corporations, at very low rates.

168 Since no representative base stood to demand checks on currency or government in general on behalf of the plebeian population.

169 <http://www.investopedia.com/articles/personal-finance/030514/how-powerful-irs.asp>

170 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/French_Revolution#Estates-General_of_1789

171 Reclaiming Liberty

By Kennedy, James Ronald Pgs 150-155

to take matters into their own hands, once and for all. This fact of occurrence, as was intimated above, strongly suggests to the deductive analyst that the last two past economic panics *may very well have been intentionally induced*, to facilitate development of a new centralized bank.

The obvious intention was for the Federal government to be married with those whom owned the bank, but yet the bank passed off as acting on it's own independent accord. When government officials needed any type of financing, no check stood in place either in the congressional halls of government or in the new home of the lender, to argue plebeian concerns in regard to the loan being assumed. Plebeians therefore, have no method of determining *what* specific loans are made, *how* they and the nation at large would benefit, nor for what true purpose the loans would be made. The only figure plebeians are allowed to possess are in the realm of a national debt so massive, that few minds including the writer of this text, can conceive of. Such huge numbers render the figure into the realm of an abstract, seemingly justified when the rank and file plebeian views no rift in the course of his daily life.

*“The birds still sing and the cash registers ring. People still go out to eat and jump inside the pool to beat the heat, so why should I care about something I read in some book or hear on the television? What is it that I can do about anything?”*¹⁷² This general view of complacency pushed so ardently by the media¹⁷³, bears it's own intention to deceive, however.

Enter The Next Phase Of Plebeian Conquest

It all began under a cover of darkness on November 22, 1910, in a railroad station in Hoboken, New Jersey. A delegation of the United State's leading financiers left in a sealed rail road car, with blinds drawn, on what was an obvious secret mission to a number of news paper reporters who had gathered around for the purpose of observing and hopefully, conduct an interview. The true destination was not revealed on that night and for some time later. The delegation was headed by *Senator Nelson Aldrich*, head of the *National Monetary Commission*, which President Theodore Roosevelt had just signed into law back in 1908, hoping to permanently stabilize the national economy. Aldrich had just led the member of the commission on a two year tour of Europe, casually spending some three hundred thousand dollars of tax payer's money; an interesting note to make here in lieu of facts mentioned past and much more pertinent to this body of information, those still yet to come. He had not yet made any report on the trip nor had he devised any hard plan for banking reform.¹⁷⁴

Accompanying senator Aldrich at the Hoboken station were his private secretary, *Sheldon; A. Piat Andrew*, Assistant Secretary of the Treasury, and special Assistant of the NMC, *Frank Vanderlip*, President of the National City Bank Of New York, one *Henry P Davison*, Morgan's personal emissary and senior partner of J.P. Morgan Company, *Charles P Norton*, president of the First National Bank Of New York, a bank also dominated by Morgan. On the last moment before train departure, in leaped *Benjamin Strong*, lieutenant of J.P. Morgan, followed at the heels by *Paul Warburg*, a German immigrant who had joined the banking house of Kuhn, Loeb.¹⁷⁵

Behind the drawn blinds as the train pulled out, Aldrich informed the others that his plan from that moment on was to keep them virtually imprisoned at Jekyll Island, Georgia, until they had created a *“scientific currency system”* for the United States Of America. According to Bertie Charles Forbes six

172 A true remark heard given by a college professor in sarcasm to an intellectual discussion concerning negative economic issues

173 <http://video.foxbusiness.com/v/4515438951001/government-deceiving-people-about-the-american-dream/?#sp=show-clips>

174 Chapter one, Jekyll Island, *Secrets Of The Federal Reserve*, by Eustice Mullins

175 See note 157

years later, Warberg was the link that bound the Aldrich system and the system of the time given in the statement (1916) together. In Forbes own words, "He more than any one man, has made the system possible as a working reality."

From the information it seems that a very exclusive group of millionaires led by J.P. Morgan had purchased the island a few years earlier, hoping to use it as a winter retreat, since it is much less cold during the months of January and February in Georgia than in New York. They must have enjoyed being by themselves there, at least for the time being. Soon they commenced constructing a series of lavish mansions, which they assigned the nice euphemistic name of "*cottage*" for use by their families during their winter vacation. They called themselves "*The Jekyll Island Hunt Club.*" For the reasons stated above, the JIHC was chosen as the place to draft the plan for control of the money and the credit of the United States government, plebeian citizen, and others as well. It has been said that one sixth of the entire world's wealth was represented by the members of the JIHC! Membership was exclusive only to family.

Notations have been made that there were no journalists within fifty miles of the club house during that era. Club members agreed not to use last names during the time of their stay. There were no benefactor parties, no large groups to cheer, and the only toasts made were those between themselves to their own success, when the documents of instruction were finally drawn up, only to be finalized between themselves as their own negotiation body. Banking "*reform*" had been ordered by the *National Monetary Commission*. This group was sworn by their common bond and the wealth that their allegiances had already invested into the nation, to provide that reform. Reporters appeared to have been tipped off that something of interest was astir and were waiting at the Brunswick, Georgia station. Henry P Davison went out to address them, speaking only in generalities while never divulging any secrets. The cover for their true project was that they were going on a two week duck hunt.

There were self serving intentions in their plans not being spoken aloud, however, those intentions being the true purpose of the secrecy, as the deductive analysis of this author shall reveal. If true banking reform was what this group had really been in search of, it would have taken power away from the elitist by demanding a check on currency...that check being that face value of the note be backed by an equal amount in gold or silver. Consolidation of power in the ability to *dictate* the national direction to the advantage of an elitist few was what the reality of the meeting was all about, since all forces inside the halls of US government now *had no other option* but to bow before them in any earnest bequest of national funding, especially since J.P. Morgan had already lend sums out that would be equaled to hundreds of millions in today's currency. We shall rightfully deduce that just such a self-serving idea was perceived by Morgan upon the very moment that he chose to lend the money out that pulled the Panic of 1893 back into level economic standing, as all should by now recall.

Paul Warburg was the banking master in charge of designing the technical aspects of the plan. Senator Nelson Aldrich was there to see that the plan was drawn up in a manner that would be accepted by Congress. The other bankers were there to insure that all banking specifics were included inside the bill, so that the group would be certain to have every desired detail in perfect place upon the plans presentation to congress. The first meeting was paramount, all logistical details and concerns must be thoroughly covered from every conceivable angle and included inside the plan. There would be no second chance to rework the plan, if some small, but very detrimental detail was mistakenly left out.

As the meeting was in process, there appears to have been a certain amount of friction, as we would suppose. Warburg, who was the technical wizard of the group, was also very proud of his abilities. His method included pausing to give lectures for the purpose of describing the process and any direct purpose of the specific detail in question being proposed. In the opinion of Aldrick, Warborg also bore an air of insolence in his speech. The fact that Warburg was German and spoke with a heavy German accent did not seem to help the contention very much. Aldrich had been a banker for years, but only

from a stock option sell-and-purchase end. He knew very little in regard to the technical aspect of banking. It appears that he resented Warburg's skill and an air about his voice that Aldrich perceived as arrogance. It also appears that Warburg could have cared less what any person present thought about his individuality or his plans. Fact is, he himself knew by hardened experience that no plans could be devised that would prove more efficient. Any moves to attempt at improving on the plan, would in-fact prove to be retroactive, once the move perceived as improvement passed over the mark that Warburg had already ardently established; a detail that Warburg was obviously aware of by going to great effort to insure that reciprocity was never the case in his plans.

The monetary “*reform*” plan was presented to Congress as the completed work of The National Monetary Commission. By approaching the situation through the hands of a second party, the taint of big money directly from Wall Street was concealed from public view. The amount of money contributed into any Congressional campaign effort could never repair the harm done, should a connection from America's largest banking families be made to any congressman from Wall Street. As we shall recall, the liberated individualist of America held a long hatred for centralized currency and banking being forced upon him, because of the corruption that historically followed in it's wake.

Examine this direct quote from the primary source used in regard to the Jekyll Island meeting inside this work. The source used is Jekyll Island, *Secrets Of The Federal Reserve*, by Eustice Mullins:

It (the struggle against the centralized bank) had begun with Thomas Jefferson's fight against Alexander Hamilton's scheme for the First Bank of the United States, backed by James Rothschild. It had continued with President Andrew Jackson's successful war against Alexander Hamilton's scheme for the Second Bank of the United States, in which Nicholas Biddle was acting as the agent for James Rothschild of Paris. The result of that struggle was the creation of the Independent Sub-Treasury System, which supposedly had served to keep the funds of the United States out of the hands of the financiers. A study of the panics of 1873, 1893, and 1907 indicates that these panics were the result of the international bankers' operations in London. The public was demanding in 1908 that Congress enact legislation to prevent the recurrence of artificially induced money panics. Such monetary reform now seemed inevitable. It was to head off and control such reform that the National Monetary Commission had been set up with Nelson Aldrich at its head, since he was majority leader of the Senate.

The supreme task for the deductive analyst is *always* to carefully observe the information at hand, as to the manner in which specific details link with the *valid* history that is already deductively known. In this manner the hard truth is manifested from within any twisted propaganda intending to deceive. Once the true details in the matter are determined, then we can research the history of the details inside that truth; and suggestions born forth by those details... shall reveal the future with an astonishing clarity. For that reason, we might regard history as a *medium*, a crystal ball if you will, and the individuals who possess it's thorough knowledge, as divine wizards who bear concealed secrets from the past strongly suggesting our present realities... and those yet to come.

In a sense of tradition at it's most lucid perfection, one could almost equate the highly skilled deductive analyst as being on par with the Oracle at Delphi, but without the chemical influence. The influence of chemicals pervert the power of suggestion in facts, nearly always leading one to accept false conclusions; at times leading individuals to stand hard on these false convictions, even to the death. Our methods of liberating the powers of intellectuality should *always* be completely natural. If one intends to use chemicals, then he is commanded by the forces of truth to make use during times of complete idleness, not while he is on the assigned task at hand.

In the information noted above, we observe references to the First Bank Of The United States, and specifically who Alexander Hamilton's backer was, that backer being *James Rothschild*. We notice the President of the Second Bank Of The United States being Nicholas Biddle, as we shall recall from

volume one. A very revealing detail is that *Biddle was the acting agent for James Rothschild of Paris*. Now we know the reason for the ruthless intent of those supporting a central bank and currency to guarantee their “right” to corrupt; it's financier was demanding payment, and all in collusion stood to gain by borrowing money, then forcing repayment for that debt back down upon the heads of America's plebeian citizens! The result of the war against the bank was the creation of a supposedly independent sub Treasury System, claiming back to the American public, that it served well to keep America's funds from within the hands of self-serving financiers. As was intimated in volume one, only insiders held knowledge of whom the fund contributors were and specifics regarding the exact amounts inside the fund on any occasion, so therefore the TS was wide open to the forces of corruption. These are very important details to file away for future reference, since all of them bear *astounding* suggestions of strong future possibility.

The public was demanding reform to head off artificially induced financial panics by 1908/1909. The appearances of purpose in this meeting on Jekyll Island and supported by the *National Monetary Commission* was in-fact to *head off efforts in reforming* the monetary system. Even the very name “central bank” was instructed by Warberg to be avoided, his proposal was to label this new center of American finance with a pleasant sounding euphemism known to the world as *The Federal Reserve System*. This de facto central bank would be owed by individuals who would *profit immensely* from ownership of shares. As a bank issuing funds, those in control would literally dictate the nation's money value and credit. In it's greatest move to deceive plebeian masses, the bank would be married to US government by being “controlled” by Congress.¹⁷⁶ The US President himself would select the Federal Reserve Board Of Governors, feigning a plebeian presumption that The Federal Reserve is under US Government control. A majority of the directors would be appointed directly or indirectly by the banks in the Federal Reserve association. The real labor of the Board would be controlled by a *Federal Advisory Council*, meeting with these Presidential appointed governors. The FAC council would be chosen by these directors of the twelve Federal Reserve Banks, who would always remain unknown intentionally, by design of Warberg.¹⁷⁷

Now we are going back to the same time honored struggle that had been with America since the days of the Washington administration; the forces demanding some form of check on corruption, against those who are determined to maintain it and would go to any lengths in doing so, including assassination of high level government officials and mass murder of the American plebeian population. The only difference in this new round of the great battle for America, is that now there stood *no Representative body* in the halls of Congress to fight on behalf of the rank and file American public. The ones now demanding the hard check were the mass of citizens themselves appealing to their congressional representatives, whom they falsely perceived as representing their collective interests.

The problem revealed here manifests the level of concern felt at the original Constitutional convention. The reoccurring fact is that the potential for corruption continued to stand in that this representative body could be *paid off to turn coat* on the very citizens who had voted them into office. In the creation of this clandestine central bank assuming the position of sole financier for America, the entire representative body *was forced by circumstance* to get the dung on it's hands as it is cast outward upon the masses, who are shepherded to believe the deceptive lie that they are being fed healthful nourishment; thus the individual representative has no other choice but to stand with the forces of darkness, with the American plebeian public bowing at their feet in a disgusting appeal for mercy. The real truth is being declared here inside this very work, a true one of a kind all on it's own, that

176 Who now had no opposing representative body to demand checks in the system or on the currency. Nor was their any body present to question the nature of loans being handed out.

177 See note 158

American citizens have no mighty knight in shining armor to save them, save God Almighty himself; who has in-fact given them a solid *strength* to gain the upper hand so desired, that they themselves have long since forgotten.

The primary deception directed toward plebeian masses in the plan drafted by Warberg, is to be found in the regional reserve system. He proposed a system beginning with four, but eventually evolving into twelve, branch reserve banks located in different sections of the nation. Individuals outside of the banking world would never perceive the concentration of America's currency and credit system being in New York; the technique for a planned deception is revealed in the intended diversion by the twelve banks being scattered into different sections of the nation.

The other deception intended was that rather than a Board Of Governors being proposed by Congress, it would be proposed by the President alone, per Warberg's proposal in plan. This move alone serves to render the Federal Reserve System proposal *unconstitutional* even before it was put on the docket for Congressional review. The reason that the FRS was unconstitutional goes back to the same argument made by both Jefferson and Jackson covered in detail inside volume one, as we may observe in article one, section eight, part five of the Constitution: “*Congress shall have the power to coin money and regulate the value thereof.*”

Remember that the job of the FRS was to be a bank of issue (issuing funds to finance the nations direction) Tyrants rule nations by controlling it's currency, so therefore the founding fathers, primarily Jefferson and his backers, demanded that any issuance of funds first pass through Congress before being accepted. Warberg's proposal virtually allowed for an absolute authority to *dictate* the direction of the nations financing by placing that decision of choosing leadership of the bank into the hands of the US President, a lone individual who would hold self-serving interests or compelled to serve interests other than those of the plebeian masses.

With the establishment of the Federal Reserve System, we may observe that the cartel now truly did hold absolute authority over the nation of America and held Lady Liberty by the throat, in future time moving to violate her in ways that only the most vivid of audacious minds could conceive of. The authoritarian dream for reducing the plebeian population into an expendable resource had achieved the first step in becoming a reality on the ground. Few rank and file people on the ground were aware of the fact that a demon loomed just ahead in the enshrouding mist on the old dirt road of time. The details of this meeting on Jekyll Island, which led to the formation of the *Federal Reserve Bank* barely three years later, are very important to recall when we ponder the fact of our present national debt being more than fourteen trillion dollars, with an interest rate equaled to more than half our gross national product! What is the real plan for paying that money back? What suggestions of possibility do facts on the ground have to reveal to us? What do the facts of history already spoken of have to suggest as being possible? The answers to these questions and more will be covered in later sections of this work.

The People Who Held The Vision

This section will reveal details concerning the individuals who conceived the new plan for total plebeian conquest. As was intimated earlier, essentially the same forces conquered US plebeian masses militarily, destroying the economic base that supported the Representative body in Congress who called for checks and balances on the money and inside the system at large, to preserve the Constitutional guaranteed plebeian right to ascend the golden ladder of success in absence of any authoritarian repression. When the conquest had concluded, the treasury and national bank only held approximately six months worth of national funds remaining. To neutralize the situation, the national bank of the day had printed loads of non- gold or silver backed bank notes then known as “green backs”, which

facilitated a financial collapse in 1870. The inflation of prices due to the general deflation in bank note value that resulted from this over printing, in combination from intentional currency value manipulation to the benefit of the elites in charge of the system by 1893, led to a series of economic depression scenarios seriously effecting the lives of plebeians on the ground. The result from the negative economic scenarios was that plebeians demanded Congress to address the situation.

The present time was the magic moment for the same collusion who pushed for the establishment of the First and Second Bank Of The United States, fought the war with Jackson to maintain this corrupted control, started the Civil War against plebeian forces, with Lincoln as their martyred conquering hero who died fighting to the end for their cause, to move forward and finalize this conquest since now newly developed technology had advanced and the economy seemed to be gradually picking up. A number of large corporations had birthed inside the nation of America, all owned and controlled by the collusion, who now could virtually act according to their benefit, since there existed no representative body to demand otherwise. Time has moved forward forty five years into the future from the period of the military conquest to pervert the precious Constitution, so that any such future move to literally rule the plebeian masses with a hard fist of wrought iron would be facilitated. Since deception had always been the rule by the cartel, as we have observed, the same time honored rule now would be no different, only much more pronounced.

As the economy improved, since the plebeians still held the second amendment right to access arms, the following phases of the conquest would be forced by circumstances to initiate on a gradual level. In addition to the above note, money enough to enact a quick phase into plan still was not being generated by the national economic system at large, being prevented first by a the currency depletion at the close of the Civil War and now a series of near back to back economic catastrophes. Some sort of action to be taken was deemed as absolutely necessary by Congress for the purpose of neutralizing the negative situation at hand, but at the same time facilitate the next phase in the gradual plan to first seize plebeian held resources, then move to reduce the masses into a servicing, expendable resource, should these banking forces ever deem that such was justified as being possible and to their own benefit in lieu of the trouble, both logistically and militarily, logistically perceived on the ground by doing so. Would such a program enacted into it's finality, ever be deemed as justified and acceptable? Development of the plan to create a clandestine centralized bank in lieu of the history already given by past efforts, by the economic forces at The Jekyll Island retreat tell us that the answer to that question is emphatically...yes.

Lets zoom in on the lives of the characters in this scene that occurred on Jekyll island back in November of 1910. By learning specifically *who* they were, we may assign them into their proper place in the scene already described above. In doing so we may deductively answer future analytical questions of *what, where and how* that just might lead us suggestively to repressed or even intentionally concealed realities about *what* was really occurring during that stay on the island, and *how* the meeting is destined to affect us here in the time future from that event. Remember the supreme strategic maxim of war, "*Know thy enemy and know thy true self,*"¹⁷⁸ which is exactly what this entire work of two volumes is intending to show with perfect clarity.

(1) Nelson Aldrich

From a single quick observation we note that Aldrich was one of the key four Republicans who literally *controlled/dictated* decisions made in the national senate by the 1890s. Remember who the

178 https://en.wikiquote.org/wiki/Sun_Tzu, a highly recommended study for all students of totally liberated intellectualism.

Republicans were and still are. Recall what we have just covered concerning Aldrich. Aldrich also held a chief position on Senate Finance Committee. He was referred to by the public and the press alike as “*General Manager Of The Nation,*” a most interesting notation that holds more dramatic truth than any fiction could account for. His presence *dominated all* tariff and money policies the first decade of the twentieth century. In other words, this man made serious decisions that affected the very economic lives of people on the ground. Aldrich became *immensely* wealthy with investments in street railroads, sugar, rubber and *banking*. He married into the *Rockerfeller* family and his *descendants* became powerful figures in American politics and banking. The family into whom he married with is important to hold in mind here as we go along in this study.

Aldrich was born in Foster Rhode Island. His family descended from noted English immigrants. Lets zoom in on specifically whom these immigrants were.

John Winthrop

John Winthrop was a wealthy English puritan and one of the leading figures in the founding of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. As always and just as we suspected, Aldrich hailed from gelded British aristocracy, as did both Washington and Lincoln! Winthrop led the first large wave of immigrants from England in 1630, and served as governor for 12 of the colony's first 20 years of existence. Winthrop was born into an immensely wealthy land owning and merchant family. He was trained in law and became Lord Of The Manor at Groton in Suffolk, England. He served 19 terms as governor.

An interesting notation involving Winthrop is that he firmly believed in an authoritarian rule of government, since obviously he himself was part of that governing body. He ardently resisted attempts to broaden civil rights or to codify a body of laws that magistrates would be bound by. He believed ardently in constrained democracy, calling democracy “*the meanest and worst of all forms of government.*” Winthrop's son was one of the founders of the Connecticut colony, and Winthrop himself wrote one of the historical accounts of the time period.

Since we now know who he was, pay careful attention to what the remaining history has to inform us. His descendents include a long list of famous Americans, and his writings continue to influence politicians to this day! Imagine that, a person who swore by absolute authority, especially since he was part of that authority, influencing politicians to this very day.

It is the contention of this author that this family belief in absolute authority weighed heavy inside the mind of Aldrich back in November 1910, at the Jekyll Island Hunt Club lodge. So we may view here incredibly *strong suggestions* that his full intention was to gain complete control over the resource base in America and the people of the land, and may have possessed a deep seated inherited hatred for democracy altogether. Apparently from the actions that Aldrich chose to take, we may deduce that Winthrop, more than any other ancestor, was destined to hold the most profound influence on Aldrich

William Wickendom

We read that he was basically an early Anglo Baptist minister who co-founded the colony of Providence, Rhode Island. Nothing stands out in this notation except that he was a colonial co-founder, but lets probe a bit farther to investigate the remains of facts lying just beneath the calm surface in the record. *He was one of 39 signers to form an agreement that led to the formation of Providence government in 1640. Wickendom was one of the 12 men who signed the “Providence Compact.” He served in the Rhode Island legislature from 1648-1651, then again in 1664.*

Although portrayed in the official history as a “*poor cobbler with a large family,*” his political occupations and the positions that he held suggests to this author that some specific detail in his

situation might have been intentionally withheld, maybe for the purpose of falsely suggesting that Aldrich and others from the same blood who ascended into immense political power hailed from plebeian commoners, a tactic of appeal for camaraderie that was used throughout official US history. We, among the cult of liberated intellectualism refuse to be swayed in our perception of truth by it, however. We declare that we are above deceit, our primary theme of being!

Roger Williams

Williams was a puritan minister. He was apprenticed under Sir Edward Coke, educated at Charter House, and also at Pembroke College, Cambridge. The suggestions here are of family privilege and wealth, although it appears that the official history attempts to sway us from that realization. Williams began to view the Church Of England as corrupt and false. He believed in separatism, freedom of religion, and separation of church and State. Williams eventually arrived at the conclusion that no valid church existed, all were self-serving. Eventually he was banished from Salem, Massachusetts for his beliefs regarding church and State. He and twelve followers eventually moved outside of the Plymouth Land Grant territory and founded a colony he called "*Providence.*" In time, Williams was sent by the colony to England in order to found an official charter for the colony. Williams sealed the charter making him President of Rhode Island in 1654.

The obvious point in this account of an Aldrich ancestor is that Williams was in-fact governor of Rhode Island, and had a line of descending that followed him in government influence, an influence that no doubt affected Aldrich.

To summarize we can observe that Aldrich was born from three primary ancestors who held very powerful positions of leadership and wealth in both Britain and early colonial America. We have no problem with accepting that these individuals of leadership and wealth held a profound influence on the future choices of Aldrich, especially Winthrop, who appears to have been obsessed with control. We make this deductive conclusion that the influence of absolute control affected Aldrich by our observation that the process conceived by Warberg, of the new clandestine centralized bank, was both reviewed and approved by Aldrich. We may also respectively review the position of influence and power that Aldrich already held prior to the meeting on Jekyll Island. What it appears to this author that Aldrich desired by his approval of the plan for banking, was more wealth and centralized power to direct the lives of plebeians on the ground through absolute control of the financial system.

We may observe that Aldrich served on the Rhode Island House of Representatives from 1875 through 1876, serving as Speaker Of The House. He served in the US senate for thirty years from 1881 to 1911. His tenure was beaten only by *Claiborne Bell* in the late twentieth century. Through our observation of whom it was under that he worked and where it was that he placed his vested interests, it is simple to deduce for whom it would be that any actions taken by him would design in serving, and needless to say, plebeian interests were the very least of his concern. We may even invest to go as far as to say that even mere mention of plebeian interests, would have been viewed as an impediment to his own conception of progress; that conception being, all change established to serve those who ruled the finances of the nation and were most deserving of the benefit, by both fortune of blood and accomplishment.

(2) Arthur B, Sheldon

Sheldon appears as both somewhat a maverick and a mystery personality right from the very beginning. We know virtually nothing from the records from the official history of either his early life or his career. He was born around 1874 in Washington D.C. to Charles and Emma Sheldon. The record

on his life does not pick up again until 1897, when Sheldon had become clerk of the *Senate Finance Committee*. We are missing twenty three years out of Sheldon's life, which obviously was more than simply insignificant, since Sheldon did achieve the position of clerk in the SFC. He certainly must have had both high end contact with persons of outstanding influence, as well as being able to impress people of wealth and general good standing. We may presume that he was very proficient at his employment duties as well, since the following notation confirms that presumption. Aldrich became chair of the SFC in 1898. *Sometime before 1901 Sheldon had worked as Aldrich's personal private secretary.*

In 1908 Congress passed the *Aldrich-Vreeland Act*, which primarily created the *National Monetary Commission*, whose purpose and intent was to reform the US banking and financing system. Aldrich chaired the commission and Aldrich served as its secretary. In 1910 Sheldon was appointed clerk of a new customs appeals court that Congress created as part of the *Payne-Aldrich Tariff Act of 1909*.

Sheldon married *Ann Latimer* in 1899, and had a surviving son named Charles, who lived into old age. Sheldon died in 1954.

(3) Abram Piat Andrew

Andrew was born in La Porte, Indiana, on February 12, 1873. He graduated Princeton College in 1893, so he definitely was not a member of the rank and file, nor may we presume that he held any allegiances to them or their causes. He studied at the *Harvard Graduate School Of Arts And Sciences* from 1893 to 1898, graduating with a Master's degree in 1895 and a Doctorate degree in 1900. Andrew later pursued post graduate studies in Universities of *Halle, Berlin and Paris*. In January 1907 Andrew published a paper that anticipated the economic *Panic of 1907*, occurring later that fall. On the strength of that paper as well as his strong education in economics, he was selected to serve on the *National Monetary Commission*, tasked with reforming the United States banking system. He served as director of the US mint in 1909 and 1910, and the assistant Secretary Of The Treasury from 1910 to 1912. He drafted senator *Robert Latham Owen's* bill version of The Federal Reserve Bill in 1913. His version came the closest to the act eventually being passed in and signed into law on December 1913.

From the account of Andrew's biography we may deduce that with an individual who was extremely knowledgeable in the mechanics of the economic process being present at the meeting on Jekyll Island, he would also have been keenly astute as to *exactly* where it was that any *loopholes* lay in which the process could be organized to benefit an elitist few, while simultaneously indenturing all of American society into serving this elitist and their future personal financial ambitions.

Without even examining Senator Owen's bill, we may anticipate a heavy veiled intent to subordinate the entire financial system in which the banking families already notated as being behind US finances would exclusively benefit, if not the overtly obvious effort. The only problem that this author has in any of this notation, is the same problem that Jefferson had with virtually the same intent; *there should exist checks and balances in the system to neutralize any future corruption of the system*, since history has demonstrated that the reoccurring tendency of man-kind in absolute power of any capacity *always*, is to corrupt.

The obvious truth of the matter is that there were no checks to safeguard the system and prevent an out-right exploitation of the people on the ground, since the representative body calling for them had been exterminated years ago. In just these three personal notations inside the sections here and above we are clearly able to view the link between Congress, interests of banking, corporation and bills accommodating those interests being signed into law. With no check in place to safeguard plebeian interests, we must *always question* the future negative potential in such bills being passed and deduce the proper method by which to steer clear of any potential threats perceived.

(4) Frank A. Vanderlip

Vanderlip was an American banker. He was Assistant Secretary Of The Treasury from 1897-1901. He was President of the National City Bank from 1909 to 1919. He created the *Scarboro School* at Briarcliff Manor in New York State and a California development known as *Palos Verdas*.

Both of these developments came about in 1913, the same year that the Federal Reserve System came into existence, an interesting notation among the others suggesting the true intention of the clandestine Jekyll island meeting; which was to create a system to be benefit of an elitist few and at the expense of plebeians on the ground, with no check being in place to demand otherwise.

Also as was discussed earlier, especially in volume one, schools provide straw-man fronts, one form among countless others, into which public funds may be funneled, concealed inside the daunting bureaucracy and redistributed back to the primary elitist beneficiary; all done so under the guise of benefiting plebeians on the ground and their community at large. While there is no doubt that some benefit does occur back down into the plebeian community, the price that plebeians pay in extortionist local and State tax, both direct and indirect, leading to loss of personal liberty via regulations imposed for the purpose of extorting those funds, would never justify the benefit derived, if the real truth could ever be extracted from the bureaucratic tangle designed to conceal it.

Vanderlip was born in Aurora Illinois on November 17, 1864, to Charles Edmond Vanderlip and Louis Woodworth Vanderlip. He went to work at a lathe factory at age 16 in Aurora. After one year at *The University Of Illinois At Campaign*, Vanderlip became city editor at the *Aurora Evening Post* in 1885. We must presume here that he had already established a set of solid, well connected business contacts, since gifts are seldom, if ever given with no basis to support the wisdom in doing so. We may also presume that much more exists inside the true story than what the official history allows us to observe.

One such contact is revealed in the notation that economist *Joseph French Johnson* literally took Vanderlip under his guidance, eventually allowing him to obtain a position at a financial investigative service for stock investors in Chicago in 1886. Lets observe specifically who this person of Joseph French Johnson was in order to get better picture of what was going on at the time.

Joseph French Johnson

He was an American economist, journalist, *Professor and Dean of The School Of Commerce, Accounts and Finance at New York University*, and founded the *Alexander Hamilton Institute in 1909*. We must presume here that JFJ was an ardent supporter of Hamilton's financial philosophy of currency, banking and government existing in absence of checks and balances, all plebeian interests be damned. That same year we observe that Johnson was offered the position to serve on the *National Monetary Commission* in lieu of the AHI being founded.

There again, we are forced by observation of clear facts to accept the obvious influence of Hamilton's philosophy on Johnson, and consequently Johnson's act of inheriting that philosophy on over to Vanderlip, who then brought the philosophy into the clandestine meeting on Jekyll Island, Georgia. Indirectly Alexander Hamilton influenced development of the *National Monetary Commission* as well as influencing the development and operation of *The Federal Reserve/ clandestine US central bank*, but don't dare rise up and cheer yet!

As stated before, in the name of Thomas Jefferson, this author has *no* problem with any necessary restructuring of the national monetary system or a central bank; but *not* without checks and balances to secure plebeian interests and concerns, by neutralizing the potential for corruption that *always* exists

without any such devices and is most certain to surface with the passage of time, potentially rendering innocent citizens into destitute, starving, homeless victims, if not much worse.

Vanderlip Moves On

Three years later in 1889, Vanderlip secures work at the *Chicago Tribune* as a reporter. By 1892 he was promoted to *financial editor*; again these successful moves testimony to the solid level that he had established with influential people of importance. While at the Tribune, Vanderlip took a course in political economy at the *University Of Chicago*.

The fact that he took the course caused him to attract the attention of *Lyman J Gage*, who became *Secretary Of The Treasury* under President *William Mckinley* in 1897. Gage brought Vanderlip with him to Washington as his private secretary. Six weeks later Gage promoted Vanderlip to *Assistant Secretary Of The Treasury*, these promotions serving again as testimony to the power of one's ability to court influence. How did he accomplish this feat of courting influence so readily? Was he a member of some elitist fraternal organization? Was Vanderlip a Mason?

As directed by the *War Revenue Act Of 1898*, Vanderlip was placed in charge of selling out the 200 million dollar bond issue to fund *The Spanish-American War* and procuring the subscriptions, with *the smallest subscribers receiving the first issues*,¹⁷⁹ so that the public would feel invested in the fight. We should take special notice of the deception plan here. Vanderlip and his motley team of 700 clerks succeeded in selling out the bond issue in just thirty days, closing out the bond drive on July 14, 1898.

This astounding level of success in selling the war bonds brought him to the attention of *James J Stillman*, president of the country's largest bank, *National City Bank Of New York*. By 1902 Vanderlip had become vice president, and was president from 1909 until 1919. During the Panic of 1907 Vanderlip worked with other stable bankers led by *J.P. Morgan*, to stop the depositor's run on banks exacerbating the economic disaster. Vanderlip's alternative plan nearly derailed the one promoted by President Wilson and the Democratic Party. A number of Vanderlip's ideas were incorporated into the final *Federal Reserve Act* drawn up on December 23, 1913.

(5) Henry P Davison

He was born in Troy, Pennsylvania. After completing his education he became a book keeper in a bank managed by one of his relatives. At age 21 he gained employment at a bank in Bridgeport Connecticut. He and his wife, Kate Trubee, had two sons who later became men of importance. F. Trubee Davison, became director of personnel for the *Central Intelligence Agency*. Henry Pomroy Davison became director at *Time Magazine* and a *Yale University* graduate, and a member of The Skull And Crossbones Society. These connections linking the new central bank with forces such as the CIA and The SACS are important notations in this chilling saga of consolidating power in America, and emerging absolute authority over the American people.

Davison moved to New York City where he was employed by *Astor Place Bank*. He later became president of *Liberty National Bank*. He was markedly involved in the founding and formation of the Banker's Trust Company. After his involvement with the meeting on Jekyll Island, he later on helped expand the Red Cross internationally becoming distinguished in World War One, then dying of a brain tumor in 1922, at age 54.

179 Vanderlip issued war bonds out first to the plebeian masses, then to large corporations.

(6) Charles D Norton

He was president of J.P. Morgan's *First National Bank Of New York*. This author has yet to locate any additional information on this personality.

(7) Paul Warburg

Warburg was born in Hamburg, Germany, to the Warburg family, a banking dynasty with origins in Venice. After attending the *Realgymnassium*, he entered the employment of Simon Hauer, a Hamburg importer and exporter, to learn the fundamentals of business practice. He worked for Samuel Montague and Company, bankers, in London 1889-90, then the *Bank Russe pour le Commerce Etranger*, in Paris, 1890-91. In 1891 he entered the office of the family banking firm of *M.M. Warburg And Company*, which had been founded by his great-grandfather in 1798. He interrupted work there to take on a world tour during the winter of 91-92. Warburg was admitted into a partnership with the family firm in 1895. In October of 1895 Warburg married Nina J Loeb, daughter of Solomon Loeb, founder of the New York investment firm, *Kuhn, Loeb And Company*.¹⁸⁰ He was a member of *Temple E-Manu-El*, in New York City. Warburg was elected a director of *Wells Fargo And Company* in February 1910. He resigned on September 1914 following his appointment to the *Federal Reserve Board*, and Jacob Schiff was elected to replace him on the Wells Fargo board. Warburg went on following his part in the meeting on Jekyll Island to sit on the chief director boards of a number of important financial trusts and associations until the time of his death on January 22, 1932. Warburg, as we shall recall, was noted as the chief architect of the Federal Reserve Bank.

Interesting notations are that Paul Warburg served on the board of directors for the infamous German firm, I.G. Farben, the chemical firm that supplied the gas, Zyklon B, to the extermination camps. Warburg died in 1932 before Hitler was elected Chancellor of Germany. A research panel labeled the Kilgore Committee Report of 1942 indicated that all employees with I.G. Farben had knowledge of Zyklon B gas being used to slay civilians or the suggestion of it's consideration for future pretense.

(8) Benjamin Strong

Strong was born in Fishkill, New York. His family were descendants of wealthy British merchants and bankers. Strong became a clerk at a Wall Street investment and financial management firm associated with his father's employer. Strong worked for a banking trust company, but at the time commercial banks viewed trusts as potential threats to their profit margin, since they could handle large financial accounts for corporations and provide the same services as a commercial bank. Strong moved to Banker's Trust, a trust composed of commercial bankers acting as a single unit, with the agreement that they would not threaten the surrounding commercial banks. This trust also held the money for other Trusts, thus becoming the second largest US Trust Company and a dominant Wall Street institution. The voting power was held by three associates of *J.P. Morgan*. Strong worked closely with J.P. Morgan to lend only to sound financial institutions. Strong later served as President of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, because of his leadership skills. He was considered a primary force in US banking and monetary affairs.

180 Some sources state that Warburg was an agent of the Rothschild family of international bankers, sent to collaborate with the firm Kuhn, Loeb & Company. The Rothschild family possessed a huge stake in US financial matters as it was, since *Nicholas Biddle, former President of The Second Bank Of The United States*, was known to have been an agent of the same banking family.

(9) Col Edward House

According to Wikipedia, this individual in the person of Col Edward House was present at the meeting on Jekyll Island in November, 1910. No other source has identified him as being present, but his credentials indicate that he knew well of the proceedings, especially the notations of him suddenly investing into banking and moving to New York City. He must have witnessed a huge potential for profit in doing so, and we assigned the task of deductively analyzing the reason why, if he was not present.

House was born on July 26, 1858 in Houston Texas. His father was an immigrant from England who became a very prominent business man making his fortune developing the city area, and serving a term as its mayor. House, the son, attended *Houston Academy*, a school in Bath, England, a prep school in Virginia, and *Hopkins Grammar School* in New Haven, Connecticut. He returned to Texas his third year of college, to care for his sick father, who later died. Upon his return he sold the families cotton plantations and invested heavily in banking. He was the founder of *Trinity And Brazos Railway*. He moved to New York City in 1902. He helped make four men governor of Texas; James S Hogg, Charles A Culberson, Joseph D Sayers and S.W.T. Lanham. Hogg eventually assigned House the title of Colonel. He became an adviser, close friend and supporter of New Jersey Governor, Woodrow Wilson in 1911. We should presume that in lieu of the meeting on Jekyll Island, the power and wealth knew of decisions made on JI in 1910 in regard to mega banking advantages, brought these two together, since we may view from the official history that House sold all to invest in banking. Later on we may view that House attended the Paris Peace Conference as chief Deputy to Wilson. He backed *Franklin D. Roosevelt* with the *New Deal* proposal, only to express disappointment with it later on. He died on March 28, 1938, in New York City. He is also noted for supporting US inclusion into the League Of Nations, a note that may lend its credence back to establishment of The Federal Reserve.

The Federal Reserve Act

"Let me issue and control a nation's money and I care not who writes the laws." Mayer Amschel Rothschild (1744-1812), founder of the House of Rothschild

"This [Federal Reserve Act] establishes the most gigantic trust on earth. When the President [Wilson] signs this bill, the invisible government of the monetary power will be legalized....the worst legislative crime of the ages is perpetrated by this banking and currency bill."-- Charles A. Lindbergh, Sr. , 1913

On December 23, 1913, The Federal Reserve Act was signed into law by President Woodrow Wilson. This law was an amalgamation of the proposals made at the secret Jekyll Island meeting of multimillionaire bankers and top end politicians. In a nutshell, the FRA established America's first officially recognized Central Bank since the days of Jackson and the SBOUS. The difference in this bank primarily was that it would be clandestine in its design, with twelve satellite banks being located throughout the nation, though highly central in their linking. This establishment and organization of the new Central Bank was an intentional effort to deceive the American people, especially those who resided in the South, the Mid-West, and the West, who by nature and virtue of their own history, simply

did not trust any effort to centralize banking, but even more so when it was so obvious that the center of command for this new entity would stand in New York State.

Primary proposal came in the form of a bill labeled the *Glas-Owen bill*,¹⁸¹ which as already mentioned, included loads of ideas taken from the *Adrich bill*, but unlike the AB, the GO bill gave control over to an entity called The Federal Reserve Board. The new *Federal Reserve Note/dollar* was to be an obligation of the Treasury and nationally chartered member banks were under obligation to be included in the system, rather than possessing a personal choice in being optional.

Opposition to the bill echoed the sounds of both Jefferson and Jackson made years earlier, primarily being that the entity would serve the interests of only an elitist few at the expense of small producers, businesses, farmers and consumers, and that the economy could be destabilized to the advantage of this elite through speculation, intentional inflation and deflation. The very valid question that the critics asked was *who, who* would govern the new centralized banking system?

Of course the answer put forth was that the Federal government would rule via a US Presidential appointment of governors to the board. The criticism in lieu of this response was that the Federal Government, who was now married into the new Central Bank, would wield way too much power to dictate the economic lives of US citizens on the ground nationwide, and maybe their very lives themselves through some sort of future regulation, should plebeian exploitation be the motive for any future decisions devised by government and the FRB. It is this author's observation that whom the true rulers of both the FR board and the Federal government would be, are the international families holding the money out to supply the FR banking system. In other words, the new Federal Reserve System was simply a front for these families to continue lending money to US government, with the intention of deceiving plebeian masses into believing that the US Federal government was the sole originator of national funds, and that FR banks were nationwide, rather than centralized. The lesson here is age old; we always falter when we fail to observe facts, but we crash hardest when we disregard any suggestions put forth from the observation of facts surrounding us.

Lets observe a few quotes from those who were in staunch opposition to the new Federal Reserve System signed by President Woodrow Wilson.

"I am a most unhappy man. I have unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled, one of the most completely controlled and dominated Governments in the civilized world no longer a Government by free opinion, no longer a Government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but a Government by the opinion and duress of a small group of dominant men." -Woodrow Wilson

"From now on, depressions will be scientifically created."-- Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh Sr. , 1913

"We have, in this country, one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Board. This evil institution has impoverished the people of the United States and has practically bankrupted our government. It has done this through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it."-- Congressman Louis T. McFadden in 1932 (Rep. Pa)

The Revenue Act 1913

181 Carter Glass, a representative Democrat from Virginia. Senator Robert Latham Owen, a Democrat and native American (Cherokee?) from Oklahoma.

"By this means government may secretly and unobserved, confiscate the wealth of the people, and not one man in a million will detect the theft."-- British Lord John Maynard Keynes (the father of 'Keynesian Economics' which our nation now endures) in his book "The Economic Consequences Of Peace" 1920).

The RA of 1913 imposed the income tax nationwide for the first time on October 3rd, 1913, but reimposing it from the time of the Civil War mentioned earlier in the text, in lieu of the Federal Reserve Act passing into law. This act immediately followed ratification of the sixteenth amendment in the Constitution. Read the amendment very carefully, then keep in mind that the Representative body calling for checks on the system to protect plebeian interests had been removed violently forty eight years before; so therefore Congress had no real hardline opposition in passing either the FRS or the RA of 1913, only a few outspoken oracles warning of future holocaust in the precedence between this act and the FRS being ratified into law.

The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration.

To put words rather bluntly as we observe the amendment above, Congress can charge tax back down to the people without sharing any portion out to any state or holding regard to objections or concerns of the plebeian citizens who reside in those States. Take notice of the fact that no checks were established to determine where the line exists between legitimate tax (10-12% in total) and outright extortion (*any amount exceeding*).

What this author observes is the intent *from the onset* to extort, since the doors were left wide open to the effect. Recall the incident described vividly in volume one, upon the charter for the FBOTUS being signed, the loan from the Revolutionary War being forced upon the States, the confiscations of citizen property when the States defaulted, not to mention the flagrant intentional fraud of Revolutionary War Veterans who needed funds to pay mortgages on land and purchase general supplies around the farm and home. When we know our past and we observe the present situation,¹⁸² then what are we to make of our future?

With this law being passed, now the Federal government (*where no checks exist to serve plebeian interests*) may approach the *Federal Reserve Board* in beseech for amounts at their own unchecked discretion, individually or as a collective group,¹⁸³ then charge the bill for the loan, plus interest made at any rate to their *own* discretion, back down to the American people. Observe as well that *no check* was put in place to regulate interest rates charged on any future loans made. The interest charged is dictated by the cartel and the US government makes the loans to their own discretion, then charges the bill plus interest back down to the American citizens!

Other truths are revealed to this author in observation of the above facts: there were additional intentions in levying this tax derived by the cartel and demanded from our ever-willing Federal officials; since we observe the intent to extort right from the moment of this bill being conceived, and we observe the blatant disregard for any check on interest rates levied or on the government's ability to

182 Notice in present day life the percentages stated publicly in writing that are taken by Federal and State officials, and the true amounts taken out of citizen pay checks. A rather substantial difference in taking reveals itself; again suggesting strongly that plebeian citizens in America are being intentionally deceived by the cartel forces ruling the nation in the absolute.

183 No check exists to prevent corruption or serve plebeian either in Congress or inside the Federal Reserve. If the proper appeal is made by an individual, then the request of that person can and is granted, and his own personal benefit made either directly or indirectly, since people on the outside are never to know the difference, other than the fact that taxes have continued to increase, rather than decrease.

besech loans for any reason that can be imagined and legitimized, then we are forced to assume by the law of basic psychology, that it was all intentional and for a self-serving reason.

Obviously since it appears that the economy had improved and stood to prosper for the future ten year period, in lieu of the opposition to the FRS, the cartel fear was that plebeians might resurrect an economic base that would once again support a Representative body who would then once again demand checks on currency, banking and their inside government collusion. An income tax tactfully designed to increase incrementally would neutralize any future effort in accomplishing this end for all time to come. Plebeians attempting to skirt the extortionist bill for the loans,^{184 185} in the future would be fined at loan sharking interest rates, their lawfully purchased property confiscated in direct violation of the Constitution, find themselves and their families harassed and intimidated through use of written word,¹⁸⁶ unannounced entry onto personal property and at gun point, finally only to suffer imprisonment when all other threats failed.¹⁸⁷

The Four Primary Lords

According to online sources such as *Eustice Mullins* work, *Secrets Of The Federal Reserve*, four primary banks *dominate* the US economy. These banks are as follows; *Bank Of America, J.P. Morgan Chase, Citigroup and Wells Fargo*. These banks are heavily invested into the four primary oil conglomerates that appear to dominate the economies in every nation on earth; *Exxon Mobile, Royal Dutch/Shell, B.P. and Chevron, Texaco*. It has been said that these entities rule not only US finances, but the finances of the world.

According to *J.W. McCalister*, an oil insider with House Of Saudi connections, *just eight families* own 80% of the New York Federal Reserve Bank. Those eight families read as the following; Goldman Sachs, Rockefeller, Lehman and Kuhn Loeb of New York, The Rothschild family of Paris and London, The Warburgs of Hamburg, Lazard of Paris and the Israel Moses Seif of Rome. These same sources tell us that these four lords of banking are among the top ten stockholders of the fortune 500 corporations.

So if the corporations get their funding to exist from the owners of these banks, then whom do they really serve, the elitist few or the people? Who's interests do our representatives truly stand for when this same body of government officials get their campaign funding from these corporations; hence the banks funding them and supporting these elitist families who own them, the same families that own the Federal Reserve? Do the American people really continue to think that they actually have true Representation in the halls of US Congress? We are forced to conclude, regretfully, that plebeian citizens must *believe* the lie that their interests are being represented, since there exists no collective organization of plebeian masses to *demand* that their interests be represented!

The Houses Of Lordship

As we shall recall, the interests of J.P. Morgan have had a profound effect on the developmental history of the USA. On that note it is only fitting that we should describe the magisterial *Houses Of*

184 Keep in mind that no specific law exists on the books commanding individual citizens to pay tax, especially a yearly property tax or an income tax. Citizens allow themselves to be victims, when collectively they have every right for standing to oppose it. No such law should ever come about without solid checks in place to safeguard plebeian interests.

185 <http://tasteofcountry.com/david-allan-coe-tax-evasion/>

186 <http://www.ptshamrock.com/IRSnew.htm>

187 This author anticipates that in the near future the penalty for any type of non-compliance to mandated payments of any sort, will be transportation to a slave labor camp for what will amount to an indefinite period of time.

Lordship over the Federal Reserve System, the people US leadership borrows the wealth of the nation from and enslaves Plebeian citizens to, and at their own self-serving unchecked discretion. The House most influential for US citizens will be the first to be described. The information presented below consists of this author's data synthesis, primarily derived from Eustice Mullins work cited above.

The House Of Morgan

Both *Rockefeller Foundation* and *The Federal Reserve* were born in 1913, the same year that J. Pier Morgan died. The House of Morgan presided over American finance, acting as the unofficial central bank since 1838, when George Peabody founded it in London. Peabody was a business associate of the Rothschild family. According to Mullins, the Morgans were Rothschild agents, the Rothschild family preferring to operate behind the Morgans or the HOM, posing as an Americanized front for serving their interests.

The House of Morgan spread internationally, opening up branches in Paris. The Rothschild extended family, The Lamberts, set up *Drexel And Company* in Philadelphia. The HOM courted the Astors, The DuPont family, the Guggenheim family, both the Vanderbilt and the Rockefeller families. Needless to say and important to recall, the HOM financed corporations that we are all familiar with, among others such as AT&T, General Motors, General Electric and DuPont. Like their main source, the Rothschild family in Europe, the HOM eventually transposed it's way into government and the very power structure of the America itself. By 1890 the HOM was lending money to the Egyptian central bank, Russia's, Brazil's, and even funding government backed projects as far away as Argentina. The negative economic situation was a boon to the HOM's power structure. The year was a period of panic for the US economy, only to be supported by a shipment of Rothschild gold worth an astounding 62 million dollars, American.

The HOM financed development of the American West through voting trusts. According to Mullins, Cornelius Vanderbilt Morgan-financed New York central railroad gave preferential shipping rates to John D Rockefeller Standard Oil monopoly. This act welded the bond between the Rockefeller and Morgan entities, serving to pass control of the HOM over to the Rockefeller and Rothschild families. Khun Loeb controlled the railroad industry, while *Lehmen*, *Goldmen Sachs* and *Lazard* joined the Rockefeller family in controlling the US industrial base. These same families had very close ties with European Royalty. The 1913 creation of the Federal Reserve fused the power of these international banking families to the military and the US government.

By 1895 the HOM controlled the flow of gold in and out of the US. The industries that we are all familiar with from that era of time; Standard oil, US steel, Harriman's Railroads, all were financed by Jacob Schiff at Khun Loeb, who were closely linked with the Rothschild family, as we shall recall. The forces of US government attempted to sever the influence of old European money, spear headed by none other than Teddy Roosevelt himself. There are other very interesting notations to be made later on in regard to the House Of Morgan and the entities whom they have supported.

The House Of Rockefeller

According to Mullins, the most powerful bank on earth is the *Bank Of International Settlements* in Switzerland. This sole bank is in actuality, the central bank for the eight families described, who control the private central banks of all Western and developing nations. The first president of the BOIS was Rockefeller banker, Gates, McGarrah, an official of both Chase Manhattan and The Federal Reserve. McGarrah was the grand father of *former CIA director, Richard Helms*. This notation is of vital

importance in understanding future events in US history, since now we may observe the direct link between an expert refined power to arouse for the purpose of clandestine manipulation, and banking families such as the Morgans; indirectly linking the Rothschild family of Europe, whom we may presume without hesitation, bore a heavy influence on future events in US history, as well as those throughout Europe to come.

Some writers, such as Harold Carol Quingley¹⁸⁸ have theorized that the BOIS was part of an international plan to create a world system of financial control held in private control to dominate the political system of each country and the world economy itself. The US government attempted to lobby the BOIS out of existence at the 1944 Bretton Woodes Conference. Obviously US officials were growing very apprehensive about the growing ruthless power of wealth being concentrated into the unchecked hands of a few. Needless to say, their efforts failed. The result was that power for the eight families was *dramatically* increased. Manifestations of the vastly increased power came with an appearance of the *International Monetary Fund* and the World Bank. The BOIS in Switzerland holds 10% of monetary reserves for 80 of the world's central banks. It serves as financial agent for international agreements, gathers data on the so called, global economy and holds itself out in an effort to neutralize global financial collapse, when doing so becomes necessary. The BOIS has other notations that are certain to be of future interest to readers of this volume, since these notations held their own solid sway on the future of world events to come, as we shall observe later on.

In Summary

What has been described inside this section is the same centralized banking interests, who were married with the interests of the corporation and funded by the *Morgans* via the Rothschild family, that won the Civil War in their effort to eliminate the challenging Representative body from the halls of US Congress and the liberated individual enterprise economy that supported them, regrouping forty five years later to form a clandestine central bank called The *Federal Reserve*. What took them so long to manifest their secret objective for US citizens, was the fact that the Civil War nearly bankrupted the Treasury and the national bank of the day.¹⁸⁹ The forces of national bank¹⁹⁰, which was a *de-facto* centralized bank, responded by printing huge numbers of bank notes not backed by gold or silver, to finance the efforts of corporations sponsored and owned by the bank of Morgan, who had purchased huge tracts of Western land at extraordinarily low rates, in hopes that the successful efforts of these corporations would reassign it's own value to the notes and jump start the national economy in general. When this anticipated result did not materialize quickly enough on the ground, what followed was a series of back to back economic depressions, foreclosures and property confiscations by the bank. In other words, life for the rank and file on the ground from 1870 on down to 1908, was essentially life under *collapsed/severely depressed* economic conditions.

In answer to plebeian cries for relief, these banking families via their eight representatives, all united with the US government and the Morgans, who were basically fronts for the international *Rothschild family*, met at *Jekyll Island*, Georgia, as a result of this failure to stabilize the currency and the economic situation on the ground; giving birth to what would become the Federal Reserve three years later. Once President Woodrow Wilson had signed the bill into law, three years later the sixteenth amendment was added to the Constitution¹⁹¹ that allowed Congress to assume any amount of debt, with no check in place to question the necessity of doing so or to regulate how the borrowed money

188 Writer of the epic work, *Tragedy And Hope*.

189 In other words the strength in resistance held by Southern forces allowed US citizens to live in relative liberty for the next ninety years following the CW

190 Primarily the National City Bank Of New York

was spent, then charge the bill at what ever interest rate the cartel desired, back down to the American citizens on the ground; who would eventually be forced into paying thirty percent of his salary and more when the States began to charge their own income taxes, not to mention a series of *indirect taxes*¹⁹² that would eventually be charged.

What would this infringement of the Constitution mean to the citizens of America in the future? How would the new regulation be enforced? What if the debt was secretly designed to be used as a means of justifying a future repressive tyranny, who only desired to enslave the individual American citizen? As we have discussed earlier, the thirteenth amendment *did not* outlaw slavery! The thirteenth amendment only outlawed the individual person's right to own slaves, exchanging that right over into the hands of the government and corporation. As we shall recall, a false check was put in place, that false check being that court of law could *still* force individuals into slavery. When tyranny assumes power, the first element to be held in disregard is legitimate rule of law, thus rendering the individual person, whom is in reality falsely charged with a crime, into a victim of persecution.

A fine example of a possible very scenario to illustrate the reality, might be if the job base is allowed to out-source and automate, until what remains becomes saturated to the point that the population loses access. When the rank and file citizen can no longer pay his *taxes/property tax* and suffers property foreclosure (*he can't pay his bank/mortgage payments*), he is tried by court of law and condemned to labor for years behind high wall fences and razor wire. As was discussed earlier, income tax and yearly property tax is unconstitutional. Although the sixteenth amendment was established, we must keep in mind that it was done so without any/strong representative body in place to demand a check preserving the interests of plebeians on the ground, thus advocates for plebeian interests were virtually non-existent,¹⁹³ as was the original Federalist plan for it to be so. After all, the economic base supporting that Representative body had been eliminated during the Civil War, as had the Representative body itself. Beyond a few scattered, well meaning voices, only the interests of the bank and large corporations *were/are* being served.

Now that income tax has been imposed on the American people, with no check in place to question the justification for the debt and safeguard the citizen's interest, the debt could assume any level irregardless of the profit margin generated by the national economy at large. If the bill per citizen for that debt consumed half or more of the individual citizen's income and citizen could not pay the tax, what would that mean for the individual citizen? Would his property be confiscated in direct violation of the Constitution? Would he then be *condemned as guilty* by the court and sent into a corporate owned prison to labor on behalf of nation and State? Would he, in-fact, wake up homeless in the land that his fathers had conquered, as Jefferson had predicted in warning so many years before, to use a few of his exact words? The passing of time would certainly reveal all secrets to those most perceptive of the events, and to the inquisitive, future from the time of occurrence.

Karl Marx:

What did he have to do with it?

191 No representative body was in place to argue on behalf of plebeian Constitutional rights. The few individuals that were concerned and possessed the fortitude to speak out were in the extreme majority, as was planned when the main representative body was removed just prior to the Civil War.

192 Laws pass for demanding licenses where one is forced to pay fees, mandatory insurances where twenty percent to one third is tax, sales taxes, gas tax, twenty percent tax built into utility bills, inheritance tax, building code requirements and permits, general land use permits, mandatory classes where one is forced to pay tuition and fees, etc

193 and reoccurring property tax robs citizens of their Constitutional right to own property.

To grasp a complete understanding of the suppressed history in the United States of America, we must understand relationships and observe links, since it is up to us to tie these links together for our selves. This author must give fair warning to readers, that what follows from here on out may be very disturbing,¹⁹⁴ since it runs so contrary to the official history that has been virtually hammered into the very consciousness of every American citizen for the last 150 years by what amounts to a State owned and controlled system of education.

In the last sixty years this effort to deceive has increased *dramatically*, not to mention the fact that this perverted history has been hammered in conjunction with an endless barrage of appeal to emotion serving not only to conceal facts, but to pit divisions already intentionally created by the Federal government during the US Civil War among the broad population, against one another to serve as a distraction; while Constitutionally endorsed rights continued to be eradicated by the same Federal government, who are now *forced far beyond any possibility of refusing*, to bow down before the feet of national and international banking families. The intent found in this appeal to emotion serves not only to blind Americans about the reality of their own Constitutional past, but most importantly to these banking families and US government, to blind American citizens to their own intended and purposely designed fate destined to materialize in the dawning, ever nearing future.¹⁹⁵

During the same period of time following the US Civil War, that corporations were expanding Westward at the expense of native citizens who already owned the land and were living quite comfortably according to their own designs, a particular individual man was born in the nation of Germany. This man's name was *Karl Marx*. To fully understand this saga of Marx and how it relates to what was and still is occurring inside America, we must first know specifically *who* the individual of Karl Marx was. The following as a synthesis of Wikipedia's post on Karl Marx.

Karl Marx was born on May 5, 1818, to *Heinrich Marx and Henrietta Pressburg*. He was born in a town called *Trier*, in the lower Rein area of Germany. Karl's father was the first in the family line to receive a secular education. His heritage was Jewish, his maternal grandfather was a Dutch Rabbi, while his paternal line had supplied Triers rabbis since 1723, a role taken directly by his grandfather, *Meier Halevi Marx*. Karl's father became a lawyer and lived a wealthy, middle class existence, with his family owning a number of Moselle vineyards. When the Kingdom Of Prussia took over after the fall of Napoleon Bonaparte, causing France to lose it's grip on the area, the anti-Semitic legislation of the new Prussian government caused Heinrich to take drastic means of self preservation. In public, he legally changed his name from the Yiddish name of Herschel to Heinrich. Another notation of importance and highly overlooked by the official history is that Heinrich's original last name was in reality that of *Mordechai*,¹⁹⁶ a very ancient Jewish surname, not Marx.

The suggestions found in the notes concerning the father of Karl make these notations of value to the deductive analyst seeking to peer deep inside the official record. What this author deductively anticipates is that behind closed doors Karl's father carried on the family tradition of his name and his heritage religion of Judaism. The official history claims that Karl's father was not particularly religious, which may very well stem from the fact that he practiced his heritage religion of Judaism in private and only attended the Lutheran church for a means of concealing his true identity. He appears to have blended very well with his Christian neighbors from the information we are presented with.¹⁹⁷ To the Christians present in the Lutheran church, he may very well have appeared as non-participating, simply going to church as a matter of community duty and away from church, appearing not as particularly

194 Much more so than the information preceding it.

195 <http://www.newsmax.com/Newsfront/tom-delay-constitution-obama/2014/02/14/id/552917/>

196 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heinrich_Marx

197 Isaiah Berlin, Alan Ryan. Karl Marx: his life and environment. 1996, page 21

religious, since his true devotions were to his own heritage religion. As far as his neighbors could tell, his main concerns were to his family, his career as a lawyer and his business enterprises.

The point in all of this notation concerning Karl's father, Heinrich, is that his dual lifestyle, public and private, influenced Karl and his philosophic doctrine of government that he became so famous for later on in time.

Karl's mother is very interesting to notate as well, and contrary to her husband, she publicly retained her faith. We may presume without question, that she practiced her faith at home as well. His mother was a Dutch Jewish lady, Henrietta Pressburg. She was from a very prosperous business family that later founded the company *Philips Electronics*. She devoted much time to her family and the cleanliness of their home. She was great aunt to Anton and Gerhard Philips, and great-great aunt to *Fritz Philips*. Her sister, *Sophie Pressburg*, was Marx's aunt, married to *Lion Philips*, Mark's uncle through marriage. Lion Philips was a wealthy Dutch tobacco manufacturer and industrialist, upon whom Karl and Jenny Marx would later depend on for financial loans during their time of exile in London.

According to the official historical record, not much is really known about Karl's early childhood. What we may presume is that it may have been a period of intellectual conflict and confusion for young Karl. While his family did well in their business, religion seemed to have dominated his life, at least from one side if not from both. Karl and his siblings were baptized as Lutherans. Karl was home schooled by his father until 1830, when he entered Trier High School, where the headmaster, Wyttenbach, was a friend of his father. Wyttenbach incurred the wrath of local government officials by employing a large number of Liberal Humanists as teachers. A police raid soon followed, exposing the reality that literature embracing the concept of political liberalism was being distributed among the students. Authorities eradicated the material and replaced a number of staff, one of whom we might presume was Wyttenbach himself.

Karl traveled to the university of Bonn, wishing to study philosophy and literature, but his father wanted him to study law. While at the University, Karl associated with a number of politically radical groups and his activities became monitored by government officials. He also appears to have increasingly had difficulty getting along with those whom were surrounding him. He even became involved in a duel with a member of the Universities Borussian Korps. His grades soon deteriorated, so his father had him transferred to The University Of Berlin.

At the University of Berlin, Marx became involved with a group of radical thinkers known as the Young Hegelian.¹⁹⁸ Marx's father died on May, 1838, resulting in a diminished income for the family. Marx began writing fiction and non fiction during this period. He began studying English and Italian art history and the translation of Latin classics. He soon worked with Bruno Bauer¹⁹⁹ in editing Hegel's, *Philosophy Of Religion*, in 1840. The conflict of religion that originated in Karl's youth with his parents and their choices of approach and practice, revealed itself in the fact that Karl had come to disregard religion all together by the time he had entered into the University At Berlin. Proof in this claim lies in the fact that Marx and Bauer conceived the idea for a journal titled *Archiv des Atheismus* or Atheistic Archives. They took a trip from Berlin to Bonn, getting drunk, laughing in church and galloping through the streets on donkeys. Marx later moved to Cologne, writing for a number of radical newspapers, producing a number of radicalized articles. He and his wife moved to Paris in October 1843, where he continued to write, joining forces with Arnold Ruge, writing for his Socialist paper called, The German-French Annals. As time went on, Marx met German socialist, Frederick Engels,

198 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Young_Hegelians

199 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bruno_Bauer

and they began a lifelong friendship. He also began a lifelong study of political economy that would continue for the rest of his life.

Eventually all of these philosophical ideas, political and economical would marry to form a unification known as the *Communist League*. The headquarters for the CL was in London, where Marx would reside for the remainder of his life. Marx also wrote for the *New York Tribune*, an interesting notation all on it's own. Another interesting notation here is that the Tribune ceased to be an abolitionist paper dedicated to a complete Union victory, but instead supported an immediate peace between the Union and Confederacy with slavery left intact, obviously respecting the Constitutional endorsement of slavery as an individual choice and not a mandate to be imposed by government. The Tribune was also acutely aware of the reality going on, that the US government was being taken over by virtual cartel, who could care less about the citizens on the ground. The war was simply about American plebeian citizens exercising their Constitutionally endorsed right to succeed and prosper; and the cartel forces of centralized bank, the industrialist and the representative body whom they now totally are in collusion with, forcing them to submit to their self-serving unchecked authority.

We must presume in lieu of this information, that the NY Tribune was a *Copperhead* publication. Marx resigned as author from the NYT upon realization; thus we have no remaining choice but to presume that his intellectual allegiances were with the cartel seeking to establish itself as an absolute authority in America. The notation above is even more interesting when we observe that by the time of his authorship at the Tribune, he had already long since developed his theory of Communism. Here we may also observe development of his hatred for individuals who own landed estates and real-estate as well as an individual's right to retain accumulative property; the exact forces of individualism that the dark cartel in American was engaged in physical battle with at the general time of Marx's resignation from the NYT. He also came to detest an individual's rise to wealth by his own efforts, choosing to believe instead that the individual was *meant to be indentured* to the Nation State and the corporations underneath it's establishment and control, existing to the sole benefit of the elitist who ruthlessly controlled them.

In essence, Marx's personal philosophy of Communism was a version in remarkable similarity to the cartel's own philosophy of sacrificing the individual's right to ascend the golden ladder of wealth into aristocracy; for the wealth of government and corporation, at the expense of the individual American citizen and his entire privately held resource base. Proof in this statement lies in the very battle raging on the ground between the might of corporation, centralized banking and plebeian forces fighting for their Constitutional right to excel financially and their liberty of choice in doing so, during the time of Marx and his work with the NYT, and Marx's decision to resign upon realizing where it was that the Tribune's allegiances truly laid. All of these notations will manifest themselves throughout US communities later on in ways unimagined by those whom have never paused to consider any possibilities, as we deductive analyst pause to view where it is that the ends connect in this story.

A few of those present day manifestations we might examine in brief notation here before moving on; the excessive tax (*43% and more in many states*) that Americans shell out^{200 201}, with absolutely no ability to question *why* in regard to the tax specificity; the arbitrary regulations on self employed individuals that serve more to push them out of business than to preserve any preconceived notion of quality,²⁰² if the repressive tax doesn't do so first. Then we have the government sanctioned *atheism and secular humanism* that is literally being pushed on the children in the US public school system²⁰³

200 <http://www.tax-freedom.com/Income-Tax-Destroys-America.htm>

201 <http://www.politifact.com/virginia/statements/2015/oct/20/donald-trump/trump-says-us-has-highest-tax-rate-anywhere-world/>

202 <http://www.heritage.org/research/reports/1993/02/bg926nbsp-how-regulation-is-destroying>

203 <http://www.thenewamerican.com/reviews/opinion/item/11549-secular-humanism-americas-establishment-of-religion>

and down the throats of adults at work,²⁰⁴ not too mention the outright attacks on Christianity in general.²⁰⁵ Once we dare to pause and tie the loose ends together with what we have already deductively revealed from the official historical information, the details are *breathtaking to an astonishment!*

Before we sigh deeply and simply determine to cast this material asunder, we must make one more final notation in regard to Marx, and the supreme link that finally seals our conviction made above; *that Marx and the Communist philosophy of Marx, was somehow married to the Federal Reserve bank of the United States* and bound to manifest itself inside United States politics and life. When we consult of medium of history, the facts that emerge from the mist before us demonstrate clearly that the tie which binds is *far more* than simply just one in philosophic view point. The success of Communism on a world wide basis, even into this very day, would give superior justification for any collusion seeking to ruthlessly dominate the people of the land, with plenty of convictions that the Communist approach would be one that was both valid and justified from an authoritarian point of view. In the name of elevating ourselves upon the apex plateau of supreme analysts, lets surgically zoom down on the very person of Karl Marx himself to examine his profile to investigate if there exist more suppressed facts to reveal a much deeper connection between him and the world wide financial powers that be, especially those that rule the affairs of US government. We shall commence our surgical examination with a study of his original last name:

Mordechai

In Hebrew the name is a baby name which means *warrior*. The name is a very old Hebrew name, dating back to the time of Ester in the old testament of the bible, and maybe even older than that. The name may appear as both a forename and a surname. In the book of Ester, Mordechai was the son of Jair, from the tribe of Benjamin. He resided in Susa, a metropolis of Persia/Iran. Mordechai appears to have held a high rank in the society of Susa back in his day. His opponent, Haman, chief of the high court, had besought the King to order everyone to bow before him, should he enter into the room. Mordechai refused to do so, though otherwise he did not mind showing respect. It appears that the King of Susa had designed to murder all of the city's Jews in response to the refusal of Mordechai to bow, but Ester talked king out of this unjustified sadistic pondering. In the end, the situation turned on the king, and he wound up being hanged upon the gallows that he had ordered constructed for Mordechai.

So here in the initiative, we may observe that the name of *Mordechai* carries weight in the Jewish realm, from far back in time. What else may we observe as it relates to Marx and our theory that Marx and his philosophy are interconnected to the US Federal Reserve, and the policies of government enforced upon the citizens of America?

In the course of our examination into the person of Marx, we are forced by lineage of facts to begin with the blood of the *Mordechai* line, since we have determined that the philosophy of Marx was aligned in striking similarity with the political motivations to control of the cartel ruling the government of America via the Federal Reserve, and the lives of it's people who still are led to believe that they are free by the propaganda continually fed into their young minds in the state controlled school system; and into the minds of adults primarily via appeal to sympathy and emotion by the state owned media! As we continue on in our examination of the Marx bloodline, daring to ask the forbidden question aloud into the crystal of the monitor screen, the swirling mist inside the oracle of facts which ordinarily seeks to *conceal* answers to unsettling questions..., suddenly clears..., and a single

204 <http://www.foxnews.com/opinion/2015/01/07/atlanta-fire-chief-was-fired-because-my-christian-faith.html>

205 <http://www.usatoday.com/story/life/people/2015/08/14/john-rhys-davies-christianity-islamic-extremism/31707883/>

name manifests itself immediately before us in a manner that *astounds* all who lay eyes upon it, offering us firm uncontested conviction to our verboten inquiry.

Nathan Mayer Rothschild

NMR was a German banker, businessman and financier. He was one of five sons of the second generation of the Rothschild banking dynasty. He was born in Frankfurt am Main, the fourth child of Mayer Arnschel Rothschild and Gutle Schnapper.²⁰⁶

In 1798 at the age of 21 he settled in Manchester and established a business in textile trading and finance, later moving to London England and making a fortune in trading bills of exchange through a banking enterprise begun in 1805. The Rothschild family crest of four arrows became five when Nathan was elevated in 1818. His two elder brothers were granted the noble status of “*Baron*” by the emperor of Austria in 1816.

On October 22, 1806, in London, he married Hannah Barent Cohen, daughter of Levy Barent-Cohen, and wife Lydia Diamanschleifer and paternal grand-daughter of Barent Cohen and wife, whose other son *Solomon David Barent Cohen, married Sara Brandes, great grandparents of Karl Marx.*

What echoes through one's mind upon making this connective notation is that the family of NMR was and still is, well established in both Germany and London England. London England is where Marx chose to settle and live for the remainder of his life in the end.²⁰⁷ The suggestion in this notation is that very possibly Marx maintained contact with his extremely wealthy family line, maybe even living at least part time on the good graces of their alms while he pondered his dark purloining philosophy of Communism and Socialism; which amounts to making slaves out of everyone else, who by intentional design are to live in perpetual service to an elite few.

We must wonder what type of label Marx's Rothschild family placed on his ideas. Were they ideas that were cast into the waste bin of fruitless pondering, or was the idea of people laboring only for the basics, then giving everything else over to a magisterial elitist something that appealed to them, especially if it could somehow be applied to the land of America over the course of time, and it's new wealth of raw resources laying in wait for the taking?

The strong suggestion here is that Marx envisioned himself as being one of those receiving elites, rather than one of the slaves. More than that, however, the idea of Communism offers a subtle indirect method of conquering and controlling masses in the absolute, to one's own advantage. The bait in the trap laid for a nation's citizenry is the false idea that life's basics can be acquired in absence of any accompanying trade in equal or more value. Unfortunately a majority will jump at the offer, like rabbit to the halved apple inside a box with falling doors. In the end, both the humans and the rabbit wind up in the same, being consumed by those who ruthlessly dominate.

Make a careful examination of this direct quote from Wikipedia, *The Communist Manifesto*:

"Proletarians and Communists", the second section, starts by stating the relationship of conscious communists to the rest of the working class. The communists' party will not oppose other working-class parties, but unlike them, it will express the general will and defend the common interests of the world's proletariat as a whole, independent of all nationalities. The section goes on to defend communism from various objections, including claims that it advocates "free love" or disincentives people from working. The section ends by outlining a set of short-term demands—among them a progressive income tax;

²⁰⁶ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nathan_Mayer_Rothschild

²⁰⁷ London England is where *The Communist Manifesto* was conceived, written and published in 1848, long before any idea for *The Federal Reserve* was proposed. The suggestion here is of the possibility that the Rothschild family knew of Marx's idea for government.

abolition of inheritances; free public education etc.—the implementation of which would be a precursor to a stateless and classless society.

Closely examine the last sentence to observe the words written above manifested gradually in American society today. The most shocking reality is the huge numbers of people who embrace the idea that such manifestations are acceptable in today's America, since it runs so abhorrently contrary to our original historical intention. Let the reality of the loss in plebeian liberty all across the land of America today stand testament to the power found in appeal to sympathy and emotion, and its use by a ruthlessly dominating force, as both a weapon and a tool supporting a present day collective absolute authority and a dawning future corporate backed tyranny.²⁰⁸ US history is wrought with examples of its use as a manipulating device designed to purloin both cherished liberty and wealth earned by begrudging toil, sweat and one's very blood, many times simultaneously! There are clear reasons why US leaders impose these developments on the American civilian population, the primary reason being that the clandestine central bank and its owners demands that it be that way unconditionally, cries of plebeian masses to the contrary are simply to be ignored. After all, what could a poor plebeian ever hope to do about the situation?

As we read along we must always recall that the first cousin of Communism is Socialism. Communism's second cousin is Fascism, all of which are simply slavery repackaged to be sold back down to the masses or forced upon them. What do these facts suggest about the future of America with their materialization? Later on we shall examine these questions and much more here in volume 2.

The Mafioso In Brief

To fully comprehend the magnitude of power that the banking cartel holds over America, we must examine the same identical type of cartel, but on a much smaller scale as an active model already in place for our observation; although be reminded that this cartel may be world wide and very powerful indeed, but just not near as much so as the cartel of international banking families, including the ones that make up The Federal Reserve. As we pause to contemplate the facts above for a moment, let's wave our hands over the keyboard sitting just before our crystal monitor and observe what the medium of facts reveals to us, as we dare to ask the forbidden question.

The term "*Mafia*" is a type of organized crime syndicate, whose primary activities are protection racketeering, arbitration of disputes between criminals, all going along with the organization and oversight of illegal agreements and transactions. Secondary activities may be practiced such as gambling, loan sharking, drug trafficking and fraud.²⁰⁹ The term was originally applied to the Sicilian Mafia only, but has since expanded to include a multitude of national and international mafioso organizations.

Other worthy notations are that according to information garnished by the author, certain branches of the Italian Mafia got their start working as private clandestine armies of the banking families that controlled various Italian provinces during feudal times. These banking families took over an area by purchasing the raw land outright. Any person who wished to own or occupy the land were required to utilize the financial services of the banking family. Loans were made at interest rates set as high as the economy would allow them to go, with of course, special allowances made for those with inside connections. The covert army had the job of providing security and enforcing banking payment policy, including, but not limited to: debt collection, *insurance fee/bank tax collection*, as well as engaging in

208 <http://www.newsmax.com/Headline/alan-keyes-racial-agenda/2014/12/03/id/610926/>

209 These organizations have worked with dominating families that virtually own entire Italian provinces for centuries, enforcing loan paybacks, offering protection, collecting tax from subordinate families looking to buy in, and even making war against equally large rival banking families for territorial control.

what amounted to criminal activity at times. When another banking family attempted to take over the territory, as frequently occurred, this army formed the primary fighting force to defend it.

Since the term Mafia is so broad and encompasses so many organizations with differing standards and ways of conducting themselves, even within specific labels between competing branches; to make a valid point as it relates to the information previously mentioned in this text, we shall shift our focus and zoom in upon a single branch of the Italian Mafioso. This specific branch is known as the *Sicilian Mafioso*.

The Sicilian Mafioso

The very best place to begin will be with the organization's earliest history. To be quite honest with the reader, this author has always held genuine respect for this particular branch of the organization, at least from a traditional perspective. While their activities are disapproved of, as are their sometimes violent deeds, their sense of ethics that they maintain in spite of these activities is what earns them their respect continuously among the plebeian masses, as it has down through the ages.

This author has been informed in the past by plebeians who have been employed inside their legitimate business enterprises that all of us know are fronts in reality, that this organization treats their employees very well, with excellent pay, superior benefits, including both recognition and splendid rewards for a job well done.²¹⁰ If an individual engages in any sideline activity, then this individual must take it upon himself to seek the organization out. The organization doesn't attempt to press individuals into their service, which violates their code of ethics.

For the purpose in this body of literature, let's begin our focus by zooming down into specifics regarding the Sicilian Mafia. We shall begin our focus with the very beginnings of the organization, in order that we might obtain a clear understanding of the order and the methodology by which it relates back to our material at hand. Again, we shall wave our hand over the magic keyboard and peer into our crystal monitor, to view just what was occurring on the ground back in the days of post-feudal Sicily.

So it appears the seeds of the Mafia were planted during Sicily's transition from feudalism in 1812, and its annexation by mainland Italy in 1860. Under feudalism the nobility owned a majority of the land and enforced law and order through their own private armies. After 1812 the feudal barons sold off or rented their lands back to the plebeian masses. Land could no longer be seized to settle debts. One fifth of the land was to fall under the ownership of enterprising plebeian citizens.²¹¹ Following the annexation of Sicily in 1860 by the nation of Italy, a large portion of Church and State held land was redistributed back to the plebeians. The numbers of land owners jumped from 2000 to 20000,²¹² as we may readily perceive and comprehend.

More plebeian's being allowed to own land meant more landed estates held as competing enterprises, and people were not always honest in their dealings. More disputes needed settling, contracts needed enforcing, transactions made needed oversight, and one's property was in need of protection from imposing forces within the local community. The new state authorities could not provide these services due to a general lacking in personnel as well as their ignorance of capitalism in general, and the feudal barons had dissolved their standing armies in wake of the annexation. Due to the lacking in man-power, some entire towns were left completely exposed to criminal elements, strikingly resembling the situation inside Southern and Western states from the last year of the Civil War on down through Reconstruction, and arguably on down until the economy improved in 1908.

210 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jimmy_Hoffa

211 Jason Sardell, *Economic Origins of the Mafia and Patronage System in Sicily*, 2009.

212 Oriana Bandiera, [*Private States and the Enforcement of Property Rights: Theory and evidence on the origins of the Sicilian mafia*](#), 2001, pp. 8-10

In Sicily, the general chaos during the economic transition and the annexation of Sicily by the nation of Italy, led to an explosion in the incidence of theft among the people on the ground. Property owners then turned to extralegal arbitrators and protectors; in other words, a type of paramilitary organization if you will, again strikingly resembling the response in Southern and Western States²¹³ due to the same forces of negative motivation. These extralegal organizations would soon organize themselves into the first Mafioso families, or clans.

Later on these families, or clans as they entitled themselves, influenced politics, intimidated voters into voting for the candidates that their clan supported. Few plebeians in Italy at that time could vote, so the Mafia Godfather held growing political power. A huge section of the masses could be controlled by the boss at this time period. The superior Mafia family could use their influence in government to avoid prosecution and condemn their less connected competing rival clans. Certain clans obtained vast wealth and influence due to their business activities and political associations.²¹⁴ These clans maintained funds to support the families of imprisoned members and for the purpose of hiring defense lawyers.

During the course of time it was only natural that these dominant clans or families would resort to piling their earning from providing protection, nefarious activities in general and the investment of earnings derived into business enterprises posed as cleansing fronts, into banking entities controlled and operated indirectly by the family as a proxy front within itself, or owned and operated directly when that family felt that it was above prosecution. Not only do we observe evidence of this phenomenon during the Italian economic transition period noted above, but the tradition carries down into our own day.²¹⁵

To tie the history of Mafioso in with this work, we are forced to realize that these associations of networks that began in Sicily, for example, and in many other places, have now taken on an international aspect, comprising what potentially amounts to an invisible private enforcement army for huge national and even international banks. Examine this notation^{216 217} and we may observe the link that binds all of the information in this entire work with the clandestine army that terrorizes both kings²¹⁸ and Presidents alike.²¹⁹

Social Effects

The suggestions here reverberating back to this author is that there exists a huge possibility of the *Federal Reserve/the banking families* being linked at least indirectly through large cash fronts, if not directly,²²⁰ with borderline illegal activity, such as pornographic production and distribution,^{221 222} as

213 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Johnson_County_War

214 <http://www.reformation.org/rockefeller-pentagon-mafia.html>

215 <http://www.reuters.com/article/us-italy-mafia-idUSTRE8091YX20120110>

216 See note 195

217 See note 196

218 <http://www.monetary.org/was-the-iraqi-shift-to-euro-currency-to-real-reason-for-war/2010/12>

219 It is this author's personal observation and opinion that George W Bush gave his Presidential addresses with an air of an individual intimidated, seemingly instructed specifically in what exact words to speak in the national address. Many plebeians notated during his presidency that one could observe the fact that he was obtrusively lying to the American people. All US Presidents bow down before the same master, The Federal Reserve, and there exists no lesser of the two evils.

220 This author doubts any direct involvement, since there is more money to be made via indirect money fronts.

221 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/NBCUniversal>

222 <http://www.care2.com/causes/why-dont-banks-want-pornstar-money-anymore.html>

well as outright criminal activity such as the drug trade itself.²²³ Both enterprises are *multi-billion* dollar enterprises, with the pornography industry also serving a dual purpose to facilitate a *Socialist/ Communist agenda* of destroying family units²²⁴ with the suggestion that marriage is not a sacred institution that possesses religious significance; neither are ideas such as chastity to be regarded as sacred conceptions, according to Socialist agenda, as is the very concept of “*sacredness*” all together. After all, Communism as well as Socialism to a lesser degree, is a philosophy of atheism. Atheism is a narrow minded view of planet earth and it's place inside universe, as well as a blatant rejection of hard, beyond questionable, scientifically verified evidence that tells us all the dominating truth is otherwise. This question shall be covered at length later on in the text.

In addition, pornography also serves the Socialist agenda of compelling demographic groups, if not even immediate family members, to disregard any connection to heritage as a concept, facilitating the intended purpose of producing an end product that bears *no heritage* with any family unit or patrimonial clan²²⁵, any of the original founding fathers, a colonial Revolutionary past or a perception of national independence via Constitution; neither shall it share in the concept of or any perception to define individual liberty; condemned by blatant repeated observation as leaning *far more toward a Socialist side* rather than in the direction of any individualist conviction.²²⁶

Hence, we shall observe that the true purpose of the end product is to serve that of a diabolical distraction to the majority,²²⁷ so that the present majority will never notice when another Constitutional right or personal liberty has been deceitfully eliminated.²²⁸ If indeed any of the majority who believe wholly in the words of the founding fathers and the Declaration Of Independence should ever pause to notice, there shall exist that much more of a body who may be compelled by an authoritarian appeal to self-serving interests, to move against any individualist who dares to point out the fact of Constitutional rights or individual liberty being purloined. This act of harsh confrontation making a public appeal for justification for the Constitutional violation through sympathy while clearly placing a specific individual or collective group of individuals, into at least one negative label from a collection of many, well designed by the cartel propagandists so employed.

The instant repercussions that may follow, depending on the caliber of the accused person's status quoth and standing in the eyes of the surrounding community, occur in lieu only of the basic claim being made pushing the appeal to emotion; with very little in the way of solid legal verification, let alone justification to support the condemnation.²²⁹ ²³⁰ Such be the realities that we, among liberated intellectuals, must *always* remain acutely aware of, while *never* forbearing on speaking or writing the chosen word that *demand*s to be said regarding any negative manifestation, be they philosophical, systemic or otherwise, before us.

Charles August Lindbergh

223 <http://www.globalresearch.ca/money-laundering-and-the-drug-trade-the-role-of-the-banks/5334205>

224 <http://www.gillistriplett.com/rel101/articles/destruction.html>

225 If not producing a genetic amalgamation that has limited ability to reason or comprehend due to inbreeding.

226 <http://www.cnsnews.com/blog/penny-starr/1963-congressional-record-communist-goals-include-promoting-homosexuality-natural>

227 <http://www.forbes.com/sites/natalierobehmed/2014/11/11/andreja-pejic-and-the-rise-of-transgender-models/#2715e4857a0b5a5be0f44d9b>

228 <http://www.wnd.com/2015/09/see-where-criticizing-homosexuality-illegal/>

229 See note 206

230 <http://nbc.com.co/christian-pastor-in-vermont-sentenced-to-one-year-in-prison-after-refusing-to-marry-gay-couple/>

Lindbergh was born in Carl Mannson, Sweden. He was the illegitimate offspring of his father Ola, and his mistress. His father was accused of embezzlement, changed his name to Lindbergh, then relocated to the United States with his mistress in 1859.

Charles August Lindbergh studied law at the University Of Michigan. He graduated in in 1883 and was admitted to the bar the same year. Lindbergh served as prosecuting attorney for Morrison County, Minnesota, 1891-93. He was elected to the US House Of Representatives in 1906 as a Republican, serving 61, 62, 63, 64 congresses. In 1916 he unsuccessfully campaigned for a seat in the US Senate.

As we read along in the official historical record, Lindbergh was highly against The Federal Reserve Act and creation of the Federal Reserve. Obviously there must have been something that he observed motivating him to make such a hard line stance against the clandestine central bank. When he made his stand, surly he must have had the plebeian citizens of America in mind, just as Jefferson did years before when he made a very similar stand against creation of the First Bank Of The United States.

Since the economy was seemingly picking back up again, people began the labor of reconstructing an economic base that would allow them to ascend back up the ladder of wealth, since individuals for the most part, could still do so unsuppressed. Feelings ran high with excitement among plebeians at the prospect of doing so. For the reason of preserving that right of unsuppressed prosperity, a decentralized bank was favored by the masses. Lindbergh solidly agreed with the American public.

Plebeians felt that the prior negative economic situation on the ground was the fault of Wall Street bankers who has simply flooded the market with worthless notes in an attempt to facilitate their own greed. Congress pretended to address these concerns in 1912-13 in a series of hearings, finding that there was much camaraderie among Wall Street Tycoons. We must recall, however, that the secret meeting on Jekyll Island, Georgia had already taken place by then. This meeting was headed by chief senator, Aldrich, who had already introduced the drafted plan for the bank by that time.

We read inside the official history that Lindbergh and Wisconsin senator Lafollette, in the House of Representative, through use of very forceful speeches, attacked the Aldrich as a "Wall Street Plan." Their speeches and the forcefulness thereof, attracted attention of the people on the ground. The result was an occurrence known as the *Pujo Committee Hearings*, which launched the investigation of New York bankers, in which neither Lafollette or Lindbergh were invited to attend. ²³¹

Out of these heated debates between the concerns of Lindbergh and a number of others, in regard to The Federal Reserve being established, we have a number of famous quotes taken directly from minute sheets compiled during the time period:

"This [Federal Reserve Act] establishes the most gigantic trust on earth. When the President (Woodrow Wilson) signs this bill, the invisible government of the monetary power will be legalized....the worst legislative crime of the ages is perpetrated by this banking and currency bill."

Charles A Lindberg Sr; "On The Economic Pinch"

The conspiracy here is to usurp the powers of Congress, and do as little for the people as it is thought the people will accept. I have been fighting the caucus system and the secret meeting of committees ever since I came to Congress.", Charles August Lindbergh Sr.

231 **The Study of The Federal Reserve and Its Secrets**
By Eustace Clarence Mullins

Lindbergh Stated in congress that the conspiracy was, " "to make the people believe that the trusts are opposed to the very thing that the trusts favor. It is assumed that the people will favor what the trusts openly claim to be against. Smoothly the Money Trust has played a game of fake opposition..

In fact one of Lindbergh's most revealing statements as he resigned out of office, and as it applies to this work, involved the issue of both political parties, being that neither party represented the interests of the citizens on the ground, but only those interests of the greed intoxicated cartel. Readers who have made it thus far in this work, covering volume one and now this deep into volume two, should already be aware of the fact that the Democratic Party, who once stood demanding a check on the interests of the cartel, had been rendered entirely impotent since it had no choice but to bow down before the interest of the cartel, to receive the financial support necessary to facilitate any supporting Representative body. Any idea by now that the Democratic Party was still aligned with plebeian concerns, was only a heartless deception. Both political parties by now were in-fact, married into a single representative body who served only the interests of the cartel between a central bank, their financiers and the corporations who stood to support them. The people of America by then had no check what so ever in the halls of government to secure their interests and concerns, as is still true in this present day. Lets examine the quote:

"the plain truth is that neither of these great parties, as at present led and manipulated by an 'invisible government,' is fit to manage the destinies of a great people, and this fact is well understood by all who have had the time and have used it to investigate."

Response to Lindbergh's Stand

There is another very interesting note made directly from the official history, as it applies to the work in this text. When the debates had concluded, and Lindbergh had spoken his peace, in the end, the forces of dark side ruled the day, the quote below leaving us with more suggestions of possibility to consider.

*In 1913 he published "Banking, Currency, and the Money Trust." By 1917, third year of the Great War, Lindbergh's son was age 16, which meant some possibility of conscription. He wrote a polite, anti-war polemic entitled "Why is Your Country at War?". Hot off the press, a copy was rushed to distribution. After examination, Wilson ordered the confiscation of all possible copies. Agents carrying out this order found pallets of the lead plates for printing, which were melted in a refiners fire. This insult to the Lindbergh family is one basis for the original opposition of his son to U.S. participation in *World War II*. *Eustace Mullins* documents that plates of this book were confiscated and destroyed. ²³²*

As we may observe from the note above, the winning side during the debates did not appear to relish the idea of an opposition being so confident in making their stand. The suggestion in this note is that there very well may have been a discussion behind closed doors to *lash out* as a means of making an example out of any who might dare to heed an opposing call to voice opinion. Readers of this work have already become familiar with a number of Mafioso styled strikes that completely altered the direction of US national history, so why would we have to make any assumption that this situation would not be inside the realm of possibility? To know the real truth, however, we must consult the medium of facts, requesting that the truth be revealed.

As the author of this work, I wave my hand across the key board before my moderm of crystal, and sure enough, a view of breathtaking *astonishment* materializes from within the dreary mist of

232 ["On Reclaiming Our Central Bank And Monetary Policy"](#). *PublicCentralBank.com*. Retrieved 2007-01-31.

deception, right before my widened eyes... We find this revelation of *strong possibility* in both an overt political attack and a kidnapping that occurred inside the house of Lindbergh. Just like Robert E Lee before him, it appears that indeed the Lindbergh family was a target of the cartel, since attacking Lindbergh senior directly would have been much too obvious, revealing their true motivations and domineering intentions to the masses, and relegating Lindbergh senior status as a *martyr* among plebeians to his words of warning and prophesies of doom that he spoke. The ultimate finalization for any philosopher or prophet being denied by avoiding attack on Lindbergh Sr., with that supreme culmination being one of total self sacrifice in the name of his own ideological or philosophical principle. In nearly all cases the sacrificial objective was achieved by sect ritual or by challenging the magisterial authority of the realm, knowing well or realistically suspecting that execution would result in making a particular opposing stance. This last case of self sacrifice might have applied to Lindbergh senior, had it been allowed.

There again, in striking similarity to Lee's situation, the terror was directed toward Lindbergh's son, with the end result, once again, revealing the ice cold callousness of the cartel in charge of US affairs here; as we saw in the situation with Lee's son, William Fitzhugh Lee, and the suspicious deaths of his wife and two infant daughters, as we shall recall. The message that the cartel intended to convey was that *for no person to dare and question cartel authority without risking their own lives*, and if their forces of evil could not attack the individual himself, then the jeopardy would be directed toward his family's safety, and that no lengths were too far out for them to go. If the senator's son cannot live in safety, then whom among the masses could? Could the United States President himself live in any more safety or feel any more secure?

We shall also recall that a national campaign was literally aroused to destroy Lindbergh. *The Non-Partisan League*, among whom he associated with, was denied the right to assemble. Plebeian mobs were aroused by associates of the cartel, making appeal to emotion by claiming that his observations were nothing more than "*conspiracy theories*"²³³ intending to destroy the nation. The raging mobs hanged him in effigy and burned his figure. Some even claimed that he was aligned with the enemy, since he was against US involvement in World War One, viewing it more as war for profit than a war for positive humane intentions. In 1924 he would be dead, ending his effort to fight for plebeian interests and give fair warning to the masses concerning whom it really was that sat completely unchallenged in the throne above them.

Charles Lindbergh Junior

Charles Lindbergh Junior is an interesting personality all of his own right. We are all familiar with his solo flight around the world and his high profile celebrity lifestyle in his own day and time. As discussed earlier, less people are aware that Jr's father was a high profile politician, with seats beside and direct access to the US President himself. Even fewer people are aware of his father's hard line stance against the Federal Reserve in both it's organization and it's materialization among the people of the United States. As far as this author is concerned, Lindbergh Sr. took the position of a new age, Thomas Jefferson, if you will, giving plenty of prophetic warnings suggesting a negative future for the citizens on the ground.

In addition, Lindbergh realized that the looming European battle campaign of the day, was more a banker's war than any struggle for the positive benefit of mankind. His hard line stance against both the

233 One broad opinionated negative label among a number of others, devised by cartel propagandists to assign those who arise to speak the truth, making an appeal to emotion back down to plebeian masses, manipulating them to hold the words of the messenger in total disregard..

influence/dictation of unchecked banking in US government and the daily choices of American citizens on the ground as well as in the direction of international policy, naturally made him a target by these same negative forces on the home front. The proof in this we find in the final paragraph of the last section above, where the obvious attempt at defaming his name and legacy was made via appeal to sympathy made back down to the plebeian masses on the ground, who responded by protest to include hanging and burning his figure in effigy. The obvious suggestion in this final act of character defamation was that Lindbergh Sr was a foreign agent with sympathies for the enemy, whose secret interests were not in favor with US citizens.

As we may observe from our study of Lindbergh Sr, he must have taken great pride in the accomplishments of his talented son, even though he was to pass away at his son's early age of twenty two. If Lindbergh Sr. could have only known the celebrity future that his son was to *experience/enjoy* later on. We notice many photographs taken proudly displaying his father's well dressed person with that of his apparently observant son. Just judging from the photograph and the general composure of his son's figure, we may presume that even as a child, Charles Lindbergh Jr was very well organized and attentive to specific details. Surly he must have performed very well in his academic studies both in the classroom and at home.

We must presume that with a father being a US senator, Charles Lindbergh Jr. led a very privileged childhood. It seems that he graduated from Little Falls High School in Detroit on June 5, 1918, where his mother taught chemistry. It appears that his father and mother had separated legally in 1918, but in fact, were living apart years before then. Lindbergh attended over a dozen schools all the way from Washington D.C. to California during his childhood and teenage years, never attending any for more than a year or so. It appears that moved back and forth from Washington D.C. where his father lived, to Redondo Beach, California, where his mother lived. He enrolled at the college of engineering at the University of Madison Wisconsin, in late 1920, later dropping out in March, 1922, to begin flight training at Lincoln, Nebraska. Only two more years later his father would be dead.

Even in his earliest years he had demonstrated a fascination with mechanics, beginning first with the family automobile, then with his own motorbike. By the time he had began college as a mechanical engineering student, he had become fascinated with flying. Lindbergh flew for the first time as a passenger in a bi-plane on April 9, 1922, there again, just two years before the death of his father. He could have flown solo while training at the school, but could not afford to post the bond that the company insisted on in case the plane was damaged from the incompetence of an inexperienced pilot. To earn money for further solo instruction, Linbergh left school to work as both a wing walker and parachutist across Nebraska, Kansas, Colorado, Wyoming and Montana. He briefly held a job during this same time as an aircraft mechanic in what would later become Billings Logan International Airport.

His first solo flight would not come until a year and a half later in May, 1923, at Souther Field, in Americus, Georgia. This area was a former army flight training center, where he would purchase a World War One surplus Curtis JN-4 Jenny, bi-plane. Lindbergh flew for half an hour with another pilot who had arrived to make the same type of purchase and pick up, then flew solo for himself for the first time. Lindbergh would go on to take off from Americus to Montgomery, Alabama, on his first solo cross country air plane flight. He spent the remainder of 1923 barnstorming (*stunt flying for entertainment*) where he was the solo pilot. From the official history we may garnish the appearance of barnstorming being combined with a highly publicized campaign effort of his father. Lindbergh damaged the propeller on landing in several different instances over the summer of 1923.

While Lindbergh experienced a number of accidents, some few being matters of question to the analyst, one of the more interesting notations revealed is that his most serious recorded accident came about when he ran into a ditch in a farm field in Glencoe, Minnesota, on June 3, 1923, while flying his

father to a campaign stop during his run for US senate. His father would run continuously for both senate and governor on the third party ticket, from 1916 until his death, in which he never succeeded in winning, as we shall recall from the official history.

From the official history, at first glance it would appear that both he and his son were held up on the ground repairing the plane for at least a week. We must immediately presume that Lindbergh Sr. failed to make his campaign appointment, which would have been the secondary objective, assuming that any tampering had occurred to facilitate the crash. However, if we are to know the truth, then we must *always* ask the proper analytical questions. Our obvious question here is from *where* did he fly before crash landing, and among *whom* was he associated with before he lifted off? We may notice more suggestions when we observe specifically *what* it was that caused the plane to crash. Surly Lindbergh Jr. wasn't stunt flying with his father as a passenger!

*It appears that Lindbergh had taken off from the GE Miley farm just southwest of Glencoe. The plane is recorded as swerving and landing in a ditch. Local coverage could never seem to determine as to whether the crash occurred on landing or take off. The news coverage did note that the "congressman did appear to be shook up," but neither he nor his son were injured. What appears to have shaken them up most of all was when hard evidence was discovered that some mysterious person had tampered with the plane's rudder. The elder Lindbergh assured his daughter Eva, who was deeply distressed over the findings, that "the plane had been monkeyed with, but that it was just some mischievous boys." The congressman apparently left in an automobile to Litchfield to resume his campaign.*²³⁴

We may deduce from the distress of his daughter that she *must have suspected* much more in this story than simply just mischievous boys in play. The implications of aircraft rudder tampering are potentially life threatening, possibly justifying a claim of attempted murder, if it had gone before a court of law. She was well aware of her father's opposing stance in the halls of congress, the seething anger of the enemies that he had made, as well as the merciless power that they held. The publicity of the flying campaign with reporters apparently on the scene at every stop, allows us to conclude that the entire nation was well aware of the congressman's every move, including his political enemies.

The conclusion of this author is that this incident *very well* may be labeled as a first deductively known strike of the cartel in an intended effort to eliminate both the Junior and Senior Lindbergh, either by fear of continuing in their political ambition, or by death itself; and death it appears would have been the cartel's first preference, since the high profile character of both father and son would have conveyed the message intending to intimidate back down to plebeians, that no one is beyond reach of the dark cartel standing in absolute authority. Lindbergh's high profile stance to oppose development of the Federal Reserve, his specific public notation of the FR being a clandestine effort to literally rule the nation with a fist of iron, the plebeian citizen's natural distrust of central banking and the Lindbergh persistence in continuing a campaign effort to court the plebeian masses along these same lines, we must presume would have invited such a callous response from individuals who feel that they are far above any repercussions, and possessed the monetary funds to simply hire the hit job out.

We also observe the incidence of another strange mishap occurring in the same place involving the landing gear, that took over three weeks to repair. Any problems with landing gear are nearly always serious, any where and at any time, since the plane is almost guaranteed to crash without it. When planes crash, the people involved tend to get seriously injured, if not much worse in a majority of cases. While there exist no clear evidence of tampering here that may be determined by the official report involving this specific mishap, since there was such evidence in the one previously with the malicious

234 <http://collections.mnhs.org/MNHHistoryMagazine/articles/52/v52i06p230-238.pdf>, pg. 232

intent being very clear; upon our observation of the specifics involving the landing gear and the chilling implications, then we must presume that forces from the dark side were still at work here as well.

Again, there is also the clear evidence of concern from family members, suggesting that maybe they had valid reasons to be so concerned (*such as some sort of threat suggesting death*) yet to be known, besides the ones already notated. The subtle message here in this second incident back to the senior Lindbergh may have been that “*your son remains vulnerable to our strike, even if we fail to nail you; so halt your effort at courting the plebeian masses and your stance in government to oppose us!*”

Two years afterward, Lindbergh Senior would be dead. Lindbergh Junior would begin flight training on March 19, 1924, the same year of his father's death, with the United States Army Air Service, at the now famous Kelly Field. Lindbergh graduated first overall in his class in March, 1925, earning his pilot wings and a commission as second lieutenant in the US Air Reserve Corps. Disappointingly, the army did not need pilots even though Lindbergh had graduated from flight school, so he returned to civilian life barnstorming and giving flight instruction. He managed to land some part time military flying by joining the 110 Observation squadron, thirty fifth division in the Missouri State National Guard, in ST. Louis, November 1925. Soon he was promoted to first lieutenant.

Lindbergh was hired the month before by Robertson Aircraft Corporation in ST. Louis, to serve as chief pilot for the 278 mile contract air mail, route # 2, known official as (CAM 2) to provide service between St. Louis and Chicago, stopping briefly in Peoria and Springfield, Illinois. Lindbergh's appointment as mail carrier became official with his searing in ceremony on, April 15, 1926. Lindbergh would serve as chief pilot of CAM 2 until mid February 1927, when he left for San Diego, California, to oversee construction of The Spirit Of St. Louis, the plane that he would bring him both fame and fortune, as well as making his name a legend in it's own right.

During the time that Lindbergh flew the SOSL, he toured a vast area, including flying for the first time from New York to Paris, France, the began a three month, 48 state Guggenheim tour, carrying small packages of special souvenir mail from Santo Domingo, R.D., Port-Au-Prince, Haiti, and Havana, Cuba. Later on he would resume his old CAM 2 flight, carrying mail with a special horseshoe stamp and the caption; LINDBERGH AGAIN, FLIES THE AIR MAIL. There was such a high demand that it took three carriers to transport the mail bundles. The covers from this period of mail delivery are highly prized and sought after collector's items today, especially the ones from Haiti, since a hurricane destroyed most of the bundles later on after they were delivered.

In 1927 the *Orteig Prize* of 25 thousand dollars (\$347,222.22, in 2015 value) was offered to the first pilot who could make the first non-stop flight from New York to Paris. Lindbergh, though unknown as an aviator at the time and financed only by a 15 thousand dollar bank loan (\$210,000.00 in 2015 currency value) and a thousand dollar gift from his employer, accepted the challenge against those who were older, of more renown and had more flying experience.

One of his much better known competitors was WW1 flying ace, *Rene' Fonck*, who appeared to be more concerned with his personal luxuries than the practicality of being weight conscious, had his plane engines burst into flame before he could ever lift off the ground, leading to the deaths of his two crew members. Other planes wrecked before lifting off due to impractical logistical concerns, where pilots were testing for the competition, leading to a number of notable deaths. Some of the best recorded of the crashes include; *The America Legion* and *The White Bird*, who actually made it off the ground but was lost in the sea somewhere around Ireland.

On May 20-21, 1927, Lindbergh successfully made the non-stop New York to Paris flight. A mob of 150,000 spectators was there to greet him when he made his winning land. With his success he had achieved instant life-long fame. Not only had he flown successfully to the shock of his critics, he had flown into fame, fortune, and to the highest pages of aviation history. On August 31, 1927, the flight was officially certified as the class C world record for non-stop flight.

The end result was that Lindbergh had achieved virtual celebrity fame, his father's already distinguished name despite its controversy, his youth, and now his success in an unprecedented area, made the crowd draw in to him. President Calvin Coolidge himself publicly awarded him the Distinguished Flying Cross. The US Post Office issued stamps depicting the SOSL and a map of the flight. On December 14, 1927, Lindbergh was presented the Metal Of Honor by President Coolidge at the White House on March 21, 1928.

Lindbergh designed a watch that would make life easier for pilots immediately after the flight. The watch was produced by Swiss Watch Company, *Longines*. The design is still produced to this very day.

Lindbergh was selected as the first Time Magazine Man Of The Year, in 1927. He remains the youngest individual to receive the designation.

Lindbergh wrote a best seller autobiography about the flight titled "WE". The book remained at the top of best sellers lists well into 1928. The book sold 650,000 copies the first year, netting him more than 250,000 dollars (\$ 3,500,00.00. in 2015 currency value). Lindbergh made a flight tour to promote the work in the name of the *Guggenheim Fund For The Promotion Of Aeronautics*. Lindbergh made a second tour to 16 Latin American counties. During a stop over in Mexico, he met his future wife *Ann Morrow*, daughter of Mexican Ambassador, *Dwight Morrow*.

This notation of his future wife is very important, since it aligns the material that later followed with the subject material in this work, that being the observed fact of the Lindbergh family inviting the seething wrath of the banking cartel only fifteen years earlier. His father had been dead for four years, but the cartel was well aware that this new celebrity status of Lindbergh Senior's son, would reassert the old memories of his fathers hard line stand against the self-serving dark force that he perceived in their proposal for the new Federal Reserve banking system. Not only that, he had been very outspoken in clear public reference to the clandestine attempt at controlling plebeian masses in the absolute. All of this disregard for plebeian interest was done with the blessing of the US President himself.

In analytical observation, the proper question to ask is *how*, how does the name, *Ann Morrow*, link the situation of Lindbergh Senior and The Federal Reserve, with any future events in the history of his son, Lindbergh Junior? What follows in response, is the manifestation of another somewhat obvious question. Who was Ann Morrow? In lieu of this question proposed, lets zoom down on the historical record of Ann Morrow, in an attempt to savor any morsels from her life that might give us a more solid link back to the Federal Reserve and any future experiences with Lindbergh Senior's dear son.

Ann Morrow

Ann Morrow was born on June 26, 1906 in Englewood, New Jersey. From the very beginning we may observe the knot that binds the first set of loose ends in the official historical account. Her father, *Dwight Morrow*, was a Wall Street banker and partner in J.P. Morgan and Company! What an amazing coincidence..., or was it? We are forced by present informational circumstances to presume that it was simply sheer coincidence that Lindbergh Senior's son wound up meeting and marrying the daughter of J.P. Morgan's banker partner, Dwight Morrow, who would later become US ambassador to Mexico.

Her mother, Elizabeth, was a poet and teacher, active in woman's education. While the suggestion of possibility here is that maybe her mother might have been connected with the woman's liberation movement of the time, *The Flappers* ²³⁵, we have no farther information to conclude on this at the present time. Her mother was also an active president of her alma mater, *Smith College*, a private independent woman's college, there again, another suggestion of the prior stated possibility.

235 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Flapper>

Ann's mother would read to the four children every night, arousing a love for the written word in Ann, who would later become an acclaimed author of novels and poetry. She became president of the student body at The Chapin School in New York City, graduating in 1924. She received the Elizabeth Montague prize for an essay written on women of the eighteenth century. She also received the Mary Jordan Literary Prize for a written fictional piece entitled "Lida Was Beautiful."²³⁶

She and Lindbergh were married in a private ceremony on May 7, 1929, at the home of her parents in Englewood, New Jersey. After the attack on Pearl Harbor, Lindbergh became involved in combat as a civilian with the military. This assignment would keep him away from home for long periods of time, we should presume. During this time Ann Morrow Lindbergh met the famous French writer, poet and pioneering aviator, Antoine de Saint-Exupery, author of the famous novella, *The Little Prince*, and the two had a secret affair. We observe that in the 1950's she had a three year affair with her personal doctor. The Lindbergh family would go on to have five more children in spite of his wife's misstep.

In 1955 Ann published another book titled "*Gift From The Sea*," becoming a national best seller. This work established her as a leader in the blossoming environmental movement of the day.

Over the course of Ann and Charles Junior's 45 year marriage, she had explored with him and traveled around the world. She also was astonished to discover that from 1957 until his death in 1974, Lindbergh had led a double life, having a number of affairs outside of his marriage and fathering three children whom he financially supported; a series of extramarital affairs producing seven children in total. The suggestions in this observation of both people having a series of extramarital affairs suggests the possibility of an open marriage. We must conclude that the affairs of each neutralized any resulting animosity, since the man of the house was absent for such long periods of time.

The Saga Of Lindbergh Continues

The Lindbergh family, in conjunction with Pan American World Airways, evolved an interest in developing a great circle air route over Alaska, Siberia, China and Japan. In the summer of 1931, Lindbergh and his wife flew the route, which was not available for commercial flight until after World War Two, since the US was at war with Japan and the US government had not officially recognized Japan. While in Japan the Lindbergh family volunteered themselves to help out in a relief effort resulting from the central China flood of 1931. Lindbergh's wife, Ann, documented the account in her book, "North To The Orient."

The point in all of this observation of facts, is that while there exist some indications of possibility in animosity between Lindbergh and his wife, it appears that maybe the two simply tolerated one another, understanding that one had slipped, but so had the other, and any ill feelings balanced itself out. It may have been possible that the two even had an open marriage. Maybe the stray from marital bliss could be forgiven in lieu of the long absences and the differing directions taken in the personal lives of both. Beyond that much, we simply cannot succeed in detecting any outstanding notations that would motivate a vendetta of any sort or a strike from within the family group.²³⁷ In lieu of this rather reluctant conclusion, we are again brought to stand before Ann's father, Dwight Morrow. Here again, the proper analytical question to ask is *who*, who was Dwight Morrow, and specifically *where* might we detect a point of possible contention that would hint of a possibility in line with the suppressed history that we already perceive?

236 Hertog 2000, p. 74

237 Some authors and researchers in our own time are placing blame on Lindbergh himself, stating that the child had a genetic defect and that Lindbergh believed in eugenics, so he staged the kidnapping and murdered his own child. This author perceives this claim as a distraction from the truth that the line in history reveals to us.

Dwight Morrow

Morrow was born in *Huntington, West Virginia*. The family moved to *Allegheny, Pennsylvania* in 1875. His father was principle of *Marshal College*. Morrow studied law at Columbia Law school and began practicing at the law firm, *Simpson, Thatcher and Bartlett* in New York City. He married *Elizabeth Reeve Cutter*, his college sweetheart, with whom he would have four children. In 1913 he partnered at J.P. Morgan and Company, the largest and most powerful commercial bank in the US during this time period. The bank of *JP Morgan And Company* financially backed industrial giants such as General Motors and a number of others. As a partner at Morgan, Morrow sat on the leadership boards as director in many corporate and financial firms.

With the outbreak of World War One, the bank of Morgan lent huge sums of money to Britain and France. Morrow served as director for the *National War Savings Committee* for the State of New Jersey, when the United States entered into the war. During this same time period, he also served as adviser to the *Allied Maritime Transport Council* and as a member of the *Military Board of Allied Supply* in what appears to be the capacity of a civilian aide. Once he had proven himself with his leadership abilities in the area of finance and logistics, he was transferred to France and made a civilian aide to General John J Pershing.

In 1925 Morrow was called upon by *President Calvin Coolidge*, an old college friend, to head the *Morrow Board*. Here we shall deduce that this board was tailor made just for him! Coolidge asked Morrow to take charge of a board consisting of military, political and civilian aviation experts, whose job task assignment was to inquire into all aspects of American aviation. The recommendation made and concluded upon led to the creation of an Air Corps within the army and the eventual creation of the *US Army Air Corps* in July, 1926.

With Morrow's partnership at JP Morgan And Company and his appointment as ambassador of Mexico, we observe hints of the connection that very may well have led to the negative situation involving the child of Lindbergh fifteen years later, here serving to interconnect the lose ends in this twisted tragic story. We observe in the official historical record that Morrow was appointed US Ambassador to Mexico by Coolidge from 1927 to 1930. The Mexican government has rightfully expected a return to dollar diplomacy, and we know from the official account that, indeed, the oil firms expected a hard line approach in lieu of the great land dispute between the Mexican government and US oil corporations. Morrow, so it appears, took a very different approach, apparently attempting to court the Mexican government, rather than forcing them into any sort of agreement.

From the official history we may observe that Morrow removed an obvious point of contention by changing the sign on the US Embassy there from American Embassy to United States Embassy. Morrow also issued a series of breakfast meetings with President *Plutarco Elias Calles*, in which he discussed a number of contentious issues, from religious issues to big oil concerns and irrigation. While he was hailed as a success by the official historical record on all fronts, what this author perceives is that this hale of greatness in all arenas, may in-fact be a twist in the true record designed to conceal the link that shall reveal the looming truth to us children of the future who desire to know.

As was mentioned earlier, when we dig just a bit beneath the surface in the historical record, what is revealed to us is that the oil industry at large was not completely contented with Morrow in his diplomatic efforts. Morrow also appears to have been disturbed over the fact that the oil companies obviously desired an unconditional victory over Mexican interests, rather than any diplomatic concession. To view exactly where the potential for mischief lies, lets peer just beneath the surface to investigate specifically what it is that new facts shall reveal. Most of the information in regard to this

matter is taken from the work by Thomas McCormick, *Behind The Throne: Servants Of Power To Imperial Presidents*, Pg 110-125

Morrow was in the position of negotiating between oil company executives and the Mexican government. His position with Morgan bank aided him in his negotiations with the oil men in New York. Thomas W Lamont, fellow partner of JP Morgan And Company and a US financial adviser, labored to convince the oilmen not to stir situations either by making harsh critical public statements or by any uncompromising stand on legal issues. On the surface, Lamont appears to have been a concerned friend of Morrow's, but he was also well aware of any negative potential should big banking or corporate investors lose money in the deal.

Morrow believed that long range Mexican stability would be achieved only by the complete financial reorganization of the Mexican nation. The Sterett-Davis report commissioned by the International Committee, reinforced this conviction, although not everyone concerned was happy about the conclusion. In essence, what was desired was a consolidation of the entire Mexican national debt, and a balanced budget that would allow Mexico to make payments to provide funds for essential government functions. In other words, the approach would from the standpoint of a government dealing with a bankrupt corporation, and the desire was one of allowing the Mexican government to file bankruptcy, but with a modified repayment package, somewhat resembling the new American civilian personal bankruptcy plans of today.²³⁸

Thomas W Lamont did not agree with this assessment, since he was being pressured by the bond holders to negotiate an effective repayment plan on their investments. He complied with the concerns of Morrow from late 1928 through early 1929. In silence he appears to have only been placating Morrow, hoping that he would cooperate with any revised agreement between the International Committee and the Mexican Government.²³⁹

Vernon Monroe, a Morgan executive, attempted to neutralize what he anticipated would be a negative situation between investors, Morrow and Lamont. A meeting had been arranged between Legoretta, a high end Mexican official, and General Palmer Pierce, of Standard Oil Company. The ideal was to negotiate a deal between Mexican government and the oil executives in regard to the situation of Mexican debt, since bond investors stood to lose bog money should Mexico default or be allowed navigation around their debt responsibilities. He sent a letter explaining all of this to Morrow.

We observe evidence of this concern when we view that the interests of bond holders were represented by the International Committee, rather than governments. They demanded that a new agreement be arranged to secure the fact of payment on their investments. Morrow, on the other hand, believed that any series of unconditional settlements would completely destroy Mexican finances. Apparently, Morrow had assumed more of a humanitarian position on the engagements rather than a finance centered position of unconditional negotiation.

On note of this concern, Thomas W Lamont assumed the position of authority, overriding Morrow's opposition and negotiating a revised agreement with the Mexican government on July, 1930. The Mexican Congress, however, refused to ratify the *Lamont-Montes de Oca* agreement. Lamont appears to have simply just exited the scene of events, at least for the time being.

So the debt issue to the bondholders was not resolved, but simply stalled, although it appears that Morrow kept the peace between US and Mexican governments. This notation of peace, however, does not mean that the hatchet was buried between all concerned parties. We must recall that big money interests were at stake here, since we must presume that millions had been invested in the bonds, and

238 <http://scholarworks.umt.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1587&context=etd>

239 See note 218

their concerns still had yet to be resolved, as a matter of fact. The message had to be delivered via a more direct manner.

As we view the facts, we may observe that parties of power inside Mexico were not contented with Morrow and his diplomatic stance of negotiated conclusions. This fact is beyond contention of being known by the invested bond holders and concerned oil interests. We must hold in mind that huge oil conglomerates in the US were all virtually owned by JP Morgan bank of the day, as they still are. It is an interesting note that the situation of Morrow in Mexico was not at all one of perfect contentment in living a high rollers lifestyle without any more...., shall we say...., "immediate" concerns for his future.

Here it appears that a plot was hatched by Mexican radicals to neutralize Morrow, possibility supported by insiders from within the Mexican government itself as well as suggesting possibility from sources inside the United States, in lieu of the unsatisfied invested interests already discussed. While the intent here is not to imply any direct involvement, there exist a relatively high possibility of money being fronted for the effort.

The plan, it seems, was initially to kidnap Morrow by a group of anarchists who accused Morrow of only representing Wall Street interests.²⁴⁰ We observe this fact in an anonymous message delivered to the US embassy on September 1928. They accused Morrow of desiring a change in the Mexican Constitution that would accommodate American properties (*owned by American firms*) and force Mexico into a state of dependency from the United States government.²⁴¹ These accusing voices, as we observe, were in-fact those desires of the oil conglomerates and their negotiators, such as Lamont. A group of anarchists who called themselves the *Cristeros* were going to carry the deed out. On his way to *Cuernavaca*, Morrow was nearly struck by a bullet. What we must presume is that while forces were attempting to execute the kidnapping incident, the opportunity to take him out presented itself first. The urge to deliver the message to back off, was simply too great to forbear. Morrow narrowly escaped death by the skin of his teeth.

Thus to summarize, we now may view the connection. We can observe the infraction on part of Morrow, which served as a motivation. We may also observe an attempt at applying a direct threat to Morrow, in hopes of delivering him a sound message. What if there was more to the story that serves to tie the knot that binds the lose ends? We have closely examined the life of Morrow, but we have overlooked one possibility that lay close by, and had all of the vital connections. There is one more person of interest who possessed the connections that might completely tie the knot in this web of deception and diabolical planning. So lets wave our hands over our magic key board, and see specifically *whom* it is that materializes from within the rolling mist of time and dark deception.

Thomas W Lamont

We already know that Thomas W Lamont was both a colleague and friend to Morrow. He was a fellow banker and partner in the firm of *JP Morgan And Company*. We may presume in lieu of this knowledge that he had nothing to do with the events that occurred on the ground involving Morrow, and certainly not any of the horrors that would follow to haunt the family of Morrow later on. If we are to perceive suggestions of the real truth, then the proper analytical question here to ask is *whom, whom* was he associated with?

Lamont may not have directly been involved in any scheme to harm Morrow, but some anonymous person with whom he associated very well may have been. Had he been any one of the Mexican oil bond investors, he would have certainly had motivation to lash out at Morrow in lieu of the huge

240 <http://scholarworks.umt.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1587&context=etd>, pg 172-174

241 See note 220

potential profit margin lost in Morrow's refusal to take a hard line approach in dealing with a Mexican loan default of any sort.

From the way the information before us appears, Lamont simply just fades away following the Mexican government's rejection of his compromise proposal with the oil companies. What this detail suggests is the possibility that Lamont knew of trouble brewing behind closed doors, and assumed that Morrow would sense this possibility for himself, then simply back off, giving in with support for the plan that the oil conglomerates worked out. When Morrow carried on as though he never sensed the possibility for trouble or was in denial of it's eminence, out of both astonishment and disgust for the situation as well as concern for his own position, Lamont simply just moves on with his life, leaving Morrow to fend via his own devices. To give us proper answer to these questions, we must first investigate *who* the person of Thomas W Lamont was, if we are to view the ends to completely bind the knot in this tangled web of suppressed knowledge and long lost time.

He was born in Claverack, New York. His parents were *Thomas Lamont* and *Caroline Deuel Jayne*. His father was a Methodist minister and the family moved around upstate New York. He graduated from *Philips Exeter Academy* in 1888, and then attended *Harvard College*. According to the official history record, the family is not noted for their wealth..., but then..., Harvard College is not just anybody's college. There he met his wife, *Florence Haskel Corliss*. He was freshman editor in *The Harvard Crimson*, a college news paper. He worked for three other journals and news papers while at Harvard. He graduated *cum-laude* with a *Bachelor Of Arts* degree in 1892. He started working under the city editor with the *New York Tribune* two days after he graduated from Harvard in 1892. He married Florence on October 31, 1895 in Englewood, New Jersey. While at the Tribune, he was assigned to work with the financial editor, where he was introduced into the world of business. Not being contented with the pay of a Journalist, he left the Tribune and went into business.

He went to work for Cushman Brothers, which was an advertising firm for food corporations. The company had financial problems, but Lamont neutralized the negative situation. In reward, the company changed it's name from CB to *Lamont, Corliss And Company*. He and his brother-in-law turned it into a successful importation and marketing company. His success at the company, which included frequent banking interactions, caught the attention of *Henry P Davison...and we shall recall specifically whom Davison was to observe the first powerful link..*²⁴², who asked Lamont to join the newly developed Bankers Trust. He began as secretary, then was promoted to Treasurer, then wound up being Vice President. There again, we shall vividly recall *what* the Bankers Trust organization was²⁴³ and we may observe specifically *whom* it was that controlled this trust, all of these details forming threads in a powerful link to suggest serious condemning guilt. Later Lamont rose into the position of director of the Banking Trust, eventually rising into the position of Vice President of The National Bank itself. For pleasure, sometime from 1900 to 1912, he financed the *Saturday Review* of literature.

On January first, 1911, he followed Davison to the company and became partner with JP Morgan And Company. He served as the US financial adviser abroad during the 1920s and 1930s. During the 1919 Paris negotiations leading up to the Treaty Of Versailles, Lamont was selected as one of two representative of The US Department Of Treasury on the American delegation. At the same time, he was a member of the Council Of Foreign Relations. He played a leading role for Morgan And Company by directing both the Dawes Plan and the Young Plan. Indeed he was a spokesman for Morgan And Company during the years between the World Wars, because JP Morgan Jr. was retiring. The company started a system where the allies could purchase supplies from them. In 1917 he joined the *Liberty Loan Committee*, which helped the Treasury sell war bond to Americans.

242 One of the members of the original Jekyll Island eight

243 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bankers_Trust

The point in this discussion of Lamont is to reveal the tie that binds him with all of the connections suggesting strong possibility of guilt for the attacks on Morrow. While these suggestions do not necessarily connect Lamont specifically with damning guilt in any crime, past or future, but suggestions indicate that since it was obvious that his associates knew of Morrow's negotiations with the Mexicans, and since at least a few of these associates were bond investors in the oil corporation's ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ plans to invest in Mexico, anticipating a windfall profit return from doing so, there would have been powerful motivation to front a clandestine attempt at “*putting the scare*” in Morrow, if not liquidating him altogether out of sheer anger directed toward the situation at large. We shall take notice of other strong threads bearing more suggestion of *guilt by association* in the fact that Lamont was a member of the notorious Jekyll Island Club ²⁴⁶, along with J,P. Morgan Jr.

Enter Again, Lindbergh

We have established the link between Lamont, banking families of The Federal Reserve and Morrow. We have observed motivations for a strike against Morrow for failing to negotiate a plan where the bankers, the oil corporations and bond investors could profit in Mexico by refusing to take a hard line stance with the Mexicans in paying their debts and allowing the oil corporations to develop their ventures and land holdings. We also observe the connections with Lindbergh and the same banking families of The Federal Reserve through the stand that Lindbergh Senior made to contest development of the FR. By the time that Morrow had made his exit from being Ambassador to Mexico in 1930, Lindbergh had already made his world famous flight from New York to Paris in The Spirit Of Saint Louis. He had published an over night best seller of the autobiographical account, toured Europe and Latin America. Lindbergh was, in the language of the present day, the equivalent of a rock star celebrity, in short.

Morrow had been appointed over a board of experts, including aviation experts, out of which came the US Army Air Corps. There is no doubt that he knew well of Lindbergh and his planned trip to Latin America, where Morrow more than likely invited Lindbergh to visit Mexico, secretly intending to introduce him to his daughter. The match appeared to be positive, so in due course of time, they were married. What we have now in this physical union virtually speaking, is a bond between two elements who had insulted the *disrespected/interests* of the cartel. A possible second hand attempt had been made on Morrow. By 1930 Morrow would go on to fill a position on the US Senate. On October, 1931, he would die at Englewood New Jersey being only 58 years old, the place where Lamont had married his wife Florence, as we shall recall. His death was seven years after the father of Lindbergh. Morrow had escaped the tenacious wrath of the cartel successfully. The anger of the cartel still smoldered, however, and more than likely had yet to be completely vindicated. All that was needed was a trigger to invite some sort of strike.

What appears to have been the trigger for a response was the Lindbergh anti-war stance evidenced by his position of celebrity spokesperson for the America First Committee. The primary issue that was being pushed was neutrality. Lindbergh had in-fact taken a public anti-war stance earlier than the development of AFC, ²⁴⁷ but the AFC offered him a developed platform and the company of other celebrity personalities to support the call for anti-war activities.

244 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_D._Rockefeller

245 <http://www.economicpolicyjournal.com/2012/05/jp-morgan-john-d-rockefeller-original.html>

246 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jekyll_Island_Club

247 Lindbergh was a frequent guest of Adolph Hitler's during the 1930s. This author takes this well notated fact as being more of a peace suggestion than one of accepting Nazi ideology.

As we shall recall in our discussion of Lamont, the Bank Of Morgan already had big plans for making a fortune by investing first with the Axis powers, then with the allied powers in Europe and the US, and sometimes even investing with both during the war.²⁴⁸ Some of the banker's greatest fortunes are made during times of war, the last element that these cartel banking interests needed was a series of high profile celebrities calling for an end to the possibility; led by an even more high profile celebrity spokes person, who personified opposition to the FR by a publicized stance made from his father against the Fed's creation, calling it a clandestine absolute authority.

The plebeian people who were aware of the truth could have easily mounted a public backlash in the initiative, that may have prompted a grand authoritarian effort to stay out of war *at all cost*. Not only was there still a motivation for revenge at the position of the Lindbergh fathers, the children stood to cut the clandestine centralized bank out of *millions* or maybe even *billions* in profit only a measly four years or so since their previous great financial failure. The cartel was not about to lose this last huge deal to virtually the same brood of trouble makers. The Lindbergh family needed to be taught a hard lesson...and fast. The lesson to be taught is that *no person metals around with the cartel's business affairs and profit margin, not even kings and presidents*, let along some loud mouthed rock-star type of celebrity family, who seemed more like a petty nuisance that had true negative potential, as far as new cartel fortunes were concerned.

The Crime Of The Century

The cartel attack manifested as one of the mostly highly publicized crimes of the twentieth century. The event was labeled as “the greatest story since the resurrection,” by writer H.L. Menckin. Great publicity was anticipated as part of the presumed plan to issue the cartel's threatening message out to the public at large. “Metal in our financial affairs American citizen, no matter who you are or what your status among men, we shall secure our position, even at the expense of your precious children. With us, the only morality is money, and lavish living at all cost!”

At 2000 hours, on March first, 1932, Betty Gow, the nurse of the family, put Charles Lindbergh Jr. to bed in his crib. He was only one year and eight months old. According to the report later given, she wrapped the child up securely in a blanket, then pinned it with two large pins, to prevent him from moving during sleep. An hour and a half later, the baby's father, Charles Lindbergh, thought that he heard the slats from a full orange crate in the kitchen break off and fall. At 2200 the nurse, Gow, asked Ann Lindbergh who had just came out of her bath, if the babe was with her. When the baby's mother replied that the child was not in her company, the nurse raced downstairs to the Lindbergh library, just beneath the child's bedroom, finding Charles Lindbergh in his study. Charles then raced to the child's room to see for himself, searching frantically, then finding a note in the window sill above the radiator.

Lindbergh seized his gun, racing around the house in search of intruders, then calling the police and the family lawyer who were at the house in twenty minutes, along with the media. It had been raining earlier that day, and later that evening a strange tire track was discovered in the mud. The police began searching the parameter of the house almost immediately upon arriving at the scene. They found an intelligently designed ladder, but one of poor construction.

Now we are presented with the conditions found at the scene of the crime. The baby had been soundly asleep wrapped snugly inside his swaddling blanket. Charles Lindbergh was at study in the family library, just beneath the room of the child. The wife was washing in the bathroom. An hour and a half following the family nurse placing the babe into his crib, Charles heard a sharp sound like a slat popping off a filled orange crate in the kitchen. The nurse was at work about in the home. Strange tire

248 <http://www.globalresearch.ca/bankers-are-behind-the-wars/5378240?print=1>

tracks were discovered in the mud by the police later in the evening during the investigation. A wooden ladder was discovered in three pieces by the police, laying in the bushes.

What leaps out upon us almost immediately is that the individual who had closest access to the child was Charles Lindbergh himself. This fact alone has led some to claim that the child's father was behind the incident, but then how do we explain the strange tire tracks in the mud? It does ring strange that the sound Lindbergh claimed was striking similar to the details later found on the ladder. Then on the other hand, what else could we expect the sound to resemble, considering the details of the ladder? Other than that nothing else appears to jump out at us, except that Charles, who was closest to the child, heard nothing else, so it seems.

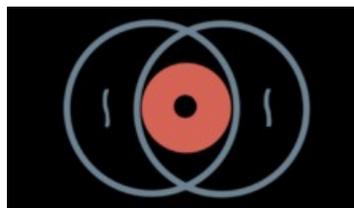
The police searched the house and scoured the surrounding area for miles. After midnight, a finger print expert arrived on the scene to examine the note and the ladder. 400 finger prints were found on the ladder and there were some foot prints. Not a single adult finger print was discovered in the room where the baby had lain. None of the foot prints were of real value due to the swarm of paparazzi over the premises within an hour of the call to police for help. The note discovered by Lindbergh was opened and examined to be a ransom note. This note read as follows:

Dear Sir!

Have 50.000\$ redy 25 000\$ in
20\$ bills 15000\$ in 10\$ bills and
10000\$ in 5\$ bills After 2–4 days
we will inform you were to deliver
the money.

We warn you for making
anyding public or for notify the Police
The child is in gut care.
Indication for all letters are
Singnature [Symbol to right]
and 3 hohls. ²⁴⁹

Upon our examination, nothing major leaps out at us, if we may overlook the crude misspellings, obviously betraying lack of basic education or an attempt at feigning such details for the purpose of providing a cover for the true culprit. One detail however, does scream out to this author., that may go unexamined by the average person. We only make mention of this detail in lieu of the national history already known. This detail involves the symbol discovered at the bottom of the note in place of a written signature. We shall deductively examine the symbol:



249 Robert Zorn (2012). *Cemetery John: The Undiscovered Mastermind of the Lindbergh Kidnapping*. The Overlook Press. p.68. [ISBN9781590208564](https://www.amazon.com/Cemetery-John-Undiscovered-Mastermind-Kidnapping/dp/1609052085).

The author finds this symbolic signature left by the kidnapper *strikingly* similar to this symbol. ²⁵⁰ We find this symbol on virtually all US documents and modern bank notes since 1935, only three years from the time of the kidnapping incident. This author finds the presence of this symbol almost like a foreshadowing of something already known by the person who drew it. It is also interesting to notice that the father of Lindbergh brought charges against the chief architect of the Federal Reserve, Paul Warburg and William Harding, stating that they were involved in a conspiracy to violate the Constitution and laws of the United States. This charge came about only four years after legalization of the FR in 1913. The suggestions of possibility here for guilt are way too much for this author to simply ignore.

There exists an interesting book out on the market covering the subject via new research. The book is entitled, "*The Lindbergh Baby Kidnap Conspiracy*," by professor *Alan Marlis*, who taught for thirty five years at *City University* in New York. The author, Marlis, believes that *James P Warburg* was behind the kidnapping. This man was the son of *Paul Warburg*, chief architect of the Federal Reserve. According to Professor Marlis, the Lindbergh family and the Warburg family had a vendetta against one another. The facts gleaned from the official public historical record certainly doesn't reveal any appearances of love between the two well connected families.

Lindbergh Sr. tried without success to quash creation of the Federal Reserve. Paul Warburg was the chief architect of the FS, as we shall recall. Lindbergh Sr. also brought charges of "conspiracy" against a number of persons involved with the Federal Reserve in 1917, in an attempt to have them ostracized from the FR. The fight in the Fed Chairmen hearings appears to have been one where Lindbergh drew the opposition into a compromising position, then sprang a trap that caught the opposition completely off guard. According to Marlis, Paul Warburg told his son following the hearings "*that the insult would not be forgotten.*" The information that follows in regard to the subject of Lindbergh was garnished from the book mentioned above.

According to the official report, both police, reporters and the paparazzi, stormed the estate of Lindbergh in Hopewell, New Jersey. Tons of sympathy letters poured in, but among these notes were those from the kidnappers, as was verified by the strange signature displayed above. These notes gave final warning to Lindbergh for violating the instructions in the letter when he got police involved and told others of the incident. The Lindbergh family begged in dire earnest, for the child's return.

The Lindbergh attorneys contacted known racketeers, requesting information from the underworld, but were warned that if the work was from the Mafioso, more money than fifty thousand dollars would have been demanded as ransom for the Lindbergh child.

On March 8, an elderly retired New York City school teacher, *John Condon*, published a news paper announcement, offering to be the intermediary for the ransom exchange. Condon received an anonymous letter in response that bore the strange signature, Lindbergh agreed to take him on as intermediary because of this fact.

At the *Bronx Woodlawn Cemetery*, on the night of March 12, Condon claimed that he met a representative of the kidnappers whom he labeled as "*Cemetery John*," Condon told this man that the Lindbergh family wanted proof that his group had the Lindbergh child. Later on this proof came in the form of a baby's sleeping suit recognized as coming from the Lindbergh child, being mailed to Condon's home address. The unmarked ransom money was gathered with each serial number being carefully recorded.

On the night of April 2, Condon claimed that he received the ransom drop instructions. Lindbergh drove Condon to *St. Raymond's* cemetery in the Bronx. Condon with the cash, met Cemetery John, exchanging the cash for a note giving specifics as to where the child might be located. We must keep in

250 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eye_of_Providence

mind here that Lindbergh apparently remained inside the transport vehicle, so he never laid eyes on the representative. According to the note bearing the specifics, the baby would be located inside a boat named "Nelly" just beyond Martha's vineyard, in Massachusetts. Lindbergh and the Coast Guard scoured the area by air for the next two days, discovering that the boat simply did not exist.

Messages sent out to the kidnapers went unanswered following the ransom being paid. On May 12, in the woods approximately four miles from the Lindbergh home, the babies corpse was discovered by a trucker who had paused to relieve himself. Strangely enough, the area had already been searched by both police and volunteers. Advanced decay of the child's corpse either suggested that the child was murdered early on, or that the body was held inside an enclosed area warmer than what it had been deposited in. Strong suggestions here are that the corpse was deposited after the fifty thousand dollar ransom had been paid. In other words, some body with high connections, above ground and underground, had a frightening hatred for the Lindbergh family. Whom could the family have offended so?

Another character held in distrust by this author is the one of Condon. While we know that he transported the cash into the cemetery, we do not know if he actually met anyone and dropped it off. He could have simply stashed it. He claimed that he received the sleeping clothes of the child in the mail, but how can that be verified? What if he had possessed them all along, and simply transported them to Lindbergh while making the claim? We know that he was elderly and a retired NYC school teacher, but not much more than that is known.

Police suspected that the kidnapers had a tip as to where the child's location was at the time of the occurrence, since the Morrow home in Englewood was their primary residence while their own home was under construction in rural Hopewell, in which they maintained as a weekend retreat while construction was being completed. The child had come down with a cold, so they decided to stay longer in that particular incident. How else could they have located the infant without a tip?

The prime suspect then was *Violet Sharp*, the Morrow maid. Sharp had taken Ann's phone call about the change in plans. She lied to police about her whereabouts at the time of the incident, claiming that she went to the movies, but could not recall the film or even the name of her date. During another interrogation interview by detectives, she claimed that she was at a roadhouse with a man named *Earnie Brinkert*, but Brinkert denied that the claim was true.

When the babies corpse was discovered, Sharp became erratic. When police came to question her, she was found dead from swallowing cyanide. The incident was labeled suicide, but there exist the possibility of murder, whether details were discovered at the scene suggesting it or not. This author suspects that Sharp was threatened by an anonymous person, who demanded that she give specific information relating to movements of the Lindbergh family or else she, or a member of her own immediate family, would die. She very reluctantly gave the information. She was well aware that a negative incident of some sort would occur, but deep inside her heart she just knew that when the ransom had been paid, all would be well again. When the child was found murdered, she either committed suicide knowing that she would be condemned for playing a part in the crime or was murdered herself, just to maintain silence in the case. Without any clues that she had to give, it would be very difficult for investigators to draw a line back toward the guilty culprits.

No fingerprints were discovered inside the house, even though there were five adults present at the time of the incident. The only individual unobserved that time was the butler, *Oliver Watelely*, who died suddenly in 1933, from peritonitis.

New Jersey State Police Superintendent, Norman Schwarzkopf, took the case. Strangely enough, he refused all outside help. We may presume that he wanted the distinction of solving the crime all to himself, in the initiative. He had no previous criminal investigation experience and had received the job due to a political appointment. The suspicion comes when the crime remains unsolved for two years,

and during that time Schwarzkopf refused help from some of the best criminal investigators in the nation; such as *Ellis Parker*, known as the *American Sherlock Holmes*, and had solved over 200 murders. Refusal of assistance in this magnitude, in lieu of the serious lacking in crime solving experience, suggests a major problem with arrogance and a need for feeling important; or maybe he had been ordered from some anonymous source to deny all assistance, the authority all the while aware of Schwarzkopf's lack of experience in crime solving and his almost guarantee of failure.

The investigation focused on tracing ransom bills, but efforts to trace bills to their original spenders failed or led back to individuals cleared of all suspicion. Since cashiers were reluctant to hold up customers for the purpose of checking serial numbers, most notes were discovered only when they turned up at the bank. This reality only complicated the matter.

The Fall Guy Is Selected

Because of the celebrity status of the Lindbergh family, failure to solve the crime was putting great pressure on the NJ police department. A suspect *had to be located* since the NJ police department was appearing more incompetent by the week to the nation and world at large. Finally their big break arrived. A Bronx carpenter named *Bruno Hauptmann*, passed a ten dollar ransom bill at a gas station. The license plate number was recorded by the attendant and turned in.

Hauptmann claimed that he had discovered 14000.00 dollars left in a box by an associate name *Isidor Fisch*, who had returned to Germany to take care of personal business and died of tuberculosis. His brother was returning to the US to settle the estate. Fisch owed Hauptmann seven thousand dollars anyway from another crime venture, which later proved to be true. On the account stated above, Hauptmann understandably decided to spend a bit of the money.

Sadly Hauptmann was condemned almost from the time of his suspicion. He was an illegal German immigrant who had come over as a stowaway on a ship eleven years earlier. He had a criminal record. All of the specifics suddenly appeared to line up according to the eyes looking to condemn; matching hand writing samples, a chisel being the only item missing in his tool kit but later found at the crime scene, two supposed eye witnesses claiming that they had seen him at the scene of the crime, wood scraps from his attic matching that of the latter, along with a number of additional specifics.

Now the pressure to solve the crime had been lifted from the police department, and the kidnapers had their man to take the fall; a poor, virtuously defenseless illegal immigrant with a criminal record, an individual with no wealth to scrape together any type of defense council, and no inside political contacts. How did Hauptmann know that Fisch had left the bills? What if they had been planted, knowing that he would bite the bait, since money was owned to him? Who was this Fisch fellow? We are not even sure if a solid investigation into the matter was ever conducted! Obviously Fisch must have had some sort of contact with the kidnapers, if he was not involved himself with the specific criminal gang hired to carry the deed out. Hauptmann appears to have simply been a roommate and a petty criminal associate, but one who was allowed to exist just in case a proxy was ever needed. The media ran wild with the story and the court of public opinion almost instantly condemned Hauptmann to die in the electric chair in 1936,²⁵¹ four years from the time of the incident. His wife would spend the next sixty years attempting to vindicate him, only to die failing to do so.

It appears that Hauptmann's attorney, *Edward Reilly*, had fallen from grace and was an alcoholic, being committed into a mental institution two years later, suffering from the effects of syphilis. The Herst news paper chain agreed to pay the legal fees in exchange for exclusive interviews. Reilly spent less than forty minutes with Hauptmann before the trial, and behind closed doors had stated earlier

251 The situation recalls incidents of the Salem Witch Trials.

before taking the legal assignment, that he felt Hauptmann should burn. It is on record that he had been seen dining and boozing with the prosecutors. As a result, some authors have concluded that he was hired to intentionally lose Hauptmann's case. Politically connected crime families have been known to use such tactics to protect their own, and people with unlimited amounts of money operating through one of them could have well engineered the same technique.

Then we have questionable physical evidence: receipts proving that Hauptmann had possessed a chisel, that same chisel being discovered in storage by the New Jersey state police department. Not one fingerprint at the scene of the crime, linking Hauptmann to the incident. The strange case of Schwarzkopf washing the wooden ladder found at the crime scene, obviously to conceal the fact that there existed no finger prints of Hauptmann. Hauptmann's shoes being confiscated supposedly for a match to the footprints, but a strange omission of the prosecution on the matter confirms that they were not a match. These realities in the record allow us to know that somebody had powerful connections and the money to pay for access to these connections.

We also have a string of changing testimonies. It seems that the prosecution coerced witnesses to speak lies and did not allow evidence that would have exonerated Hauptmann. The strangest case involved the suspicious element of Condon, the elderly retired NYC public school teacher. Initially he had claimed that Condon was definitely not the kidnapper's representative "Cemetery John." Later on in court, after being threatened by the prosecution for obstructing justice, he changed his claim stating that emphatically Hauptmann was "Cemetery John." All of the above indicates that somebody somewhere had unlimited funds to access the system in a way designed to manipulate it, even to the extent of condemning an innocent man to death. We must presume that somebody had virtual millions to throw away, and therefore had no problems paying the required access fees.

We also have record of mobs being provoked by the obvious appeal to emotion in the case, chanting "kill Hauptmann, kill Hauptmann!" The jury may have felt intimidated, should they not return a verdict of guilty. In this trial, we are reminded of the distant witch trials, that were once the rule of Europe; not to mention the one in Salem, that town not being very far from the trial of Hauptmann, (300 miles) in the overall scheme of things. In final conclusion specific details in this case involving the framing of Hauptmann are very important to recall, as striking similarities are most certain to resurface again in another, even more high profile case of political murder. If the crimes have been committed before and guilt successfully displaced, then we may expect that they will surely do so again, just to prove a point in the cartel's move toward absolute authority in the land of America. We shall end this section with the final statement of Hauptmann, translated from German into English:

Soon I will be at home with my Lord, so I am dying an innocent man. Should, however, my death serve for the purpose of abolishing capital punishment — such a punishment being arrived at only by circumstantial evidence — I feel that my death has not been in vain. I am at peace with God. I repeat, I protest my innocence of the crime for which I was convicted. However, I die with no malice or hatred in my heart. The love of Christ has filled my soul and I am happy in Him.

Sins That Betray A Dark Intent

For nothing is hidden that will not be made manifest, nor is anything secret that will not be known and come to light.

Luke 8:17

Here we have a cartel banking organization that has sat in absolute authority in the throne above America now for over fifty years, at this point in the story. This cartel has eliminated all opposition to their intentions, placing all guilt for the war against plebeians masses upon the shoulders of the plebeians themselves, placing a statue of their conquering martyred tyrant king inside a pantheon all of his own. While there have been clear indications of dastardly deeds involving threats and high profile murders in the past, none had ever murdered celebrities on the ground due to some personal vendetta, then misplaced guilt for the crime upon the shoulders of the completely innocent, getting away with it and even allowing the poor soul to perish in a chair of fire. What else, then, were these heartless, greed intoxicated, immensely wealthy thugs capable of? If the greatest nation on earth could be conquered and transformed into a nation of indentured servitude, yet the people convinced that they were still free, then what is to stop them from taking over the entire world?

Since this work is not a study of the world angle in this situation, our examinations relating to such only that as it applies to the US specifically, then the proper question for this author to ask is; *what if these same villians were to suddenly decide to turn on the American citizen, reducing him down into an expendable resource for their own profitable gain?* Who then, is left that shall stop them? What would their reign of terror look like to the people on the ground? To effectively answer this question, we must examine their past record.

We shall begin by examining specifically which corporations it is that the banking cartel virtually owns financially speaking, and exactly what their past record indicates in regard to specifically *what* it is that they have supported financially in the past, and whom. From our studies in the past we have learned that the House Of Morgan financed both side during the first two World Wars. We have observed that Paul Warburg's family sat on the board of directors for *I.G. Farben*,²⁵² the corporation who owned and operated the most infamous business enterprise that history has yet to notate.

We have observed that a number of other banking families of immense wealth also invested heavily in this very profitable government enterprise called *Fascism*,²⁵³ where the people of the land are reduced down into the level of a resource, right along with all other resources forcefully extracted from the earth itself. We must always recall that *Fascism is only corrupted capitalism*. For capitalism to

252 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Warburg_family

253 <http://humansarefree.com/2015/06/the-federal-reserve-cartel-rothschild.html>

work effectively on all levels involved in the enterprise effort, there emphatically *must exist* a system of hard checks and balances, no matter what our authoritarian critics, such as the current governor of South Carolina, tell us!

A huge corporations *does not* function in the same manner as a small individual enterprise, where simple misappropriated decisions may jeopardize survival of the entire business enterprise. There simply exist way too many chief heads with far too many years of experience, to make such huge incompetent moves; there again, unlike the small enterprise. Like Socialism or Communism, Fascism possesses the ability to allow rulers a *method of conquest* without making a sound loud enough to cause huge waves that will upset the *air of complacency that has been previously engineered to intoxicate* the plebeian masses, although the opposite can most certainly be just as true. We shall always recall only the past sixty five years of US history, where plebeian masses have been misled by a deceiving Sheppard to believe that true progress exists only when we hand over our individual liberties to the benefit of corporations with backing from an increasingly authoritarian government, laboring only in the interests of Socialization and facilitation of those corporations.²⁵⁴ This authoritarian facilitation occurs in conjunction with an ever increasing insistence that plebeians who continue to believe in retaining their individual liberties being labeled as “*regressive,*” and the repressive forces of Socialization and corporation notated throughout the entire system on every level being labeled as “*modern progressive.*”^{255 256 257 258}

Since we have examined the broad picture of events, understanding the long range connections so that when we review hard facts shown, we may observe the *true intent* for US citizens, of those that rule the wealth, hence the nation itself. To more effectively develop a view of our dawning future, we are called upon by both the ghosts of the past and the clairvoyant spirit of the future, to make a more magnified examination into the past sins of *those who hold the big money.*

As we have intimated earlier on, The House Of Morgan is only a deceptive front for the Rothschild banking family of Europe, since in the past American citizens have loudly objected to the idea of foreigners ruling America in any capacity. Since it is only the HOM married with the Rockefeller family that primarily rules America financially, we shall begin by zooming down upon it. Our mentioning of the Rothschild family of Europe will only be to make the proper connection, when doing so is most necessary to verify the truth. The first question that we must ask into our crystal monitor at this point in our study is *what, what* corporations are *financed/owned* by the House Of Morgan? *What* was their part played in any dark historical events of the past? *What* were their past sins against plebeian people anywhere else on earth?

Chase Manhattan Bank

From 1799 to 1959 it was called The Bank Of Manhattan Company. The bank was founded by Aron Burr on September 1, 1799. We may all recall that Aron Burr was the winner of the famous duel with Alexander Hamilton.

Chase National bank was formed by John Thompson. It was named after *Samuel P Chase*, former US Treasury Secretary, who was also a Chief Justice, as we should all recall from our past studies. The CNB acquired a number of smaller banks in the 1920s. It's most significant acquisition was the

254 <http://www.cbsnews.com/news/eminant-domain-being-abused/>

255 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eminent_domain

256 <http://www.infowars.com/government-officials-cracking-down-on-preppers/>

257 <http://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2015/jul/29/excessive-regulation-small-business-owners-victimi/?page=all>

258 <http://www.anh-usa.org/government-against-farmers/>

Equitable Trust Company Of New York, in 1930. The largest stockholder was *John D Rockefeller Jr.* This sole acquisition made Chase the largest bank in America and the entire earth. This organization has financed major corporate clients such as *General Electric*, and the US oil industry, holding longstanding connections with the board of directors in such companies as *Standard Oil* and *Exxon-Mobile*, which are Rockefeller holdings. As we shall recall, Rockefeller interest, right along with those of Morgan, was intimately connected with the secret meeting on Jekyll Island. ²⁵⁹

Before we initiate any farther in this study, it may be of vital importance to examine just who this person of John D Rockefeller and JDR Jr., mentioned above, really were.

John D Rockefeller

Rockefeller was the co-founder of Standard Oil Company, which dominated the oil industry, and was the first great US business trust. He revolutionized the petroleum business, running Standard Oil until he retired in 1897. Upon his death in 1937, his fortune in the money of the day equaled to three hundred and thirty six *billion* dollars. This amount was equaled to more than 1.5 percent of *the entire national economy, making him the wealthiest person in US History!* The facts are really astounding. Rockefeller co-founded the University Of Chicago, and Rockefeller University. Rockefeller believed in capitalism by right of social Darwinism, which as we shall recall, means simply “survival of the fittest.” Rockefeller himself even publicly stated that “the growth of a large corporation is merely a survival of the fittest.” As time progressed, this same identical concept was applied by others in a variety of social contexts. Primarily, we shall conclude, that Rockefeller was an oil tycoon. Obviously his enterprises were funded by Chase Bank, so it is here that we make our connection. We shall also be reminded that Rockefeller representatives sat in on the meeting at Jekyll Island. ²⁶⁰ We shall recall as well that the House Of Rockefeller is one of the families that dominate the US Federal Reserve.

In these two observations above we have established that the House Of Rockefeller is united with The House Of Morgan, both families standing as Lords over the US Federal Reserve. On this note, we shall begin our odyssey which promises to reveal a repressed future intent for American citizens, by first examining the past sins of Chase Bank. Full notations shall be given to reveal our informational sources, primarily being found here. ²⁶¹

Chase bank in Paris under German occupation, handled accounts for the German embassy and German businesses operating in France. Chase bank operated with the Nazi to raise money from US sympathizers, doing so in less than six months from US involvement in the war. In direct quote from Higham, in the book “*Trading With The Enemy*,” our primary source of information on this subject:

"The Chase Bank in Paris was the focus of substantial financing of the Nazi embassy's activities throughout World War II with the full knowledge of Chase headquarters in New York. In order to assure the Germans of its loyalty to the Nazi cause... the Vichy branch of Chase at Chateau-neuf-sur-Cher were strenuous in enforcing restrictions against Jewish property, even going so far as to refuse to release funds belonging to Jews because they anticipated a Nazi decree with retroactive provisions prohibiting such a release."

259 See the section on the House Of Rockefeller.

260 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jekyll_Island_Club

261 <http://ireport.cnn.com/docs/DOC-147191>

That being said, however, lets observe a much closer examination of the facts and details which shall reveal the extent of direct collaboration with the forces of evil, betraying an overt disregard for the condition of plebeians in the name of increasing corporate profit margins. Merely financing negative policy is unjustifiable, but direct participation is beyond our comprehension, let alone inducing any intellectual efforts to give vindication or justification for the crimes committed.

General Motors

The DuPont family controlled General Motors. As we may recall, the DuPont family were close associates with J.P. Morgan And Company.^{262 263} This association was mentioned in the section on the House Of Morgan. The DuPont family owned 80% of the stock of Opel AG, which produced 20% of Germany's passenger cars during the 1930's and early 40's. Opel earned GM 36 million dollars in the ten years preceding the onset of World War Two. GM also reinvested into other German firms. Some 20 million dollars were invested into corporations owned or controlled by Nazi officials. According to our source listed above, when the blitzkrieg thundered into France and Eastern Europe, they were riding Opel trucks and making use of other company produced equipment. The death of plebeian victims on the ground who fell before this new lightening tactic of war, was *irrelevant* to their earnestly avowed goal, which was to maximize profit at all cost.²⁶⁴ Only the strong shall rule at the expense of the weak; social Darwinism at it's finest for those in charge of the reigning magisterial system.

According to Higman, in his book, "*Trading With The Enemy*," GM representatives met with *Baron Manfred Von Killinger*, Germany's west coast chief of espionage at the time, and *Baron Von Tripplskirch*, Germany's consul general and *Gestapo* leader, in Boston on November 23, 1937. This group signed a joint agreement showing total commitment to the German cause of the day and for the indefinite future; proclaiming that in view of Roosevelt's attitude toward Germany, every effort must be made to remove him by defeat in the next election. Press and radio must be subsidized to smear the administration. They even proclaimed that a leader of unconditional loyalty to the Fuhrer must be in the white house, such as senator Burton Wheeler, from Montana. It seems that although the idea and effort was to keep the meeting secret, senator John M Coffee of Washington found out and had the entire text of the agreement printed in the Congressional Record in August 1942.

Henry Ford²⁶⁵

From all appearances, Ford bankrolled Hitler at least from 1939 onward, but evidence strongly suggests that the bankroll went all the way back to the days of Hitler first attaining the chair of German Chancellor. So it appears, Henry Ford strongly agreed with many of Hitler's opinions and views. Indeed, volumes have been written to confirm this claim.²⁶⁶ According to reports, the wall beside Hitler's private desk was decorated by a picture of Henry Ford. He is also the only American mentioned in Hitler's manifesto, *Mein Kompft*. Hitler even borrowed passages from Ford's work, *The International Jew*, for use in *Mein Kompft*.

In further notations, Hitler presented Germany's highest decoration for foreigners to Henry Ford, *The Grand Cross Of The German Eagle*. The problem with the notation lies in the fact, that where the thought exists, actions are manifested, when the ability to initiate them materializes. During the reign of

262 <http://www.forbes.com/2002/02/28/0228dynasties.html>

263 http://coat.ncf.ca/our_magazine/links/53/dupont.html

264 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Comcast>

265 Virtually all of these notes came from the work "Trading With The Enemy.

266 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_International_Jew

Hitler, the German Ford operation, *Ford Werk*, made use of slave labor and built equipment used by the German army. The president of the company at the time was *Robert Schmit*. No charges were ever filed nor did any company executive ever object to Schmit being rehired in 1950, only five years following conclusion of the war.²⁶⁷

Elsa Iwanowa, who had once been one of Ford's slaves, filed a class action lawsuit in US District Court against Ford Motor Company, on March 4, 1998. In 1999 the court dismissed Elsa Iwanowa's suit.

At the age of 16 Iwanowa had been abducted from her home in the southern Russian city of Rostov by German soldiers in 1942, with hundreds of other women. They were housed in barracks, on three tier bunks. According to her, the company provided little if any heating accommodation, little in the way of food and no pay at all. In her own words, "the conditions were terrible." According to Iwanowa, the only reason that they survived was that they were all young and very fit.

According to the Ford spokesman, Spellich, the US branch of Ford Motor Company did not have any form of management control policy over it's German branch. Spellich even went as far as to claim that Ford Motor Company did not even profit from it's operations then in the city of Cologne, where Iwanaowa and hundreds more were held captive! He attempted to attach a dollar amount onto the time period, claiming that the profit margin only amounted to sixty thousand dollars.

The point being made here is that the US District Court allowed Spellich and Ford motor company to get away with their ridiculous excuses, as well as their attempts to justify their crimes by "putting on the poor mouth." Even a simple layman can see through their ruse, by asking the obvious questions of; *but what about the hellish living conditions of the slaves? Damn your profit margin, how then do you give justification for the fact?* Most importantly, we must always hold in mind that this event occurred in 1998, not all that long ago in the overall scheme of things, and much too close in time for us to allow a facilitation of complacency. We must keep in mind as well, that in this case, as in a multitude of others, the victims were not Jewish,²⁶⁸ but Russian. What we are forced to conclude in this fact of notation is that *any who oppose* the authoritarian regime²⁶⁹ in power are potential victims; not just the Jews since they have always been placed at the top of target lists by despotic regimes, as many among us would simply just cast aside in an act of astonishing complacency.

Schmit was reinstated as Ford's technical director in 1950, following a brief barring from being employed at Ford by US allies. *Mel Weiss*, the US attorney for Iwanaowa, argued that Ford made indirect profits from it's slave labor in Cologne, deduced from the overall increase in value of German operations during the war.²⁷⁰ Obviously funds were being funneled through other "cleansing" channels, commonly known as money laundering, if we were speaking of illegal drugs. Weiss also denotes that Ford was eager to demand compensation for loses due to US bomb damage in it's German plants, so therefore the revelation is that there was more than one, and in lieu of the facts known in regard to the one at Cologne, then we are at liberty to presume that the others made use of slave labor as well. Slave labor is highly profitable; matter of fact, all over the world it was/is every nations most valuable commodity. The profit margin was why slavery was never outlawed in the USA. The legal right to own slaves was simply transferred over from the hands of individuals, into the hands of corporations and the US government.

To this day Ford and General Motors remain two of the largest automobile manufacturers on US soil. There exists no reason not to believe that they will remain to be so well into the future. Matter of fact, it is this author's opinion based on history, that if any change in the corporations should occur, then it will

267 Wallace, pp. 360-1

268 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Holocaust#Non-Jewish, eleven million victims in total, six million Jews.

269 Intellectually, politically, or in protest

270 <http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-srv/national/daily/nov98/nazicars30.htm>

be a simple one of re-naming, or sub-diving into smaller, more efficient sub-corporations of the larger names. Since we are presently aware of the both past and the present situation of these two companies, then we should be highly vigilant of the real possibility for a looming negative future on US soil itself. Fascist governments mean big money for corporations, who reduce the people of the land into an expendable, but extremely valuable resource.

Curtis-Wright Aviation Company

When the blitzkrieg raged through the heart of Europe and the chimneys of Auschwitz belched their sweet smelling stench, American employees taught flying techniques to the German Luftwaffe. According to the section, *Helping Hitler*, in the work "*Trading With The Enemy*." the US Navy had demanded that the techniques be kept a classified secret, these flying techniques having been developed years before Hitler, but the CWAC discovered a method of subverting the classified order. In an air of boastful bravado, the Germans mistakenly demonstrated their "*newly developed*" war bird flight maneuvering techniques in a number of air shows across Europe, American government official observations prompting a US senate investigation into the obvious matter as to just who assisted in facilitated this development, revealing the tainted source.

Standard Oil Company

One of the most obvious connections and maybe the one most pertinent to this study, is the one not only of Standard Oil and it's support of the Nazi government, but it's connection with *I.G. Farben* in it's synthetic fuel partnership program. As we shall recall, the founding Father of SOC was *John D Rockefeller*, who bore a primary representative at the secret meeting on Jekyll Island, helping to design the Federal Reserve system known to us today. The family also *owned/owns* the Jekyll Island Club House mansion. *Paul Warburg* was the chief architect in the design of the clandestine central bank known as *The Federal Reserve*. The Warburg family also sat on the board of directors in the *I.G. Farben* dynasty.^{271 272}

According to the official historical record, the Warburgs backed off from the organization during the late 1930s. Strong suggestive evidence tells us otherwise. What this author anticipates is that if anything, the Warburgs simply just functioned through a third party proxy seeking to avoid political criticism, losing very little profit, if any, in the process. Huge profit margins are simply just way too tough for people to forbear. *I.G. Farben* owned *Auschwitz* and manufactured the infamous chemical known as *Zyklon B*.²⁷³ The FR is a privately owned bank, the name "*Federal*" only being designed to deceive plebeian masses; thus we may deductively connect the lines that manifest *powerful* suggestions for the future of America.^{274 275}

Germany was forced to import 85% of it's fuel, so the direct response was to convert it's huge coal reserves into synthetic diesel, a process developed by *Standard Oil Company* and *I.G. Farben* united. SOC taught IG Farben how to add tetrethyle-lead to gasoline to make leaded gasoline, so necessary for mechanized warfare. By their own public statements, German representatives announced that they did

271 When we zoom in closely, however, we are forced to observe the ties that bind;

<http://query.nytimes.com/gst/abstract.html?res=9906E3D81E38E633A2575BC2A9679C946796D6CF>

272 http://reformed-theology.org/html/books/wall_street/chapter_02.htm

273 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zyklon_B

274 See note 255

275 <http://money.cnn.com/2012/05/30/news/companies/rockefeller-rothschild/index.htm>

not have to struggle with development and could presently go directly to the business of war, since the Americans had done all of the work of developing the process for them.

Standard Oil also assisted with the twenty million dollar production of aircraft fuel intended to be stockpiled for future war. *Brown Brothers Harriman* was the Wall Street investment firm that arranged for the tetrahedral-lead loan to the Luftwaffe, *Prescott Bush*, the father of *George Bush*, was a senior managing partner of the firm.

Standard Oil was also investigated after the war for actually threatening US preparations for the war. An exact quote from the book, *Trading With The Enemy*, will be displayed for examination:

"A congressional investigation conducted after World War II found evidence that Standard Oil had conspired with I.G. Farben to block American research into synthetic rubber; in exchange for a promise that I.G. Farben would give Standard Oil a monopoly on it's rubber-synthesizing process. The investigation concluded that "Standard fully accomplished I.G.'s purpose of preventing the United States production by dissuading American rubber companies from undertaking independent research in developing synthetic rubber processes."

According to author Charles Higman, in his work "*Trading With The Enemy*," Standard Oil Company may have also helped distribute pro-Nazi literature in Central America. Examine another direct quote to have a different perspective on the subject:

"on May 5, 1941, the U.S. Legation at Managua, Nicaragua, reported that Standard Oil subsidiaries were distributing Epoca, a publication filled with pro-Nazi propaganda. John J. Muccio, of the U.S. Consulate, made an investigation and found that Standard was distributing this inflammatory publication all over the world."

International Business Machines Corporation ²⁷⁶

Most readers know this company as simply IBM. According to research, this enterprise was a huge supporter of Hitler and his system of government joining with corporate interest to reduce the human plebeian population down into the level of an expendable resource, while they purloin the privately held resource base. The manner in which these corporations attempt to brush their past off is by simply claiming that those who point the dirty details out, are simply reaching back into time long since past. The problem with the situation is, that should the checks ever be removed again which would allow this company to reduce it's human labor force down into the level of recourse, it is a very safe bet that they and all of the others mentioned most certainly would do so. We must never overlook blood on the

²⁷⁶ Source for the information regarding IBM and the Nazi connections; Edwin Black, "IBM and the Holocaust: The Strategic Alliance Between Nazi Germany and America's Most Powerful Corporation"

hands of those who wear the white suits, no matter how much they attempt to convince us otherwise, how eloquent it is that they put their words to us, or how much they attempt to buy us off with.

IBM specialized in producing the alphabetizing cards used to organize the roundups. These were precursors to the simple computers that came about later on in time. Most of these agreements were made orally, so that there would exist no form of paper trail, by which IBM officials would be condemned later on, as would the company at large. If the check regulating what corporations may do with the population surrounding them were ever moved, the organizational reality would be computers that would most surely be used for synthesizing this looming future round up on American soil, and IBM may very well be the company who produces them.

So it appears, on September 9, 1939, The New York Times reports that three million Jews are going to be removed from Poland, and that the appearance is that they are destined for extermination! Chairman Thomas Watson approved the opening of the school for Hollerith technicians in Berlin. Watson approved for the opening of a subsidiary plant in German occupied Poland that same month as well, with a printing press across from the street of the Warsaw Ghetto at 6 Rymarska street. This facility produced 15 million punch cards at that location, a major client being the railroad. Keep in mind here that knowledge of the coming slaughter was known before hand, and these US corporations facilitated the venture. Never mind that three million Jews and at least that same number of gentiles, were going to their deaths. All that this enterprise and the others cared about was the wealth that the situation generated.

According to information, the same situation was occurring in Romania in 1941. Following the blitzkrieg after the National Socialists stormed into France, IBM constructed two new factories to supply the German war machine. As the same blitzkrieg thundered into Holland, IBM constructed a brand new subsidiary on the same wind that followed behind it. All of this new construction was followed by 132 million new punch cards flown in all the way from New York City, USA. The extermination record was highest in Holland, according to the official history. 72 percent of Holland's Jewish population perished due to the efficiency of the IBM punch card system.

The punch card system was invented by a German American in Buffalo, New York, for census taking purposes. The system can store all the information about people, places, products, inventories and schedules. This feat of organization was accomplished by the system reducing everything into a set of numerical codes. Alphabetizers could reprocess the information back into alphabetical letters at a later date, when time proved to be a convenience. Improvement of the system was IBM's primary objective during the time of Nazi Fascism. Like we have stated so many times before, reducing human populations down into an expendable resource holds massive profit potential. Coerced labor is any nations most valuable product.

There seems to have been a Hollerith Department in every concentration camp. Our information tells us that the original Auschwitz tattoo was an IBM number. The entire war effort was organized on Hollerith equipment from 1933 to 1945. These punch cards were the key to the entire systematic organization of the Fascist machine.

Watson and IBM officials custom designed the paper forms and the punch card systems for every specific purpose. These forms and cards counted concentration camp prisoners, confiscated bank accounts, coordinated the transport trains, even facilitated the death-by-labor campaigns. Every occurrence on the ground had coordination that the Hollerith office agreed with. Code one was released, code two was transferred, code three was natural death, code four was formal execution, code five was suicide, code six was extermination, code seven was escape.

All money and machinery was claimed by IBM as legitimate business following the war. The company managed to recover all company bank accounts and it's machinery through deep contacts in the US State Department and the Pentagon, and the US government facilitated it; just like they

facilitate outright corporate theft of worker retirement plans when the corporate operations close here in the US today. ²⁷⁷

Kodak

It is reported that Kodak-German branches used slave labor from concentration camps. Many of the European subsidiaries did routine business with the Nazi. One of Hitler's top economic advisers, Wilhelm Kepler, had solid ties in Kodak. Kodak continued doing business after the US and its allies entered the war. The office in New York exercised direct control over the offices in Switzerland, an officially neutral nation. Control was also dictated in Spain and Portugal, where it also directed sales of product and trades in foreign currency. Kodak paid 72000 Swiss francs to wartime Germany for photographic supplies, paid 24000 Swiss Francs to purchase photographic supplies from occupied France, and paid 272000 Swiss Francs to agents in Hungary for photographic supplies. Kodak branches in Spain purchased products from Germany totaling 17000 Reich-marks. Kodak was never penalized for any of its trading with the enemy.

Coca Cola

CC sold drinks to both the allies and the axis soldiers, according to the best information. The demand appears to have began when Luftwaffe pilots landed in the once American controlled areas, discovering caches of coke in bottles, but no ice. Their own solution was to wrap the coke bottles up in a wet cloth, tie them to the wings of their planes and allow the coolness of the high altitudes along with the wind, drop the temperature of the valuable liquid. News of these activities soon reached high command and through sound contacts, that demand was destined to be filled. Eventually the demand even led to a new Coca Cola-German formula for drink under Fascist rule. ²⁷⁸

We have an interesting quote here from the US ambassador to Germany, William Dodd, in a note to FDR from Berlin, October 1936:

"Much as I believe in peace as our best policy, I cannot avoid the fears which Wilson emphasized more than once in conversations with me, August 15, 1915 and later: the breakdown of democracy in all Europe will be a disaster to the people. But what can you do? At the present moment more than a hundred American corporations have subsidiaries here or cooperative understandings. The DuPonts have three allies in Germany that are aiding in the armament business. Their chief ally is the I. G. Farben Company, a part of the Government which gives 200,000 marks a year to one propaganda organization operating on American opinion. Standard Oil Company (New Jersey sub-company) sent \$2,000,000 here in December 1933 and has made \$500,000 a year helping Germans make Ersatz gas for war purposes; but Standard Oil cannot take any of its earnings out of the country except in goods. They do little of this, report their earnings at home, but do not explain the facts. The International Harvester Company president told me their business here, in Germany rose 33% a year (arms manufacture, I believe), but they could take nothing out. Even our airplanes people have secret arrangement with Krupps. General Motor Company and Ford do enormous businesses here through their subsidiaries and take no profits out. I mention these facts because they complicate things and add to war dangers."

²⁷⁷ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/IBM_and_the_Holocaust

²⁷⁸ <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fanta> /

The quote above is followed by the one below from the same individual, which this author deems as even more interesting in terms of relating the quote back to the main theme of the information inside this volume.

"A clique of U.S. industrialists is hell-bent to bring a fascist state to supplant our democratic government and is working closely with the fascist regime in Germany and Italy. I have had plenty of opportunity in my post in Berlin to witness how close some of our American ruling families are to the Nazi regime... "

The suggestions in the quotes are way to much to simply dismiss as past pondering and transgression that has no bearing on any of the occurrences at ground level today in America. As we read along, lets not dismiss relevant events,^{279 280 281} the immoral activities that corporate business entities sponsor and promote,²⁸² nor the manner in which they influence the people who dictate plebeian rule by laws of their own design²⁸³, neglecting to consider that the only true law of the land is still the sacred US Constitution.

From an observational point of view, the astonishing truth is that only the nation of Germany was defeated following World War Two, Naziism never was, and neither was Fascism. Nazi Germany was a *corporate enterprise*, where upon the corporations seized control of the entire nation. Hitler was the mouth piece for this corporate enterprise, selling it to the selected rank and file German citizen with his claim that they were born from a master race, who had it's blood origin from outer-space somewhere in the far distant past. The overall idea of this system was that the people of the land, right along with their personal resource base, including the land itself, would all be reduced down into an expendable exploitable resource for corporate profit, with the exception of an elitist group who would be charged with manning this suppressive corporate enterprise system.

Communism served the purpose of providing for a system of subtle conquest, or it could be very astonishing and obtrusive, seeking a direct clash with the people on the ground. The resource base was reserved for the elites, and the people compelled to serve them with their very best, but the feeling of the plebeian masses continuing in the desire for conformity was only destined to be temporary at best. Eventually there would come a time when producers absolutely refused to produce, when the incentive to do so has been completely removed. The choice preferred when this moment of destination arrived, was death over that of life, when one's talents were compelled to serve themselves not.

Socialism appeared to be the perfect replacement for Communism, the majority vote being left intact, the citizens propagandized into believing that profit lay in lieu of their labor spent, just because paper pushed before them claimed that they had earned fifty percent more than what they actually received in hand. Property rights could be gradually extorted for the purpose of preventing any accumulative benefit to the individual whom has been deceived into believing that he actually owned it. The rights to trade produce from the land suppressed in the name of preserving quality, especially in lieu of raw product being traded to the public in the form of new processed articles of value. The greatest crime in the world of Socialism is for individual property owners to offer services to neighboring citizens for profit, then in lieu of the huge volume of cash profit from the raw product traded, processed products sold at liberty and the services delivered back into surrounding communities, the service of money lending provided from the entire amount invest at new interest bearing profit to the individual property owner. History confirms that such an enterprise is *the most*

279 http://articles.mercola.com/sites/articles/archive/2010/11/04/big-profits-linked-to-vaccine-mandates.aspx?_escaped_fragment_=#%21

280 <https://www.wellbeingjournal.com/profits-not-science-motivate-vaccine-mandates/>

281 http://www.naturalnews.com/051241_mandatory_vaccination_Brandy_Vaughan_Big_Pharma_profits.html

282 <http://abcnews.go.com/Business/story?id=87275&page=1>

283 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Comcast#Lobbying_and_electoral_fundraising

efficient, most profitable engagement of man that may be had.²⁸⁴ Entire nations have been constructed in lieu of such engagements.²⁸⁵

Socialist and Communist governments arise when specific leaders of nations suddenly desire to control the system to an absolute, and retain the lions share of the profit for themselves, with the citizens of the land being compelled to keep the wheels of the enterprise turning, either by propagandist lies or brute force. The most effective slave that can be owned, is one that both labors and lives in total, dedicated service to the elites in control, but yet, swears to the point of placing his life on the line, that he is free!

The people of the land moved into such a position so necessary to facilitate any level of total control, is the supreme goal of any elitist element existing at the collective chief head in any government on earth. To reach this point of psychological standing with the citizens demands that a gradual motion in that direction be made in small increments, usually in terms of generations, since the older generation would recognize the forward motion and warn the youth, who would surly stand to violently resist.

The only exception to the rule may be discovered when appeal to sympathy and emotion endeavors to place the stance of elders into some negative light; thus to believe the opposite in spite of that warning stance, may be rendered as “*progress*” inside the minds of impressionable youth; and to stand strong and embrace personal liberty be rendered as “*regress*,” even while his own Constitution is subverted, his inherited right to his own earned prosperity purloined, and personal liberties won by former generations on the field of battle wrested from underneath his very nose. Any manifestation of such details shall forever stand as conclusive testimony to the astonishing power of well designed propaganda.

In Communist and Socialist governments, one great fore-shadowing of a future evil is that of government seizing control in corporate entities, just as it does in seizing the resources of plebeian citizens on the ground. Even with effective propaganda, the wise are alerted and the possibility of masses being warned reveals itself. Out of fear that liberties will be wrested and citizens forced to serve the elites with their labor and lives, the masses virtually always arise to the call of liberty. What is needed by the elites is a much more subtle and effective system of deceiving plebeian masses into complete servitude, while convincing them that to give up their total reward for hard earned talents is both “patriotic” and “progressive.” Any individual who stands to contest by pointing out the negative reality upon them, is condemned by the prevailing postulating ideology as being given to voicing discontentment at his own personal failures rather than seeking valid solutions to his problems, one who fails to keep with the advance of “modernity,” or one who is simply psychotic and to be held in complete disregard.

The perfect system to facilitate this plebeian surrender of personal resources is Fascism. Fascism after all, is only corrupted capitalism, thus it retains it's original capitalist features. Rather than to alert plebeian masses with a corporate nationalization, under Fascist rule the government elites, and elites of the corporation, marry themselves, each unto the other. Thus the interests of one may be played off on the face of the other to plebeian observers and critics, when it is both convenient and most necessary to facilitate self-serving goals, for national leaders to do so. Rule of the Fascist enterprise government may be mono or collective in nature, with the collective rule being far less alarming than any form of mono-leadership; but yet still retaining the potential for mono-authority on the whim of an instant, should any future systemic necessity or negotiated desire arise. At this point in our study, in lieu of our observation that Naziism and Fascism never died, the proper analytical question to ask here is *what*,

284 <http://www.armstrongeconomics.com/research/a-brief-history-of-world-credit-interest-rates/3000-b-c-500-a-d-the-ancient-economy>

285 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Etruscan_civilization

what happened to these lords of the great Fascist movement that overtook Germany from the World War Two period?

We know that a few of them were tried and condemned for their crimes against innocent plebeian masses. A few were liquidated for their crimes, and a number more suffered life in some outdated walled-in dungeon plaza, where they were allowed to adorn themselves in eccentric attire and take long walks inside walled gardens while muttering incoherently to themselves, supposedly under the watchful eyes of astute wardens. Eventually when their maintenance served no farther purpose to the authorities in charge, their physical deteriorated presence was finally expunged from the earth's resource base and the weary eyes of man-kind.

Regretfully this conviction only amounted to a number of less than two percent, however. Most of those so condemned tended to be the chief architects of this repressive system, who in the course of years had lived more for display than active employment, who had long since seen their days of productive use to the elites, and unto whom keeping them around would have been more a chore and a possible detriment, than a pleasure at the time of the wars end. At this point in our study, our most pervasive question still remains. *Where* did the others who performed the organizational hands-on skill of designing and operating the system go? In these individuals would be found fresh talent in any new ruling design, that skill in logistic organization being even more refined in lieu of experiencing the systemic failure in Germany upon losing the war.

The Rat Lines ²⁸⁶

These lines amounted to the underground railroad for ex-Nazi desiring to escape Europe in the aftermath of World War Two. The individuals most desiring escape were those whom were known as most notorious for their dirty deeds done. For those individuals, the most convenient time for escape would have been during the chaos during the last year of the fighting, and that chaos immediately following the aftermath of the war. Before the war had ended, it was anticipated by chief Nazi strategists that Germany was destined to lose, and the question asked during these clandestine meetings of chief Nazi officials was *what, what* would the leaders of Germany do to secure their future? As a result a series of escape routes were devised, some already established during World War One, but the ones sought out by the most notorious among these Fascist officials were those most newly determined and known only to a relative few.

According to the best information, some short time following 1942, a single German Priest, *Anton Weber*, the head of Rome based Society Of Saint Rafael, first traveled to Portugal, then on to Argentina, to lay the groundwork for a future "Catholic" immigration. This would eventually be a route that future Fascist fugitives would make use of. This route would be known on the streets as "The Vatican Ratline." Spain appears to be the first center of ratline activity.

Bishop *Alois Hudal* obtained a position to minister unto German war captives, and used this position to assist in helping ex Fascists escape justice. Some officials were hidden inside internment camps using false names and being without papers. Other ex-Nazi were hiding out in Italy, where word arrived in regard to the services of Bishop Hudal, and these individuals sought out his assistance in formulating an escape plan as well. This act of Hudal and his hidden escape route became known in time as the Nazi grapevine. He assisted with the gifts of money, manufactured false identity documents, and deduced general organizational specifics involved with the plan of escape. It appears that personal contacts inside The International Red Cross issued the false passports.

286 The information for this section come from Wikipedia
[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ratlines_\(World_War_II_aftermath\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ratlines_(World_War_II_aftermath))

Many supposedly fictitious stories of an organization entitled *OEDESSA* have arose on the scene in the years following World War Two. The most notorious story is the one entitled “The ODESSA Files,” dating back to 1972. According to the fiction, a group of SS leaders gathered in secret as the war was drawing to a close. The objective was to base a plan for action on the assumption that German was going to lose in the end, around mid way, 1943. The agreed upon conclusion was that they would exit out on a variety of established movement lines, going to places that were havens in South America, such as Argentina, Paraguay, Brazil, Chile, and Bolivia. Funds were appropriated via business donations from wealthy officials, such as those employed or invested with IG Farben, for example. The Catholic church and the International Red Cross assisted with transport and movement across borders.

Research reveals that there was more truth to this story than fiction. So it appears, there really was a type of organization that provided such functions for ex-Fascist and Nazi officials. Since the true name of the organization is not known, the unofficial name of the clandestine organization is the ODESSA. While it is no secret that this organization smuggled war criminals out of Europe, it may be a bit of an astonishing secret to learn that this organization, among others, also transported them into Great Britain, Canada, the Middle East and the United States. What concerns this research most of all is their clandestine transport into the United States.

We are already well aware that US corporations supported the Fascist government of Germany and it's dark intentions. It would be very sensible to conclude that such support reveals the true intent and desire of the corporate high command, including that of their financiers. The intent that is obvious is to *maximize profit margin at all cost*. We are forced by facts to consider that the true intent of the centralized bank had been to rule in the absolute since the time before the US Civil War, as has been discussed in detail earlier.

At the wars conclusion, the exact form of government desired to facilitate this rule in the absolute had been exercised, being brought to it's feet with the breath of life breathed into it. What US corporate leadership needed were individuals with hardened experience who could assist in bringing this new world order about, marrying corporation with government for the supreme objective of ruthlessly dominating the resource base of the US and quite possible the earth, and reducing the people of the land down into a realm in which such domineering intentions could be facilitated inside an atmosphere absent of all contention. The feat had been accomplished before and Germany had demonstrated the process with superior excellence, perfectly exemplifying the immense profits to be rendered. The US Constitution had long since been perverted to allow such an event to manifest. The great war against evil had now concluded, thus the present era of victory was to best time to act.

A Time Of Jubilation

When World War two ended, there existed *no question* that the United States was indeed the most splendid economy on the face of the earth. The destruction of the war created great opportunity for corporations that specialized in rebuilding what had been ravished during times of hostility. The creation and movement of wartime materials had generated a new explosion of industrious activity. With the *Marshall Plan*²⁸⁷ came the contracts of corporations eager to initiate the process. The general mood of the American people was one of new enlightenment and exploding patriotism. Evil on earth had been unconditionally conquered; most certainly so many claimed, we were entering the reign of a new millennium ushered in by a heavenly endorsed prosperity. The favorite children of the supreme deity had been saved from complete destruction by the US; and his holy word tells us all that “*I will bless those who bless you, and I will curse those that curse you.*” *Genesis 12:3* Most certainly and

287 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marshall_Plan

without question, the USA had earned its right to benefit from that deity ordained and declared blessing, so the subconscious line of American plebeian thought of the day went.

There was no doubt in the minds of ordinary American citizens, that the land of the United States was *destined* for supreme glory. Few among the masses realized, but that the air of national prosperity and patriotism, in and of itself, served as the perfect *distraction* for those whom had designed and desired evil from the days of the Washington administration and his signing of the charter for the FBOUS. The plan for a new plebeian conquest ²⁸⁸ had been perfected at the present, since wealth was available to government officials in amounts greater than that which could ever be productively spent. Allow the plebeian masses to wallow in their progress and new dawning technology. Allow their minds to become intoxicated with the air of existing inside a realm of neo-modernism, where they are encouraged to forgo individual rights in the euphemistic name of “*progress*.” A perfected distraction would be facilitated by an overwhelming sense of patriotism, where any who merely *questions* are to be overtly condemned, if not attacked outright by philosophical if not physical violence. While the right arm of government and corporation embraces the rigid necks of plebeians consumed inside an overwhelming sense of victory in their moment of jubilation, and receives their broadly smiling faces with a hypocritical congratulatory feign of their own, the left arm raises again with the poisoned dagger from behind, readying itself to make that fatal plunge into the very heart of the the American freeborn nation.

Such actions must never be rushed, however, instructed the master propagandists employed by the same financial forces in absolute control of US government; and just like the *Wicked Witch Of The West* intimated in Frank Baum's classic tale, *The Wizard Of Oz*, as she gazed forward into her huge crystal ball; “*such endeavors must be made delicately*,” so that the few who are observant and wise will not alarm the majority; who is continuing to relish their own intoxication by the air of complacency and the feeling of timeless prosperity, perfectly combined with a sense of conquest and eternal liquidation by all that is positive, over that which was corrupt to an astonishingly extraordinary extent, and vile beyond even the limitations of gifted human imagination.

A new work of laborious research has emerged on the market today, offering explicit details to verify the claim, that high ranking specialized Nazi officials were recruited into the United States, and offered amnesty for their talents and assistance. One of the latest works is called “*Operation Paperclip: The Secret Intelligence Program That Brought Nazi Scientist To The United States*” by Annie Jacobsen.

Jacobsen claims in this work that the US government brought more than fifteen hundred of these people over, and was still hiding many more. ²⁸⁹ Many of these doctors and scientist were some of Adolph Hitler's closest collaborators. Untold numbers of these men were acquitted of war crimes, never standing trial for their crimes against humanity. Jacobsen's work continues to correctly state that many German officials tried at Nuremberg, were already employed by the US, either in occupied Germany or Stateside on US soil.

The US government appears as having gone to great lengths in protecting these people, scattering them about throughout the American landscape. Unknown numbers lived and worked in *Boston Harbor, Long Island, Maryland, Ohio, Texas, Alabama* and many other places, or were *transported to Argentina* by US officials themselves for protection from international prosecution! Some of these individuals were openly classified to avoid exposing the past lives of other important US scientists. Others were frauds seeking classification as scientist to escape their own correctly perceived fates,

288 The original objective halted by the resiliency, power of perception and blatant fortitude of the Southern people in their stand.

289 <http://documents.nytimes.com/confidential-report-provides-new-evidence-of-notorious-nazi-cases?ref=us#p=1>

while joining the US military endeavoring to learn valued skills that would substantiate their original claims of being scientists.

In the official historical record, all scientific research was ordered to cease in occupied Germany; but in a clandestine effort by US government officials, the scientific research continued, both inside Germany and on US soil. Not only were scientist recruited, but so were SS spies and Nazi intelligence officials in general. Some of these spies were also Nazi *masters of torture*, whose new employment it was to extract information from captured Soviet officials while utilizing the same sadistic techniques, according to Jacobsen.

The employments of these scientist were as listed, according to Jacobsen; *developing intercontinental ballistic missiles, design underground fortresses for the US government in Catoctin and the Blue Ridge Mountains, propagandize the Soviet menace by use of dysphemism magnification, develop US chemical and biological capabilities, specializing in the use of sarin, tabun and thalidomide*. This particular sector of the German scientific community was *purposely selected* for their eagerness to engage in human experimentation.

New methods of assassination and mass human immobilization were endlessly debated and heavily researched, according to Jacobsen. *The US military* and the *CIA* utilized and engaged the these techniques on a massive scale, according to the literature. Completely new weapon systems were devised, including *VX* and *Agent Orange*, the chemical so heavily utilized in Vietnam that is responsible for untold mass incidences of citizen birth defects to this very day.²⁹⁰ Nazi officials were even placed in charge of NASA, revealing a US military quest to position weapons in outer space, quite possibly suggesting the true intent later on for the US exploratory trip to the moon in 1969, if indeed such even really even occurred.

In other words, the true objective was to facilitate a dawning *powerful* industrial military complex, that would one day be responsible for inaugurating the *New World Order*, as it was already ordained in complete secret to emanate just above the heads of all mankind at a point when it would be least expected. Verification of this claim is found in the revelation already given, *that corporate America actively financed Fascism*²⁹¹ *with US government approval*, it's chief heads even openly embracing it to the extent of receiving awards from the supreme Fascist commander in chief.²⁹²

The German chief had splendidly accomplished in Germany within a mere twelve years, what the corporations and centralized bank designed to do for more than a hundred years inside US borders. The only event that halted their dark plans was the *Great Stand For Plebeian Liberty* made by those resilient, most determined people of the South, contrary to the presumptions of the Federal government at the time. Thus we may observe in this revelation a conviction for the effectiveness of deception that may readily be perceived, so stated in the sacred "*Thirteen Chapters*" as being *absolutely necessary* to facilitate victory against an enemy.

It appears that the *American Federation of Scientist* urged the US government to end this practice of employing ex-Fascists in high administratively endorsed positions. Albert Einstein himself was one of those who protested the loudest. Hans Bethe asked President Truman directly in statement:

"Did the fact that the Germans might save the nation millions of dollars imply that permanent residence and citizenship could be bought? Could the United States count on [the German scientists] to work for peace when their indoctrinated hatred against the Russians might contribute to increase the

290 <http://makeagentorangehistory.org/agent-orange-resources/background/health-effects-of-agent-orange-dioxin/>

291 Walt Disney even facilitated the intent by publishing their newly discovered technology in a spoken introduction given by a villain, one Wernher Von Braun, who engaged in working plebeian indentured laborers to the death

292 <http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/americanexperience/features/interview/henryford-antisemitism/>

divergence between the great powers? Had the war been fought to allow Nazi ideology to creep into our educational and scientific institutions by the back door? Do we want science at any price?"

The response from Truman was to give birth to the CIA, the organization supreme of the industrial military complex.²⁹³ The *US Chemical Warfare Service* had taken up study of the German chemical warfare machine, seeking to continue the massive profit generating business of war for a long time to come.

As the notorious trials in Nuremberg were played out before the cameras of the world and people were being tried for engaging in human experimentation within the borders of Germany, the US government was engaged in it's own human experiments in places, such as Guatemala, with techniques freely given and perfected by the ex-Nazi hired in service. The Germans themselves claimed that they had learned of eugenics from US government officials. The Germans had even claimed that they assumed the idea of rounding up their "*undesirable*" people and sending them into concentration camps, from the way US history had demonstrated that the five civilized tribes were forced into stockades in the now infamous American death march that we know of as the Trail Of Tears,²⁹⁴ and later others were forced onto reservations.

According to one report, even when the war had ended, the Jews who were held prisoner behind barbed wire, were still held prisoner. One new book, *The Nazi Next Door*,²⁹⁵ even claims that the Jewish inmates were still kept under armed guard and forced to bunk with Nazi, and the ex-Nazi even allowed to stand guard over them! It took these people months, and even years, to find release from these euphemistically label "*dislocation centers*." Lichtblau, the author of the work, even goes on to claim that the liberation was in reality, a type of mockery.

The author goes on to claim that the concentration camp survivors had a difficult time securing visa entry into America, but the ex-Fascist were freely welcomed and allowed to come in by the thousands. The nature of their crimes did not appear to have mattered much. From all appearances, what did truly matter was the perception of the organizational and developmental skill level that these individuals possessed. A new world order was being planned and one of the key seats in this new type of Fascist empire was destined to be located inside the very heartland of America itself. The corporate industrialists were in great need of individuals who were in possession of past effective experience in running an extremely profitable Fascist enterprise, and with the business end of an international war machine complex.

The Book In Summary

At this point in the story, we must understand that the history of America, in reality, constitutes the history of banking, it's rise, and the corporations that grew up around it benefiting from both the inside connections with the financial services departments, and those within the Representative body of government. Lincoln was not a man of the people, contrary to the myth that American citizens have been programmed to accept. He was a man out for his own gain, and a reestablishment of his family's long lost aristocratic heritage. Lincoln had discovered that the way to accomplish this end was by bowing down before the cartel of corporation, central banking and the Representative body who supported them in totality; casting all interests and concerns of the rank and file American citizens who had voted him into office, into the waste bin of petty concerns.

293 http://www.nytimes.com/2010/11/14/us/14nazis.html?_r=0

294 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Trail_of_Tears

295 <http://www.npr.org/2014/11/05/361427276/how-thousands-of-nazis-were-rewarded-with-life-in-the-u-s>

What we observe in close observation of Lincoln's private life, is the fact the he actually held no real personal aversion to the issue of people being held as slaves, contrary to the propaganda that we are all fed throughout the course of our entire lives, by the fabricated academic histories, the media and the professors serving far more as spokesmen for some clandestine Socialist agenda, who virtually dictate the politically correct notion of US history back down to the masses at large. The real truth is that a nation where the corporations and an overbearing central bank totally dominated the masses in the absolute, simply could not exist side by side with a nation where individual plebeian masses possessed the liberty to ascend the golden ladder of wealth from the filth of the soil, wretched poverty and putrid rags into the golden glory of aristocratic wealth, even though both nations held dearly to a Constitution that allowed and preserved such freedom. The end result would be that the people who were enslaved by the conspiring cartel would observe the liberty found in the nation beside them, and either immigrate en-mass or mutiny within their own land. For that reason, the land of superlative plebeian liberty, had to be crushed by the cartel designing to indenture.

The forces of darkness had ordained that an outright attack must be initiated and Lincoln bore no compulsion or morality to withhold, all rights of Constitution and individuality be damned. He, the chosen one of the clan, Lincoln, knew his destiny was to reign as conquering king of the plebeian masses, and upon doing so he and his clan would be immortalized and pacified with all of the gold that the bank of Morgan and Rockefeller could offer. He could have even imagined that his portrait and those of his entire clan, would grace the castle walls of both the Warburgs and the mighty Rothschild banking family of Europe, giving him unquestionable access to the Bank Of England and Germany, when all else failed, with the payments forced down upon the citizens at large. Plebeian masses in America were simply a whining impediment preventing him from achieving his ultimate supreme objective in complete financial and military conquest.

Once the war had been initiated according to plan and order, the plebeian resiliency had been astonishing to a continued amazement. Not only had they conquered, they reigned victorious continuously for two and half years. Funds were depleting from the treasury, and some other drastic measure to facilitate victory was deemed as being absolutely necessary to be assumed. If the family of the great plebeian war chief himself could be located, then victory for the dark side could be assured, it was presumed.

We observe with McClellan's virtual capture of Lee's invalid wife, Mary, the horrible threat had been issued and the harsh command to hand the dark side victory on the terms that it ordered. To save his dear wife, Lee handed over the signature plans for the entire plebeian battle plan. McClellan's incompetence as a general would not allow for him to facilitate true victory, thus the Battle Of Antietam amounted only to a draw or a Pyrrhic Victory at best. The forthcoming capture of Lee's two sons immediately following The Battle of Brandy Station, and the ultimate threat issued in combination with the order to hand the dark side victory in a major battle at the expense of his own military forces, facilitated a major turn in fortune for the mighty army of the rank and file. The weakness from loss through massive death casualties shocked the consistency of plebeian forces; and the response of the forces in lieu of plebeian weakness in combination with fore-knowledge of Plebeian battle objectives, prompted a response of from the cartel to cast all of it's remaining resources at it's disposal into the very heart of the battle. Thus a program of total warfare resulted.

In total compatibility with the orders of chief propagandists as well as the battle plan for bringing the fight into the homes of civilian non-combatants, the Emancipation Proclamation was issued. The objectives achieved were to increase manpower of the cartel army, to attack directly the economic base supporting plebeian forces, initiate a program of wanton criminal activity facilitated by release of servants and encouraged among the ranks of Federal soldiers themselves to deliver the order upon plebeian citizens at home. Other simultaneous objectives were to create clearly defined divisions

among the population that could be exacerbated and manipulated in any time future from the original event of emancipation, to the advantage of the dark cartel in absolute authority. In the end, the forces of plebeian liberty capitulated, and now the cartel held absolute authority over US government, plebeian masses and the future course of individual liberty inside the American landscape.

The national bank of New York, the deFacto central bank of the day and the Treasury, only held some six months worth of funds for the nation of America to operate on at the war's end. The response by the bank was to issue untold numbers of non-backed notes, allow the corporations complete access to these funds in anticipation that corporate financial success would some how attach itself to the bank note and the situation on the ground would prosper, with traces of that prosperity peculating down to plebeian masses at large. While the upper management and corporate owners did achieve a measure of prosperity, the plebeian masses lived in a state of virtual economic depression from 1870 into 1908.

With virtually thirty eight years of economic depression, plebeian masses began to cry out unto the throne of power high above, beseeching relief. Upon evaluation of the powers that be, the new dawn of prosperity had been deduced as being infinite at long last, so the forces of banking met on Jekyll Island, Georgia in November of 1910, under orders to craft a system that would forever neutralize any possibility for currency value fluctuation, and to stabilize the economy in general.

In secret however, other concerns were addressed, such as the need for allowing the unchecked authority enthroned over the land of America the unquestionable liberty of assuming debt, how to force this debt upon plebeian masses without allowing them the ability to question, and how to eternally exterminate any possibility for plebeian masses to raise an economic base that would support a Representative body who would demand checks on the system to monitor cares and concerns of rank and file people on the ground. The end result was a perfect plan for the establishment of a new clandestine central bank, known euphemistically as The Federal Reserve.

In 1913, the new clandestine central bank known to us today as The Federal Reserve, was born. From the very beginning, we may observe that the prevailing intent of the new central bank was to deceive plebeian masses on the ground. The specific name "Federal" indicates deception, since the central bank is facilitated by the private banking clans constituted by the Rockefeller family and the banking family of J.P. Morgan; both of whom are closely joined and serve as mere fronts for the Rothschild family of Europe, who also own the Bank of England, as we shall recall.

Proof that the intent of the FR from the moment of it's inception was to deceive the masses, also lay in the very nature of it's organization. Rather than create a public notation that the central bank still lay in New York, which it in-fact does, the FR consists of twelve other branches located throughout the United States. What few rank and file people realize is that these twelve are virtually one bank in the same, inseparable from the one in New York, especially with the advent of computer technology.

The time of prosperity lasted twenty one years before banking disaster struck again, in the great crash of 1929.²⁹⁶ Out of that crash arose a new form of government facilitated and financed by the banking families of Morgan, Rockefeller and Rothschild, married with the family of Warburg.²⁹⁷ Through corporate entities financed/owed by these families, this new government consisting of a marriage between corporate elites and national government emerge, where the intent was to facilitate a virtual reduction of the human masses into an expendable resource for total exploitation. When the government that facilitated this new corporate backed government had seen it's usefulness to the banking elites, the forces of the surrounding earth moved in to crush it, rebuilding the destroyed nation

296 The crash of 1929 is significant for later reference, as well as the fact that twenty one years of prosperity were allowed to ascend upward.

297 Fascism and specifically, German Fascism

to the advantage of a new corporate sponsored elite, who was destined one day to rule the land of America, if not the entire secular earth, with the same hard fist of wrought iron.²⁹⁸

We may observe that while the nation facilitating this new government was totally devastated,²⁹⁹ the new government itself never perished. We recall that the leaders of this government seeking to ruthlessly dominate plebeian masses, were merely facilitated in a grand effort to smuggle them into clandestine safety, many times even employing them within the American heartland by the virtual thousand hoard. The only individuals who received justice were those who had achieved negative notoriety among plebeian masses, who had reached their point of maximum efficiency in utility; thus by harboring them, the banking families of the earth and their supporting governments would only harm their personal intentions by alerting the masses on the ground of their earnest negative intentions toward them. For the purpose of silencing these individuals for all eternity, these few among the most notorious, were compelled into liquidation.³⁰⁰

From our inspection of the literature we may deduce that the true purpose of smuggling thousands of these, political, artistic and scientific leaders from the new experiment in government, into the land of America was to extract knowledge and technology specifics in running a new government system for not only the United States of America, but the entire western world itself. The government of Germany from the time period was only an audacious experiment, a massive laboratory exercise to investigate the technical quest for knowledge and to activate the process of elimination involved with any plan for modification in the New World System. The true purpose that Jews specifically were placed at the top of the Nazi target list, is that because many Jews held a relationship with the banking families through blood, religion, and to a lesser degree through business efforts, and because that the largest percentage of the intellectual community is constituted by ranks inside the Jewish community, in relation to the numbers at large in their population.

In other words, out of all people who could have anticipated the true negative intent of the forces prevailing above them and sounded the alarm to the masses abroad, the Jewish community bore the highest probability for doing so. For this reason a great distraction was designed to be facilitated in the form of persecution. Not only would the horror occupy the Jewish community as a localized distraction, it would also play into the general racial and ethnic prejudices found within the surrounding population locally and abroad throughout the boundaries of earth. The result born from this prejudice and the observation of persecution affecting this specific group of citizens, facilitated the air of complacency inside the surrounding population, blinding them to the immanent possibility of their own persecution and allowing the system of exploitation to continue with impunity on a grand scale never before experienced by the citizens of planet earth.

With conclusion of mankind's great tragedy, the feeling among plebeians world wide was that all evil had now been exterminated from the face of secular earth and the jubilant excitement about the war ending. Patriotism in allied nations was at its historical highest, especially in the land of America. The dawning of a new era in plebeian prosperity, never before witnessed in the *national/worldwide* history appeared to prevail. Since to this very day the picture of the great jubilee party on the streets of New York, and the ideology of success via positive thinking and plebeian persistence that originated within the time period of allied conquest in World War Two is still shoved before us, especially on the forth of July, we as competent deductive analyst must be true to ourselves and *always* hold such observations in hard analytical scrutiny.

298 We may recall that Karl Marx was actually closely related to the Rothschild banking family of England, where it is reported that he relocated to London, the very center for the banking family's operation.

299 The nation of Germany

300 The Nuremberg Trials

Our primary foundation in the *Cult Of Liberated Intellectualism* stands on the hard and fast rule of mind, to *never* allow ourselves to be carried away by the negative or positive excitement of the moment, and to *always* question what is being presented before us for observation. The two prevailing questions at this point in our study are *what* specifically was really going on, and *were* the events occurring on the ground really as we are compelled to believe?

We have already discussed the reality that literal thousands of war criminals, even mass murders were clandestinely transported into the land of America, harbored and facilitated by the United States Government. Without a doubt it was to extract new highly efficient battle field technology and technology conjunction with systems for manufacturer based production. The part that we are condemned by the forces that prevail into deducing for ourselves is that the other purpose for harboring these ex-Fascists was to learn tried and true techniques for subduing a national population to the point where all privately held resources could be absolutely controlled by an elitist few, and the masses themselves utilized by that elite as an expendable resource in service to the pleasure of that elitist few.

The weaknesses in that formulated system were reviewed, debated and modified by numerical input and decent. All conclusions made based on evaluations of efficiency, actual and hypothetical trial and error, were then to be deemed as final by the elites designing the dawning system of rule. All that now must be put into place is was the plan to facilitate this new rule of law imagined and partly conceived back before the days of Jackson. Very soon the national and multinational forces of banking and the huge corporations that grew up around them would completely own the literal laboring body, thinking conceptualizing mind, and the very soul of America itself; in dramatic contrast to all those both plebeians on the ground and intellectual, who had publicly declared that such would never be possible during the secular existence of mortal man.

We must recall that huge numbers of ex-Fascists were brought into the land of America during the 1950's.³⁰¹ The spirit of American patriotism was at it's highest then, jubilation over new technology and prosperity was equally as high. Very few on the outside noticed the ex-Fascist entering in or thought to ever consider that the jubilee over patriotism, new victory and newly found prosperity, was in and of itself a distraction as well as a type of appeal to emotion. For ten joy filled years Americans would be allowed to wallow amid this heavy air of intense jubilation, never once noticing that the plan for ruthless domination had endeavored to move forward in it's absolute conquest of America. Instead of waning to any degree, it had simply reached a point of new conviction and determination.

At this point we are forced by the power of facts to recall that Karl Marx was second cousin to Nathan Rothschild of London, where he moved to dominate the bank of England, if not absorb it outright. Marx relocated to London permanently during his time of exile; no doubt fully conscious of his family connections in high places, if not having direct contact with them, as this author strongly suspects. His world famous work outlining a perfect plan for man's total enslavement, *The Communist Manifesto*, was published in London. What we must strongly presume here is that the family of Rothschild readily knew of his writing, especially by 1910 and development for the Federal Reserve plan on Jekyll Island, Georgia.

While Communism outlines a plan for Socialism, from an authoritarian perspective and the one outlined in this writing, it's weakness is that corporations are forced to submit to rule of government, right along with plebeian citizen masses. To facilitate the ultimate in elitist authority and prosperity, absolute freedom for the corporations at the expense of all repression must be promoted above all other interests. The condition that allows this authority to manifest on the ground is a marriage between corporate elitist, the Representative body, and the supreme judges of government. Socialization of the masses would occur only to extort the privately held citizen resource base and to facilitate the

301 "America's Nazi Secret". By John Loftus.

technology that would be destined to allow rule in the absolute. From an executive point of view, Socialism perfectly facilitates micromanagement of all labor and private life to the highest degree. As was intimated earlier, Socialism, Communism and Fascism are all forms of government that are very closely related.

When we as analyst endeavor to know the truth, following our consideration of the above details and the information in total thus far, we are forced first to ask the first two immensely critical questions in this analysis. *Did the original intent of the cartel to ruthlessly extort the resource base of plebeian Americans, subjecting them to utter life long indentured servitude, even to the point of simply liquidating them when huge numbers had exhausted the line of usefulness, ever die?* Unfortunately from our studies of America's financial past, the atrocities of her centralized bank, and the astonishing callousness of the corporations that grew up around them.. ; when we pause to consider later developments on a world wide level, the facilitation of evil governments by these same banking elements, the US government's intensive decades long study of this evil government's most effective agents in the total design..; we as deductive analysts are forced to conclude that the answer to the first question is a profound, *absolutely not*.

In lieu of us concluding on the first question at this point in the analysis, we are naturally brought to stand before the second question. If we shall accept the facts revealing that indeed, a clandestine effort to manifest a new system of government in America has been developed,^{302 303} then we are literally *compelled* to ask the question of..; *at what point in the national history of America following World War Two, did the nation begin to take it's second step down on this stairway to tyranny?*

We are all aware by this point in our reading, of the first step on the stairway to tyranny being a flagrant *blasphemy* of our Constitution following conclusion of the American Civil War giving *absolute* authority over the citizens of America to the interests of corporations, the centralized bank and their government connections, as discussed with detail inside volume one and inside this volume with the section on Abraham Lincoln. The proper question now to ask is; *at what point did we take our next step toward the supreme negative, when and how?* Who were the people involved? Were there any politically correct scapegoats upon which to cast some sort of mythical inflammatory blame as before, all well designed by the propagandists for the covert purpose of concealing a future horrendous intent? Just *who* was it that facilitated this forward move toward what we may correctly perceive as a form of looming purgatory? *Where*, in-fact did it all begin?

302 <http://www.presidency.ucsb.edu/ws/index.php?pid=19255&st=New+World+Order&st1=>

303 <http://www.infowars.com/joe-bidens-new-world-order-speech/>

The Second Dark Step Downward

*Oh how kind it is, that someone layeth that apple half on this metal tray,
saith the 'possum to the blue jay.*

The author

At this point in the work, we are nearing emotional lines that are still very much alive and super electrified inside the minds of all Americans. Here on this notation, a direct warning must be issued by the author, that warning being that if any readers are emotionally traumatized by hard bloody truth and reason, then they had best proceed forward into this dark, long ignored Bastille Of The Most Sincere, with extreme caution, if at all.

One of the themes repeated inside both volumes of this work is that the masses have been *intentionally divided*; for the first time during the last two years of the American Civil War, and are being manipulated..one against the another, even to this very day. The method utilized to achieve this division of the population and manipulation is primarily *appeal to emotion in multiplicity of directions*. We find evidence of the appeal to emotion being reinforced at this very moment in every facet of daily life in America, exacerbating divisions and motivating entire demographic populations to support alien ideologies that in-fact, serve to *purloin* from the population at large, rather than benefit any specific group or individual; although the clandestine theft from those whom are most productive is *always* masqueraded as a positive asset.

As intimated earlier in volume one, such crass theft lies at the very heart of any Socialist, Communist or Fascist agenda or system. Any modern day person who embraces such indenturing ideology should also ravish the notated concept of the old plantation system, since this system of enterprise was only a microcosm of Socialism, in and of itself. Therefore, if the battle flag of Northern Virginia stands as a banner for the plantation system of the past, then every Socialized nation on earth should fly it's flag with beaming pride, and jubilation in the conviction of it's appropriateness!

Examples of exactly where it is that we find this magisterial attempt at deepening divisions and applying appeal to emotion are in compelled mandates drawn up by state government under virtual commanded dictation by the Federal authorities in direct violation of the tenth amendment, school districts where freedom of choice is purloined from the masses at large, college admissions making special allowances to facilitate certain political constituencies under the guise of assisting those unproductive elements falling underneath the euphemistic label of "*disadvantaged*;" continual comparisons between demographic groups, where those groups that are *placated* the most are *always* hailed as standing in the *disadvantage*, to the demographic that resides underneath the label of *political scapegoat* for the propagandists employed by the entities designing to dominate all in the total absolute.

We find the appeal to emotion and the act of *placation* by appeal to self-serving sentimentality in the housing laws, the public welfare laws; Federally mandated hiring policies, especially when we closely observe the area of government systemic employment, laws compelling the subject matter of Socialist agenda taught in public schools, laws regulating social environments by virtually removing all freedom of choice in public service from property owners, in exchange for a policy of enforced Socialism through compelled interaction. In some cases, even worship services all over America are compelled by the Federal authoritarians to offer criterion that embraces those not even in line with the local mainstream, much less in convictions held by a national majority! In short, virtually the entire US social policy is overtly *mandated/dictated* by Federal design; which in-fact, is a *Socialist* design making heavy use of appeal to emotion in both directions, appeal to self-serving sentimentality in direction of all metaphorical victims of history, and appeal to sympathy for the allegorical victims of history, toward those deemed as politically acceptable scapegoats.

In other words, the entire US socialized system is *charged with appeal to emotion*, evidenced from the Federal government *placating* tactically chosen numbers by appearing to offer gifts,³⁰⁴ suggesting *favoritism* intending to correct an allegorical past wrong,³⁰⁵ toward a specific demographic or political constituency. The overt self-centered sentimentality in demographic groups being placated, combined with a reinforced propagandized notion of twisted history, appears to be *justified* by a magisterial rejection of the demographic whom the corrupted history has maliciously labeled as being the villains of history,³⁰⁶ in the propagandist effort to misdirect guilt for past crimes committed against plebeian

304 <http://www.wnd.com/2015/08/obama-gives-illegals-massive-health-care-plan/>

305 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Affirmative_action_in_the_United_States

306 <http://ivn.us/2010/03/19/states-rights-movement-sweeping-across-america/>

citizens of America. Thus, not only are those whom constitute a limited number of members from the demographic underneath the *politically endorsed* label of scapegoat *swayed* by an appeal to sympathy for those whom are notated by the propaganda *as historical victims*,³⁰⁷ and stand outside of this negatively notated demographic; this misdirected group also serves interest of the cartel to stand in rigid condemnation of those within their own demographic, who possess both the insight and fortitude to point out any deceptive fallacy intending to dominate in the absolute, being shoved into the faces of the entire civilian mass at large!³⁰⁸

The end result in this manipulation of the plebeian masses is that any critics of the new Socialized system and the nature of it's true intent to ruthlessly dominate in totality, are assigned into a number of well designed, variously charged labels based primarily on rash assumption,³⁰⁹ that rank and file individuals in the system broadly speaking, are constantly trained by the media to pinpoint³¹⁰ and specifically *whom* it is to be identified from the collective masses for the purpose of assigning those individuals underneath unfavorable, condemning labels. The intended targets for this magisterial persecution of the critics in a land that espouses to intellectual liberty, are reinforced not only by a twisted history that is taught as unquestionable fact to young children at their most impressionable age, but a critical negative representation in the media at large, on one level or the other.

The penalties for finding one's self underneath any one of these well designed negative labels can be *truly devastating* to the careers and personal lives of those so accused,³¹¹ and to their social station in general,³¹² even though in a huge number of instances these individuals are only exercising their basic Constitutionally endorsed right of freedom to speak out, and a precious battle won right to choose for themselves. The problem is that such libertarian notations as freedom of choice *are not* the basis for any type of Socialized system, and the nation of America has *no historical precedence* what-so-ever to accommodate the alien ideology. On this note, we as analyst may deduce that some sort of impending occurrence that Americans simply will not complacently embrace must surely be emanating on the horizon, since the effort at mass deception is so prevalent in the official historical account itself.

As was intimated above, the appeal to emotion and self-serving sentimentality made by the Federal and state governments intending to divide the masses, does so by motivating opposing tension within multiple demographic groups, and segments within specific demographics. This opposing view separates demographics into groups of "*them*" versus "*us*." The Federal and State government's feign of favoritism toward chosen demographics, also serves to reinforce, if not create outright, false notions of historical *indebtedness* in one demographic or political constituency group toward the other, motivating notions of seething hatred from the opposite direction in pointed response.

What results is a clash of ideologies and personal belief systems; in other words, an outstanding method of diverting attention to the true intention of complete systemic domination and a flagrant pillaging of the privately held resource base, in combination with a virtual enslavement of the entire population base as the process proceeds to unfold before the very eyes of the masses, though in their minds they persist in denying that which is self evident by it's manifestation on the ground. By utilizing a process of gradual entrapment, the Socialist system of the United States metaphorically takes on the

307 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Scalawag>

308 <http://www.thecommonsenseshow.com/2013/03/21/how-ripe-are-the-seeds-of-revolution/>

309 <http://www.infowars.com/bill-gives-attorney-general-power-to-designate-gun-owners-tax-protesters-as-terrorists/>

310 <http://www.business2community.com/social-buzz/poll-one-quarter-voters-believe-pastors-criticize-gay-marriage-committing-hate-crime-01044635>

311 <http://www.jihadwatch.org/2015/04/maine-lacrosse-coach-loses-job-for-criticizing-islam>

312 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/entry/thomas-banks-ford-lawsuit_us_55a42530e4b0a47ac15d2669

form of a flesh consuming leaf known as the *Venus Fly Trap*, and the citizens who still believe that they are free, living their lives as such, assuming the epitome of liberty found in the common house fly.

While the ex-Fascists were being smuggled into the United States by the thousands to serve the purpose of instructing United States officials in the specifics of running a hard core Fascist system, Americans had come to know a liberty such as none that had ever existed before. When the instructions for the new US/World Order were given, those in offices of leadership, per command of the Federal Reserve, were lending ear. In fact, many may not have cherished the command, but they had no choice but bow down to the cartel, as we have explained earlier and shall continue to review examples of. What occurred to facilitate this movement of US economic policy in a direction alien from any other that was ever previous in the United States? Why did Americans not catch on to the deception? Where was the attention of the American people while the events at home were materializing?

The best direction to search for answers first might be found in one glance in the opposite direction from home..., maybe far across the large pond toward Russia! Here we have an incident known to official history as *The Cold War*.³¹³ While there was an officially recognized and recorded competition between the United States and Communist Russia for arms, this author anticipates that the true level of intensity in the situation very well may have been exacerbated by US government and magnified in it's enormity back down to the American people.

The basis for this claim lies in the facts of reality revealed by the actual events that occurred on the ground, suggesting that US government actually *embraced* the ideology of communism behind heavy vaulted doors on the hill, rather than disdained it as the public was so led to believe. In other words, unto the world without, Communist Russian and the United States simply disagreed on minor details and were competitive, but were no where near any overt act of warfare between the two, least of all not a nuclear war.³¹⁴ The only people being led to feel such tension in the anticipation or dread of an impending total warfare policy were citizens in the land of America. Creating the myth of contest and inserting the belief that the Russians were enemies of America seeking it's destruction into the minds of America's citizens, also fostered and magnified the *notion/assumption* in citizen minds that the American government was highly against Communism for their ideology of suppressing liberty; thus convicting them unquestionably that it was the United States government who were the only qualified lords of liberty and the eternal guardians thereof, both world wide and at home.

The truth in regard to the position of the Russians in retrospect was that the territory of eastern Europe was originally home to the Byzantine empire.³¹⁵ The Ottoman Turks conquered the BE, and Russia began it's own policy of liberating and absorbing the same territory from the Ottomans. With the onset of World War One, the empire of the Ottomans was in much greater peril. Eventually both themselves and the Russians lost out. By the time that World War Two was drawing to a close, Russia had once again gained a mighty hand in the political situation of the area, since it was one of the primary allied powers battling the Fascists, especially the Germans. As World War Two languished, Russia gradually began to reclaim it's past territory. This reclamation of territory continued on into the 1950's. Thus, it is the observation of this author, in regard to the position of US officials that Russia's invasion was a potential threat to US interests, the reality strongly appears to have been intentionally exaggerated back down to the American public of the day,³¹⁶ in appeal to their sense of patriotic conviction and potential threat.

These notions of past glory and victory in war and the potential of a building threat mentioned above, tended to reinforce ideas of extreme patriotism already present inside the minds of Americans who

313 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cold_War

314 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Northwoods

315 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Byzantine_Empire

316 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/McCarthyism>

were alive during the specific time of The Cold War following World War Two. This prevailing belief in combination with the public conviction that the US political and economic system at large was the bastion of individual liberty, effectively neutralized any voices pointing to discrepancies in the prevailing public belief system and manifestations on the ground.

What we as liberated intellectuals must utilize to pass condemning judgment by are the choices of action taken, rather than eloquent words spoken. By creating tension in the minds of the American public, that a terrible magisterial system loomed just across the big water, yet nearly merged just outside of our farthestmost north-western shore and that it fully intended to do the people of America great harm; the heads and eyes of all Americans were far too busy watching the distant West with great anxiety, to notice the real horror emerge immediately inside the very heart of the nation itself, that bore the conviction of a true horrifying future catastrophe for the people of America.

If a true second step was taken on the stairway to tyranny, then what would it resemble? How are we children of the future to ever know? After all, most elders from the time period have already faded way too far from the scene to give us any valuable instruction and insight into the matter. To observe the details we must once again consult the medium of facts, while always being very careful to deduce intentionally concealed revelations of a truth that those who reside in the throne of power high on the mansion hill, may not desire for us to know. We already know that in the past, the method of distraction and division was created by making an appeal to emotion, bearing a motivation for anger and excitement back down to the plebeian masses on the ground.

This appeal to emotion was facilitated by the publication of inflammatory literature and demagoguery of that literature by those assigned the task of facilitating the great deception intending to infringe upon the national document of eternal liberty. At this point in our reading, the proper question to ask is that if the details from the past of any deception included a division in the form of an appeal to emotion back down to the people, in combination with a publication of inflammatory literature, did any similar event ever occur that would have facilitated a diversion via a division of the masses, where dividing lines were deepened and demographic groups compelled into violent discourse and contention, very similar to the situation that had occurred in the past? Once again we may ask the question aloud into the crystal screen of our computer monitor...and the truth is astonishingly revealed for all to observe.

Demagogues Of Subversion

The scene that first materializes from the tumbling deceptive mist is one of *Grundy county, Tennessee*, in 1932. This time period was in the midst of great depression following the stock market collapse of 1929. The county at the time was primarily a rural county. The need for a great transformation economically and socially hung heavily in the air about. Work reform was needed desperately, since corporations were taking advantage of the situation that the new clandestine central bank had intentionally created,³¹⁷ and the fact that far more workers were unemployed than opportunity for employment was available. This fact of reality meant that wages sharply declined and employment stability virtually dried up.

The plebeian people of the day soon came to realize that they were in desperate need of a check on the system to safeguard their own interests. Unfortunately there are primarily only two forms of such a check, and a possible third, and those were..., and still are..., the sole options available. The choices are either that the government, local, State or Federal are going to provide that check in the form of a non-affiliated regulatory body that will demand for all condemning claims be substantiated by a list of hard

317 <http://www.wnd.com/2008/03/59405/>

verifiable facts, suggesting that the conclusion proposed is valid; or that the people themselves provide their own form of the same check, primarily known to most readers in the form of a Labor Union. The only possible third form of check provided to safeguard the interests of plebeians inside the corporate body, would be in the form of an inviolable legal contract demanding that all claims be substantiated by a set of hard verifiable facts, suggesting that any condemning conclusion proposed is valid. Without this form of check to safeguard the interests of corporate employees, they will always live in subject to the self-serving whims of management, what ever it is that these whims may be.

Problem with the system was that when this check is imposed, while plebeian workers benefit from an increased share of the corporate fortune, their fortunate increase means that the corporations lose the same proportion of their profit margin that increased wages and benefits given to the workers consume. This lose of profits, although not that dramatic when the exact figures of the total profit margin are compared with the margin of gain to the company employees,³¹⁸ was the primary motivation for heavy corporate resistance. More often than not, due to employee tension over wages and the brute determination of the corporate resistance, the situations turned violent.³¹⁹ Plebeians in large instances were more than willing to accommodate the motivation for violence from the corporations by returning that violence in kind. A virtual combat situation materialized in far more than just a few instances.³²⁰

Individuals who were astute observers of plebeian struggle during this period of time in America, recognized the public hunger for positive change, positive change meaning *that which would facilitate more personal liberty for the individual person, allow him to retain more personal wealth, and benefit the broad spectrum of the population, rather than simply cater to a wealthy economic elite or some sort of political quota constituency.* These individuals also were quick to recognize an opportunity for inserting a self-serving deviant agenda into the process of making corrections in the system. When we glance upon the medium of facts, one sole name reverberates across the ages to echo loudly from the walls of truth, speaking unto all of mankind, demonstrating the ease and effectiveness with which a freeborn population and society may be completely subdued and eradicated.

Myles Horton

Horton was the son of a poor farm laborer from West Tennessee. He attended Union Theologian Seminary in New York City under *Reinhold Neibuhr*. Neibuhr appears to have been an instructor and philosopher at the same time. Along with “educator” *Don West*, and Methodist minister, James Dubrowski, of New Orleans, he founded the *Highland Folk School And Education Center in Monteagle, Tennessee*, in 1932. The so called “school” supposedly specialized in maintaining traditional Appalachian folk arts, but before many years had passed, it had transformed into a virtual bastion for radical elements in US mainstream society. The underlying concept of the school was that “*an oppressed people collectively hold strategies for liberation that are lost to it's individuals.*”

From a simple glance upon the school motto, the realization goes forth without question, that the true hard-core purpose of this school was to offer instruction regarding strategies of subversion to those who resided underneath the label of being historical victims, from the broad system of those who had been relegated as scapegoats, upon which the cartel had cast the guilt for their own abominable sins against the plebeian masses of America. The official purpose of the school beyond that mentioned, was that it would “*educate*” and “*empower*” adults for social change. The question that we as effective competent analysts are forced to ask is, that if the school was really about positive change for the

318 <http://money.cnn.com/2015/10/14/investing/walmart-outlook-wages/>

319 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Harlan_County_War

320 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Coal_Creek_War

society of the times, then why did it embrace the economic societal system of Socialism? Why did it not simply advocate positive change of the oppressed? What did the American tradition of individual economic liberty and unsuppressed freedom to utilize his own resources for his own benefit, have to do with repression and suppression of individual rights? Without question the embrace of individuals labeled as the victims of history was simply a front and a distraction on the form of appeal to emotion created to facilitate a much greater negative systemic intent.

The Situation As A Front

During the last two years, as we shall recall, the Civil War had deteriorated into an all out total war against civilian citizens on the ground. Americans with a colonial heritage simply refused to support the Federal government in it's flagrant violation of the US Constitution, by making war against the people demanding their own independent government, who were only exercising their basic Constitutionally endorsed rights. The response to the prevailing lacking in this element of support was for Federal authorities to first initiate the *military draft*,³²¹ which motivated a violent response en-mass to the issue of people being forced to serve against their free will of choice, to oppose individuals whom they viewed as committing no real national offense; in-fact, we may presume in light of prior revelation that indeed, it was they who were offended! The Copperheads,³²² as we shall recall, fully acknowledged this notation, demanding that US Congress cease in making the attack, and allow all to return to it's former state of being.

Federal Response to this plebeian rejection of Federal government supporting the interests of the cartel came about in two primary forms. First was issued a mass Federal call for immigrants from abroad in Europe to sign the battle roster. As was intimated earlier, it has been estimated that fifty percent of the Union army were immigrants from abroad by 1863! These immigrants were allowed to enter by the hundreds of thousands. Largely they were uneducated and possessed no knowledge or conception of Constitutional liberty, individual rights and the general libertarian traditions that made America so different from the rest of the world. Other than that of military interest, the primary purpose of this immigrant hoard being allowed into the states was to displace those US citizens with a colonial heritage and a heritage of Constitutional law.

The second response was the so called *Emancipation Proclamation*, another tactical euphemism all on it's own. As was discussed earlier on, the EP, an appeal to emotion within itself, only freed the slaves to the extent that it achieved a number of battle objectives. First it supplied Federal forces with more desperately needed manpower to facilitate the effort of it's program for total war. Secondly it attacked the very economic base of the enemy in question, since any purchase of slaves was very expensive³²³ and there obviously existed no plan in place to repay the original owners; thus, the EP achieved the tactical objective of draining finances from the enemy system of support. Thirdly, by making use of contentious elements within the majority body, such as maroons and outright criminals, exiting Federal battle veterans and newly liberated slaves brainwashed into agitation, a rift was created among the citizens inside the very heart of the majority population residing inside the region, specifically and at large.

This rift could not only be aggravated in later times, then political decision manipulated by placating those beneath the allegorical label of historical victim, but in doing so segments advocating future conformity with Constitutional rights could be overwhelmed by those in power seeking to remove them and ruthlessly dominate the entire scenario scene. These contentious elements existing inside the

321 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enrollment_Act

322 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Copperhead_\(politics\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Copperhead_(politics))

323 Unskilled cost \$1000.00, equaled to twenty thousand in the currency values of today.

majority body were encouraged to participate in the process of total war by those instructing them in what could be labeled as flagrant criminal activity. The motivation in this Federally facilitated activity was for anger and a long term seething hatred from the opposition; but at the time, no individuals involved gave much consideration to any future negative possibilities.

During Reconstruction, the Federal government lacked the funds at the end of the war to provide true security to the newly conquered population. Thus Republican political factions continued their program of encouraging the criminal activity as a means of repressing and terrorizing the local population into submission. Response from the citizens of the region came with formation of paramilitary units for the purpose of providing security and pursuing the perpetrators.³²⁴ There is no problem with this author accepting the existence of untold innocent numbers, who's only crime happened to be that of standing in the wrong place at the wrong time, being condemned to die. Such is virtually *always* the case with any type of vigilante justice. The true problem came about with the seething generational hatred toward those guilty of past crimes continuing to mount, fostering the desire for vengeance from those among the victims of those crimes and their descendants.

Again, there is no doubt in the mind of this author that a vendetta arose on the scene resulting from the crimes of the past, although the official history would never notate it as being such. A notation of specific details in regard to the truth of the matter would be a virtual admission of the cartel that they were responsible for the evils handed down to the people of the land in America. First blood had already been drawn, so therefore more blood would be demanded by the god of war to pay for the crime of releasing it.

Resulting from the violence, the seething hatred festered by the Federal Government encouraging criminal activity in it's effort to bring destruction upon the people of the land,³²⁵ motivated the citizens of the region to eventually reclaim political authority through use of their own guerrilla paramilitary forces,³²⁶ an age old response in situations of social and economic collapse brought on by wide spread violence. Upon the moment of accomplishing the retaking of power, the immediate plebeian response to the negative motivation encouraged by the US Federal government was to totally separate from those whom had fell in motion to the Federal government's negative sway. First the separation was by intentional avoidance in the name of preserving peace at home. Finally in the forward flow of time, the physical and psychological separation of opposing groups came about due to the passage of laws known to history as *Partition Laws*³²⁷.

With entire communities surrounded by a ravenous element that had fallen sway to the whim of propaganda, being encouraged to assault innocent neighbors for the purpose of committing criminal acts far too horrible to even repeat, but all too common in times of war throughout the ages, the passage of laws preventing any social exchange or interaction between opposing groups would have facilitated a form of security in it's own right. The idea of legal partition was born out of the need for sheer self-preservation, since the opposing element had proven it's inherent capacity for hostility by it's course of action taken; although as we are forced to recall, negatively motivated by calculating self-serving external invading forces.

Why remain inside the company of those whom had viciously attacked, motivated simply by others giving them the instruction, supplies including funds as payment in numberless instances, and fostered the twisted myth of a patriotic moral obligation combined with a legal clearance to do so? Who would even desire to associate with those whom had abused one's personal property and the literal mortal bodies of family, dear friends and neighbors? The viscous crimes committed in the past were surly

324 <http://www.encyclopedia.com/topic/Vigilantism.aspx>

325 <http://www.scv.org/curriculum/part13.htm>

326 <http://www.historynet.com/americas-civil-war-in-war-tennessees-hickman-county.htm>

327 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jim_Crow_laws

destined to motivate a vengeful response,³²⁸ so why not just avoid all possibility for it to begin with? Thus, for ninety years life would continue on with two or more vastly different worlds, cultures and people living completely different lives. Inside the dawning new world, one primary group would be destined to rebuild and the other group relegated to searching for its place in which to belong.

Before we return to the person of Myles Horton, give close examination to this excerpt from the book, *“Rape And Justice In the Civil War,”* by Crystal N Feimster, in order that we might form a more perfect picture of exactly what specific crimes were occurring on the ground at the time; and a clear understanding of, if not even a psychological justification, for the seething hatred that radiated forward through time, even for the duration of *generations*,³²⁹ future from the events:

President Lincoln’s General Orders No. 100, also known as the Lieber Code of 1863, set clear rules for engaging with enemy combatants. But the code also clarified how Union soldiers should treat civilians, and in particular women. Largely forgotten today, the Lieber Code established strict laws regarding an issue that was everywhere and nowhere in the consciousness of the Civil War: wartime rape.

Three articles under Section II declared that soldiers would “acknowledge and protect, in hostile countries occupied by them, religion and morality; strictly private property; the persons of the inhabitants, especially those of women” (Article 37); that “all robbery, all pillage or sacking, even after taking a place by main force, all rape, wounding, maiming, or killing of such inhabitants, are prohibited under the penalty of death” (Article 44); and that “crimes punishable by all penal codes, such as ... rape, if committed by an American soldier in a hostile country against its inhabitants, are not only punishable as at home, but in all cases in which death is not inflicted the severer punishment shall be preferred” (Article 47).

Together the articles conceived and defined rape in women-specific terms as a crime against property, as a crime of troop discipline, and as a crime against family honor. Most significantly, the articles codified the precepts of modern war on the protection of women against rape that set the stage for a century of humanitarian and international law.

Such explicit prohibition was necessary, because even after the code was in place, sexual violence was common to the wartime experience of Southern women, white and black. Whether they lived on large plantations or small farms, in towns, cities or in contraband camps, white and black women all over the American South experienced the sexual trauma of war.

Union military courts prosecuted at least 450 cases involving sexual crimes. In North Carolina during the spring of 1865, Pvt. James Preble “did by physical force and violence commit rape upon the person of one Miss Letitia Craft.” When Perry Holland of the 1st Missouri Infantry confessed to the rape of Julia Anderson, a white woman in Tennessee, he was sentenced to be shot, but his sentence was later commuted. Catherine Farmer, also of Tennessee, testified that Lt. Harvey John of the 49th Ohio Infantry dragged her into the bushes and told her he would kill her if she did not “give it to him.” He tore her dress, broke her hoops and “put his private parts into her,” for which he was sentenced to 10 years in prison. In Georgia, Albert Lane, part of Company B, in the 100th Regiment of Ohio Volunteers, was also sentenced to 10 years because he “did on or about the 11th day of July, 1864 ... upon one Miss Louisa Dickerson ... then and there forcibly and against her will, feloniously did ravish and carnally know her.”

It is clear from the evidence in the above notation, that indeed war crimes did occur on a ramped scale, contrary to the official notation of the conflict being a “gentleman’s war,” since the *Lieber Code*

328 See note 298

329 <http://www.amazon.com/Days-Darkness-Feuds-Eastern-Kentucky/dp/0813126576>

³³⁰ was virtually ignored. Doing so then, would be on par with a modern day American/UN military ignoring the Geneva Convention articles. We, as analyst and intellectuals totally liberated from political or social agenda, should possess absolutely *no problem* accepting the reality that the crimes were wide spread and far more endemic than details we have access to, in majority of instances, allow for us to review; and the resulting seething anger long lasting, ³³¹ even shaping future political ambitions and creative agendas. ³³²

As has been intimated before, we are forced by *circumstance* to accept that a simmering vendetta ensued from the ramped atrocity that always results from any suspension of law, officially endorsed ³³³ or due to circumstance of events beyond present day secular control ³³⁴ ³³⁵; although we may rest assured that the official historical record purposely *distorts* specific facts to the cartel's benefit, with a false suggestion of positive presumption *always* made toward the force of arms supporting it ³³⁶; since the highly developed machine of American propaganda has long ago rendered the idea politically correct to do so, compete with a perfected handy defining label ³³⁷ to render any of those who may dare to point out hard fact supported discrepancies of the details into the condemning negative.

Back To The School

The school advocated and gave specific how-to instruction in the subject of subverting the prevailing individual enterprise system from a Socialist point of perception, the misleading front being claimed as one correcting present day societal wrongs, providing an appeal to emotion as a cover and distraction for it's true intention. Proof in the above statements derives from the fact that Horton was a notated avowed Socialist, seeking to establish the groundwork for a Socialist system of government in America. Many well notated, now famous radicals elevated into the position of virtual icon, attended the school seeking instruction. These leaders include names such as; *Martin Luther King, Rosa Parks, John Lewis, James Bevel, Bernard Lafayette, Ralph Abernathy*. Little did most of these leaders realize, except that they were facilitating the virtual future destruction of those whom they were endeavoring most to assist. A few of these iconic leaders recognized the fact that they were being utilized as pawns in a manipulative game that suddenly did not appear as playing out to their own advantage in the large picture of events. ³³⁸ The price that they paid in voicing this opposition was martyrdom ³³⁹ for the message that they once stood to speak.

Horton grew up near Savannah, Tennessee. He had four siblings. His parents were Elsie Falls Horton and Perry Horton. His parents were former school teachers. His parents were both active in the community social development front. It seems that they taught until qualification criterion changed, then they lost their jobs, since neither possessed even a high school diploma. They worked a number of odd jobs after their loss, including that of share cropper.

Horton left home at the age of fifteen. He attended high school as well as a number of colleges. He graduated from Cumberland University, the University Of Chicago and The Union Theological

330 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lieber_Code

331 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/James%E2%80%93Younger_Gang

332 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Knights_of_the_Golden_Circle

333 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hatfield%E2%80%93McCoy_feud

334 <http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/01/AR2005090100533.html>

335 <http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=5063796>

336 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Origins_of_the_American_Civil_War

337 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/mark-potok/once-again-racism-rears-u_b_821869.html

338 <http://www.therightperspective.org/2011/01/11/the-dark-side-of-martin-luther-king-jr/>

339 http://articles.latimes.com/1997-03-28/news/mn-43087_1_dexter-king

Seminary with an undergrad degree. He worked as the student YMCA director and studied social gospel philosophy at the Theological Seminary. The subject that he studied was the process in which the prevailing society could be challenged and transformed by use of *education/indoctrination* as a weapon; the general policy of any Socialist or Communist nation especially during the initiative.

If we are to observe the truth, that Socialist and Communist influence affected the nature of future American government and provided the cover for the coming take over of the civilian held resource base and the dawning *enslavement/holocaust* of American citizens, then we must carefully observe much deeper tentacle connections from the school and it's students, into the high levels of US government. In order to accomplish this end, we must zoom inward upon the name of a school co-founder, Don West and in particular, the subversive movement's intellectual mentor.

Reinhold Neibuhr

Karl Paul Reinhold Neibuhr was an American theologian, ethicist, public intellectual, commentator on politics and public affairs, and professor at *Union Theological Seminar* for thirty years. He is known for authoring the Serenity Prayer, and received the *Presidential Metal Of Freedom in 1964*, under the administration of *Lyndon Banes Johnson*, a very important notation for future reference. His most influential books include *Moral Man And Immoral Society*, and *Nature And Destiny Of Man*. He began as a minister ³⁴⁰ with the working class, holding sympathies with the labor class. He gradually worked his way up into the ideology of *Theological Pacifism* and *Neo-Orthodox Realist Theology*.

He was founder of the group *Americans For Democratic Action*, which was attacked by McCarthy for being a Communist entity on American soil, which the group denied. However, judging from the notation of Social Justice being found in the official record, we may comfortably assign the label of a Socialist organization to the group, ADA. Neibuhr himself was accused of being Communist, but always resorted to the tactic of denial. There again, while Neibuhr may not have openly endorsed Communism, we may comfortably assign him underneath the same label as the ADA.

The additional founding members worthy of notation are *Hubert Humphry*, *Ronald Reagan*, *Elenaor Roosevelt* and *Kenneth Galbraith*, whom we shall discuss in more elaborated detail. Galbraith is most noted for his service under the Kennedy Administration as *US Ambassador To India*, and that of Lyndon Banes Johnson, as far as the point being made in this work is concerned. He also served under FDR and Harry S. Truman. Without a doubt his hand played a tremendous part in imposing the coming Socialist rule of law in America.

Galbraith's literary works found great resignation inside the heart of the blossoming counter-culture movement and was heavily read inside US congress. His literary work, the *Affluent Society*, argued that since corporations virtually *inflate/dictate commodity prices*, making them available to the public in excessive amounts through advertising, the overriding tendency was to neglect public development, and we wind up with polluted parks, underfunded schools and situations of poverty. The method by which such realities are eliminated are through tax on any market activity that generates negatives in the external world without. This tax is an amount equal to the social costs of these external negatives. The radioactive nuclear waste byproduct and a tax on the corporation for the cost of clean up, might be a good notation in example. The only problem not addressed in the work is the fact of the system

340 This author has noticed consistent patterns of American Socialists and Communist appearing to use the ministry and education, as well as public service in general, as a front for their subversive ideology and cover for their alien system and true future intention to dominate the American landscape at the expense of the American people.

corrupting and those costs being forced upon the citizen public in the form of state payroll tax and a yearly real-estate tax.

He also argued for a tax on land values. As was intimated in the lines above, the tax works well when the unlimited wealth of corporations are footing the bills, but when that payment is allowed to forfeit, the bill then falls on plebeian citizens of very limited resources, robbing them of their hard won property and financial wealth, should they not be able to pay. With publication of this work and Galbraith's access of potential influence on President Kennedy, we see manifestation of his new Socialist ideology in making government wards of the people in the so-called War On Poverty and The New Frontier, a euphemism for socialist government prevalent in the Kennedy Administration and especially the administration of Johnson.

In summary, Galbraith believed that *corporations and government should work together to maintain social stability among the population.*³⁴¹ With a system of adequate checks and balances the process should move along smoothly to affect plebeian lives in a manner that facilitates *the very best* that productive, civilized society has to offer. Should those checks in place ever be removed, then what we have to replace the positive social net³⁴² is a corruption of the system known as *Fascism*. On the basis of the historical facts aligning that have been covered in both volumes of this work, it is the conclusion observed by this author that such checks being removed when the socialized system was rooted firmly in place, was the original intent all along in implementation of the Galbraith economic model.

Other Interesting Notations

Ronald Reagan: while most are well aware of Reagan's past as Republican California governor and US President, few are aware that he began life as a liberal Democrat. This platform changed in 1964, we may presume that this transformation was due to the overt Socialist stance of the Johnson Administration, but this author makes other distinct notations that bear more suggestions of a clandestine intention on part of big money and the central bank in absolute power. Reagan was also a motivational speaker for *General Electric*, and readers of this work are well aware of GE's dark past. These notations are very important when we observe additional critical actions that will be highlighted in the next section.

Hubert Humphrey: authored the civil rights act of 1964, christening the embrace of the dawning Socialist government. He sponsored the clause of the *McCarran Act*³⁴³ that threatened concentration camps for "*subversives!*" We as liberated intellectuals find this CC notation of immense importance in understanding future events that are soon to unfold. The clause of this act actually legalizes the coming persecution soon to unfold. Here may observe the legalized fact of those labeled as "subversives" being delivered into the concentration camps, suggesting as well the existence of a clandestine program for constructing such facilities on American soil.

We are forced by necessity to observe that the term "*subversive*" is a very broad term with no specific notation that may be examined. The first question that we must ask is *who, who* are the subversives? *How* is that determination made as to just *who* it is that will fall underneath the label of of subversive making them ripe for persecution? Will it be American citizens who protest the coming weapon confiscation order that audaciously violates the second amendment of the US Constitution? Will it only include those who are angered and protest when the government soon confiscates bank accounts and retirement accounts, even though there is no Constitutional justification for ever doing

341 Clandestine Fascism, in this author's humble opinion

342 Social responsibility to the truly sick, veterans compelled to fight against their will and the elderly

343 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/McCarran_Internal_Security_Act

so? Is the MA still alive? We are forced to consider the possibility that this clause bears hard evidence that the plan for a future move against plebeian masses was already in the making in 1964, though we shall make no mistake in our consideration of obtrusive suggestion of the forces being well aware that the order was in reality, destined to be activated in a future time.

Joseph P, Lash: From 1930 until 1937, Lash joined the Socialist Party Of America. He worked for the League Of Industrial Democracy, officially labeled as a Socialist organization, but in this author's humble opinion, the name smacks more of clandestine Fascism. He also worked for the Communist Party USA.³⁴⁴

Walter Philip Reuther: Was an American *Union Leader*, who made the *United Automobile Workers* a major force in the *Democratic Party* and the Congress Of Industrial Organizations. He was an overt Socialist from the early 1930's up through the 1940's. The point of his labor was to give the Union a strong voice in the Democratic Party; thus we may conclude that the Democratic party began it's great switch from being a party to secure the economic check on national currency and in government on behalf of the Constitutional right of Plebeians to ascend the golden later of economic success from rags into aristocracy in the 1930s, gradually reaching an apex in this move in the decade of the 1950s. Keep in mind that the democratic party had, in all practical purposes, been rendered impotent from the end of the Civil War until the 1930's since it's Representative base had been removed, in lieu of it's supporting economic base being destroyed. The transformation from having it's zone of influence as a State organization up holding the rights of individuals to the best of it's ability, into one of national importance, feigning support for plebeian interest, is one of immense importance in notation.

Elanor Roosevelt: Obviously she was the wife to FDR. She also held strong Socialist inclinations and was a powerful advocate for social reform. Her eagerness for so called social reform also suggests to this author the possibility that she may have in-fact supported a covert program for the dawning Socialist agenda to morph into one of American styled Fascism with the passage of time.

Author M Schlesinger: Was an intelligence agent at the Office Of Strategic Services, a precursor to the CIA. During the Kennedy administration, he was Assistant Secretary Of State For Cultural Relations. He also closely assisted the UN Security Council. Thus, in lieu of his writing success and experience in security, we may conclude that he assisted in facilitating what amounted to propagandizing any obvious notations of the new Socialized government as it's conditions were being imposed on plebeian masses at large. Any attempts to navigate around these conditions could prompt him in developing an adequate plan for determining *where* the infractions occurred and specifically *whom* it was that should be held responsible.

Wilson Wyatt: Worked closely with the new Democratic Party. He owned a law firm in Louisville, Kentucky. We may speculate that should any legal issues arrive in implementing any of the new social programs imposed along with their supporting regulations, Constitutional or otherwise, then he was very skilled in knowing how to proceed forward in spite of it.

Summarizing The Specifics

As we may observe, Socialist policy of the ADA meshed with the Democratic party, eventually constituting itself with internal national policy all together. Virtually all of the founding fathers of the ADA, aka the new Democratic party, were indeed flagrant Socialists or adhered to Socialist ideology. As we may recall in the person of Schlesinger, Socialist adherents had even infiltrated a precursor to the CIA, so we may conclude that those infiltrations continued with the birth of the CIA that we know today. In the eye of the public, the CIA was highly against any Socialist demagoguery; but it is this

344 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Communist_Party_USA

author's notation that such claims may be classed as a front, designed to deceive, while in secret Socialist operatives were closely embraced, as we shall examine in more depth later on in our study.

So here it is inside these notations above that the *Highland Folk School And Education Center in Monteagle, Tennessee*, was a school for spreading Socialist ideology and indoctrination, if not ideology of the Communist, as critics were quick to point out. Strong suggestions are that the school itself may very well have been funded by the same powerful contacts, presumably with public funds, who founded the ADA, since we may trace the tentacles from the HFSAEC school through the *ADA/Democratic Party*, all the way up into the very office of the President himself.

So to brief in retrospect, here we have the ex-Fascist members being smuggled into the US by the thousands by the last year of World War Two. Officially their stay in US borders was about gaining new scientific technologies. What we are right to presume as deductive analysts, is that since America's corporations were among the strongest financial supporters of Fascism, then what these interests of US government and corporation really desired was *access to hands on experienced individuals* in the science of reducing the privately held resource base into possession, and the citizen base down into the level of an expendable resource right along with it for the purpose of profit maximization; which in reality, is all that Fascism really is designed to accomplish.

At the same time we have the rise of strong advocates for socialist government, whose interests completely dominate one of the two political parties, eventually sending two presidential candidates into office back to back. Inside of five years socialist government would impose itself in all areas on the citizens of America, in ways that most were never aware of at the time, and never noticed until the they were compelled to interact socially with demographic groups vastly different from that of their own, and with some who had traditionally been bitter enemies. In this compelled interaction we may always find the great distraction that heralds the next step downward into the raging purgatory of tyranny.

Students of the school were trained and instructed to be subversive, for the purpose of initiating the new socialist order. With the power of appeal to emotion serving as a distraction and sympathy for the metaphorical oppressed as justification, any stance contrary to the prevailing system would appear as justified to the plebeian majority. With the history twisted to thrust the descendants of those who possessed the fortitude to contest the cartel forced underneath the label of *villain*, who were the chief opponents of socialist government, then any forceful stand to oppose the new dawning purloining of individual liberty would be rendered by a critical psychologically manipulated public as unjustified. Thus, the impending death of freeborn America was introduced to it's second herald by the rise of an alien new order inside the great classical palace standing high on hill.

Back To Reinhold Neibuhr

The thoughts and opinions of Neibuhr had a dramatic impact on the political agenda of the US and the world in general, past, present, and unfortunately for a newly dawning future. As was intimated earlier, we must not dismiss the fact that the thoughts and philosophy of Neibuhr were inherently socialist, no matter how much the official history is designed to conceal this conclusion. It is the opinionated conclusion of this author that Neibuhr actually collectively embraced the ideal of Communism behind closed doors, but from the position of being ruled by an ideological absolute authority, who would supervise a redistribution of resources to the point of utilizing what ever means necessary of enforcing this policy on those productive elements who refused to surrender their hard won personal capitol, and belongings in general. Evidence of this conclusion we shall find when we observe the direct sphere of his influence, in lieu of the information discussed in regard to certain specifically notated individuals.

Those elements inside his sphere of influence are not limited to but include: *Hubert Humphry*, and as we may recall, he supported the clause inside the *McCarran Act of 1964*³⁴⁵ that called for “*subversives*” in America to be rounded up and sent into the concentration camps. As author of this manual, it is a foremost duty to request that readers recall this notation in lieu of the other individuals who have fallen inside Neibuhr's dominating sphere of influence, especially as we are obligated to make that recollection with this new turn of the entire Democratic party itself. As was observed, what the DP began to advocate in 1948, was the clandestine formation of a socialist government back down to the people; selling itself to the masses as a party dedicated to serving the interests of plebeian people on the ground, while concealing the Democratic Party's marriage with cartel interests by feigning the correction of exaggerated historical wrongs inside the system and among the citizen base at large. Appeal to emotion would be the psychological tactic that history had proven would most effectively blind the masses to the true intent as the rule of socialism was imposed.

In other words, the DP in some isolated smoke filled room, united with the *corporate/cartel* intention of *dominating* the privately held resource base and reducing the population itself into the level of an expendable resource. We may also recall that the *Republican party* was/is a direct descendant of the old Federalist party, whose majority were against any checks and balances being placed on the *bank notes/currency* or inside government working in collusion with corporate interests; hence we may observe the powerful suggestion of a mid-night *marriage*³⁴⁶ between the two parties, since the DP could only gain influence in the national government by embracing corporate interests, rather than standing hard to oppose them, as they did so before the day of the individual enterprise economic base being destroyed, and their transposed representative body calling for backing of equal value on the bank issued *notes/currency* in gold or silver, being liquidated from the halls of US congress. *The Republican Party* still holds true to the same intention of dismantling all forms of plebeian checks on the interests of corporation, banking and government, even to this very day.

At the same identical time, we must be committed to recall that ex-Fascists were being imported into the land of America by the virtual thousand hoard, and we must recall that the greatest supporters of this Fascist government were American corporations acting forthright with government knowledge. In the notations above, we may also observe a direct influence of these ex-Fascists on American political policy, and government agenda in general, as our notated manifestations on the ground reveal. So what we have before us here in the person of Neibuhr is a *clandestine agenda of socialism* to be applied to the American system and way of life, married with the idea of corporation and government standing outside of any checks and balances, in regard to plebeian interests.

Neibuhr's sphere of influence also includes an individual who supported a bill that passed the house, bearing a clause that allows government to persecute “*subversives*”, by rounding them up and sending them into the concentration camps, all evidenced by the official historical record. What is evidenced by this notation of the potentially threatening clause is that there *must have been a system of American concentration camps already in place by 1964!*^{347 348} The clear facts of Fascist history and facts of the ex-Fascist thriving in the land of America by 1964, and the political agenda notations previously made

345 See note 314

346 Evident with the history of Ronald Reagan, who originally was a strong member of the DP, but then switched over to support the RP. It is the contention of this author that his true design was to facilitate this corrupted marriage between the two parties. We are forced by the power of fact to recall that RR was an effective spokes person for GE, as we also recall the dark history of GE supporting Fascism. Evidence of the outcome will be given later on

347 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prison%E2%80%93industrial_complex

348 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Labor_camp

would surly suggest the looming possibility of such negative manifestations. If it did not come about before or therein 1964, then it most surly must have been set into place inside the decade of the 1960s.

At this point in our study we should all dare to ask the question of just *whom* else of immediate importance has fallen into this sphere of philosophy that heralds an eminent future corporate domination of plebeian masses in the land of America? Upon our consultation with the medium of facts and the spirit of certainty, the misty enshrouded truth manifests itself with *astounding* revelations. The sphere of influence includes a number of others, whom we are commanded by the truth, to recall specifically *who* it is that they are, and what it is that they stand to represent. The list of those intoxicated by this infected vapor of influence includes: *Jimmy Carter, Martin Luther King Jr, Hillary Rodham Clinton*,³⁴⁹ *Dean Acheson, Madeline Albright, and John McCain*.³⁵⁰ The last individual swayed by this taint of diseased influence who stands at the present day fore.. is *Barrack Obama*.³⁵¹

Allow those revelations of the truth to *astound us* into a cold numbness! Indeed America, Satan's monstrous face sits concealed *just inside the mist* immediately above our heads. The word spoken is *never* to be ignored, lest we do so at our own peril as a nation and as a freeborn people of the enlightened word.

The point is that Neibuhr's sphere of influence went from the Highlander Folk School to the Democratic party, all the way up to the president himself. Not only that, his opinions transformed American government for years to come in the future. What is revealed by a careful study of his literary work is that thoughts provided format for a carefully crafted and well presented form of socialism, that with solid checks and balances *may have actually worked relatively well in real world application*. The problem is that no such checks or balances were utilized. In time what began as a positive possibility corrupted in absence of checks, deteriorating into collective Fascism.

What is most astounding about this study is that the American public was never alert to the transformation on the ground, to the point that only a minority were motivated to the contest the new developments on the streets as they emerged. This resistance was neutralized by the opposition being assigned a scapegoat label of historical villain, in combination with the appeal to emotion and sympathy for the supposedly oppressed. While we are aware of the cold war and the possibility of nuclear war magnified in the eyes of the people for the purpose of creating a distraction, we are also aware of public dissension along old demographic rifts that were revealing themselves at the same time. The question that we as analyst must dare ask ourselves is was there anything else that was much more direct, that could have facilitated the purpose of mass distraction, seeking to agitate along demographic rift for the purpose of creating tension between two opposing groups?

We are aware from our past study in volume one, that just prior to Jackson taking office, the appeal to emotion was generated by propaganda designed to incite. This propaganda was distributed en-mass throughout most of the nation with the intention of arousing the masses along political and demographic lines. Not only that, the intention was to literally provoke violence between the two primary opposing groups. This fact is self evident when we examine the situation at Harper's Ferry, where an abolitionist leader literally attacked the opposition, seeking to not only incite violence, but to provoke the spread of it. This message of incitement was then magnified by other agents for the purpose of provoking the masses into anger. The question that we must ask at this point is, was there any situation on the ground at the same time that occurred and would have effectively served the same purpose? The era in time that we are dealing with is the time period of 1948, when the Democratic

349 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reinhold_Niebuhr

350 Who ran for President on the Republican ticket, yet embraced the same theology as his opponent.

351 Brooks, David (April 26, 2007). "Obama, Gospel and Verse". *The New York Times*. p. A25. Retrieved March 15, 2015.

Party changed direction and became the party of socialism, through the decade of the 1950s, into the early years of the 1960s.

The Inflaming Appeal To Emotion

To find the answer to our question we must again consult the medium of facts, asking aloud our question into the crystal screen of our modem. At first there appears to be a cloudy haze, but then it suddenly clears. What is revealed back to us is an apparently comfortable scene in a slow paced agricultural town, at first glance. The town is called *Money, Mississippi*, and the year is August 24, 1955.

In the heart of town there appears to be a small community market store, known locally by name as *Bryant 's Meat And Grocery*. The day was Sunday. Bryant, who was twenty four years old at the time, was also a truck driver. He had gone away to a beach in Texas that day for the purpose of hauling a load a load of shrimp, and would not return until August 27. At the store all alone was his young wife of the time, *Carol Bryant*, twenty one years of age, who was working in the store taking care of paperwork and placing packages on the shelves for business the following Monday morning. Her sister-in-law was in the back watching children. The door was left wide open since the climate was very humid and warm, with crime seldom being a problem in this small town at the time. The moment was one that had been repeated far too many times in the past for recollection. By the time the sun went down on this day, however, not only would the lives of the couple be transformed for all time forward, so would the direction of the entire nation at large.

According to the official record, Carol's husband had left a loaded pistol for her underneath the front passenger car seat . She had neglected to even carry the pistol inside, since the town was small and the people all knew each other very well. In her young mind there was no reason to fear, no event ever occurred in the past to prompt her into feeling afraid,. She did not have much time on hand to pause and worry about the matter. Since eight o'clock that mourning, she had been laboring inside the store packaging product, placing goods on shelves, taking inventory notes, checking off inventory, and the general business of preparing for the following business day. It had been a long morning all ready and there was still yet much more left to do.

At this point in the story, specific details remain unclear, to the extent that the real truth may be impossible to distinctly discern from the official information published that virtually dominates the entire story. The point that this narrative is attempting to make in mentioning of this specific historical event *is that national leaders were in search of an event that they intended to distort and magnify*, for the purpose of providing an appeal to emotion that would incite divisions already made deep within the population during the time of the Civil War. A distraction close at home was most necessary, so that the population of America would never notice the institution of a socialist government being virtually forced on the people before their very eyes. The identical process followed that which had occurred prior to the Civil War, with some of the same groups notated by national media as historical *victim*, and the *scapegoat* group that was politically correct to condemn, assigned underneath the same label of *vilain*. Let the remarkable similarities of the past before and the identical system of approach made years later, reveal negative intentions of manifesting the dawning horror still to come.

An official historical account of the story detailing subsequent events that came to pass that day from Wikipedia reads as such:

According to Jones, the other boys reported that Till had a photograph of an integrated class at the school he attended in Chicago, and Till bragged to the boys that the white children in the picture were his friends. He pointed to a white girl in the picture, or referred to a picture of a white girl that had

come with his new wallet, and said she was his girlfriend. One or more of the local boys dared Till to speak to Bryant.

The facts of what took place in the store are still disputed. According to several versions, including comments from some of the kids standing outside the store when Till walked in, Till may have whistled at Bryant. A newspaper account following his disappearance stated that Till sometimes whistled to alleviate his stuttering. His speech was sometimes unclear; his mother said he had particular difficulty with pronouncing "b" sounds, and he may have whistled to overcome problems asking for bubble gum. According to other stories, Till may have grabbed Bryant's hand and asked her for a date, or said "Bye, baby" as he left the store, or "You needn't be afraid of me, baby, I've been with white women before." Bryant testified during the murder trial that Till grabbed her hand while she was stocking candy and said, "How about a date, baby?" She said that after she freed herself from his grasp, the young man followed her to the cash register, grabbed her waist and said, "What's the matter baby, can't you take it?" Bryant said she freed herself, and Till said, "You needn't be afraid of me, baby," used "one 'unprintable' word" and said "I've been with white women before." Bryant also alleged that one of Till's companions came into the store, grabbed him by the arm, and ordered him to leave.

Till's cousin, Simeon Wright, writing about the incident decades later, challenged Carolyn Bryant's account. Entering the store "less than a minute" after Till was left inside alone with Bryant, Wright saw no inappropriate behavior and heard "no lecherous conversation." Wright said Till "paid for his items and we left the store together." The FBI noted in their 2006 investigation of the cold case that a second anonymous source, who was confirmed to have been in the store at the same time as Till and his cousin, backed this statement.

In any event, Bryant was allegedly so alarmed she ran outside to a car to retrieve a pistol from under the seat. Upon seeing her do this, the teenagers left immediately. It was acknowledged that while Bryant was running to her car, Till whistled. However, it is disputed whether Till whistled toward Carolyn or toward a checkers game that was occurring just across the street.

One of the other boys ran across the street to tell Curtis Jones what happened in the store. When the older man with whom Jones was playing checkers heard the story, he urged the boys to leave quickly, fearing violence. Bryant told others of the events at the store, and the story spread quickly. Jones and Till declined to tell his great-uncle Mose Wright, fearing they would get in trouble. Till said he wanted to return home to Chicago. Carolyn's husband Roy Bryant was on an extended trip hauling shrimp to Texas and did not return home until August 27.

At this point it is appropriate that we view the opposing accounts for ourselves, as we search for the propagandist twist placed on facts intending to deceive those alive during the time of events, as well as the intellectuals and potential victims of the future designed to be sacrificed on the alter of what Socialists and Communists have deemed as progress. As was intimated at the beginning of this section, these events are still charged with deep emotion even to this very day. As thinking liberated intellectuals we must forbear that emotion, recognizing the appeal as an attempt to manipulate us toward the left, when we all should be gazing to the right, in order that we view the evil being designed against us.

Examine the specifics in the unofficial historical account, as we search to form our own conclusions. Our source is called DailyKenn.com:

Emmett Till has become a household name. Few Americans, however, are familiar with Louis Till, the youth's father. What is the media hiding?

Louis Till was a soldier. He was executed by the United States Army after being convicted of rape and murder. The establishment at large apparently doesn't want you to know that. Nor does the mainstream media. There is a reason. They also don't bother to tell you that Louis was an amateur boxer in the 1930s. The teen was blessed with a charismatic personality and a proficiency at charming

women. Among his female conquests was Mamie Carthan. Her parents objected to the affair, but the young and personable Louis persisted. The couple was married on October 14, 1940. Both Louis and Mamie were 18.

Mamie soon left her husband because he was unfaithful. Her parents' ability to look beyond the charm of the angel-faced teen was vindicated when the enraged boxer choked his young bride unconscious. The violence escalated when Mamie threw scalding water at Louis. She obtained a restraining order against her husband, which he ignored. A judge gave Louis an option: Enlist in the army or serve prison time. Louis opted for the military.

Free of her abusive husband, Mamie was left with their infant son, Emmett Till. Emmett's father enlisted in the army and served in the Italian campaign. He was arrested by the military police for the murder of an Italian woman and the rape of two others. He was investigated, court martial-ed, convicted of murder, and sentenced to death by hanging. Emmett Till's father was hanged for murder and rape in Pisa, Italy on July 2, 1945. The media doesn't want you to know that.

Emmett was raised by a single mother who apparently had difficulty with her son. Emmett, who lived in Chicago, was sent to live with a great uncle in Mississippi where he had the misfortune of following his father's footsteps with aggression towards women, including 21-year-old Carolyn Bryant. Emmett's misbehavior managed to enrage the husband of the woman whom he assaulted. The man and his half-brother allegedly kidnapped Emmett, beat him, gouged his eye, shot him in the head, and chucked him into the Tallahatchie River. Evidence failed to convict either man.³⁵²

The media also doesn't want you to know about Emmett's earlier childhood; that his mother described her young son as a "distracted" youth, according to one biographer, "who didn't know his limits." They won't tell you that Mamie Till remarried and moved to Detroit with her new husband, Pink Bradley.

The "distracted" Emmett was sent back to Chicago to live with his grandmother. Emmett's mother joined them when her second marriage ended. When Pink Bradley showed up in Chicago to reignite their romance, Emmett, "who didn't know his limits," confronted him with a butcher knife and threatened to kill him. He was eleven years old at the time.

It was 1955 that his mother sent him to Money, Mississippi to stay with her 64-year-old uncle, a preacher and share cropper named Mose Wright. Emmett was 14 years old, weighed 150 pounds, and stood 5 feet 4 inches tall. He was often mistaken for an adult.

The media doesn't want you to know that on August 21, 1955 Emmett skipped church and joined a gang of 'teens' to visit Bryant's Grocery. Emmett's motive was said to "buy candy." Emmett bragged to his companions of his conquests of certain girls in Chicago, showing them a photograph of one of the girls. He was challenged to approach the only female person seen in the store, 21-year-old proprietor Carolyn Bryant. After whistling at her Emmett sexually assaulted her by grabbing her around the waist, pressed himself against her, and used obscene language. He demanded the two go on a date. No doubt the gang of teens enjoyed the spectacle of a large boy abusing a young, lone woman.

The 21-year-old victim of Emmett's aggression determined to defend herself against potential rape. Having been terrorized by Emmett and his gang, she retrieved a pistol from her car at the first opportunity. The gang of teens fled the scene and Carolyn Bryant, unlike the Italian woman raped and murdered by Louis Till, lived to tell of her horrific ordeal with Emmett and his accompanying party of onlookers. It was shortly thereafter that Emmett was murdered. The media will only tell you that Emmett 'flirted' with the woman.

352 The US court system of the day also had a crime of passion law. Few exact specifics of the court proceedings are available to the public, as far as this author has been able to get access to, with his only tool of access being the internet.

What is evidenced in both accounts is that the event served as an excuse to launch a campaign of discord for the purpose of distraction on the ground. In all honesty, the truth of either account is immaterial at this point in history, some sixty one years into the future from the event. The event occurred at the perfect time and place, while the eyes of banking authority were in search of an excuse to justify their socialist intentions and actions toward establishing a new socialist order to rule the land, it's precious resource base and the freeborn citizens of America. With a majority of citizens falling sway to the appeal for sympathy and emotion, the vigilant minority who noted the truth, could once again be assigned into the negative label of history's villain, *scapegoats* for the sins of the cartel against the nation and plebeian citizens of America. What came out of this event was an order forbidding use of force in any instances, from halting the distracting movement at large, thereby allowing the motion of this great distraction to carry on unabated. We may observe this order in a single careful glance of the modern screen.

The Civil Rights Act Of 1957

Examine closely the official record of what the CRAO1957 is defined as by our online source, Wikipedia:

The goal of the 1957 Civil Rights Act was to ensure that all Americans could exercise their right to vote. By 1957, only about 20% of African Americans were registered to vote. Despite comprising the majority population in numerous counties and [Congressional districts](#) in the South, most blacks had been effectively [disfranchised](#) by discriminatory [voter registration](#) rules and laws in those states since the late 19th and early 20th centuries. Civil rights organizations had collected evidence of discriminatory practices, such as administration of [literacy](#) and comprehension tests, [poll taxes](#) and other means. While the states had the right to establish rules for voter registration and elections, the federal government found an oversight role in ensuring that citizens could exercise the constitutional right to vote for federal officers, such as the president, [vice president](#), and Congress.

The [Democratic Senate Majority Leader](#), [Lyndon Baines Johnson](#) of Texas, realized that the bill and its journey through Congress could tear apart his party, whose southern bloc was opposed to civil rights, while northern members were more favorable toward them. Southern senators occupied chairs of numerous important committees because of their long seniority. Johnson sent the bill to the [judiciary committee](#), led by Senator [James Eastland](#) of Mississippi, who proceeded to drastically alter the bill. Senator [Richard Russell](#) of Georgia had denounced the bill as an example of the federal government seeking to impose its laws on states. Johnson sought recognition from civil rights advocates for passing the bill, while also receiving recognition from the mostly southern anti-civil rights Democrats for reducing it so much as to kill it.

We may also review the outcome from the new proposals inside the halls of congress, farther pushing the appeal to emotion in search of justification for the dawning government of US socialism. There again, our source is found on Wikipedia:

Although passage of the Civil Rights Act of 1957 seemed to indicate a growing federal commitment to the cause of civil rights, the legislation was limited. Because of the ways in which it had been changed, the government had difficulty enforcing it. By 1960, black voting had increased 3%. Passage of the bill showed the willingness of national leaders to support, to varying degrees, the cause of civil rights.

At the time, Reverend [Martin Luther King, Jr.](#) was 28 years old and a developing leader in the civil rights movement; he spoke out against [white supremacists](#). Segregationists had burned African-American churches, centers of education and organizing related to voter registration, and physically attacked African Americans, including women, who were activists. King sent a telegram to President

Eisenhower to make a speech to the South, asking him to use "the weight of your great office to point out to the people of the South the moral nature of the problem". Eisenhower responded, "I don't know what another speech would do about the thing right now."

Disappointed, King sent another telegram to the President, stating that Eisenhower's comments were "a profound disappointment to the millions of Americans of goodwill, north and south, who earnestly are looking to you for leadership and guidance in this period of inevitable social change". He tried to set up a meeting with President Eisenhower, but was given a meeting with Vice President [Richard Nixon](#), which lasted two hours. Nixon was reported to have been impressed with King and told the president that he might enjoy meeting with him in the future.

What we may observe here as we read wikipedia's definition for the bill is that the Federal government was already making use of the "race issue" to impose it's demands on States whose majority populations on both sides of the fence were not very conducive to it at the time. As the government feigned at hesitating to address the situation in order to exacerbate the rising appeal to emotion in the issue, at the same time we may observe it's gradual move forward toward Socialist rule of law. The identical issue of race was also used as an excuse to probe deeply into the business and private lives of individual American citizens, especially as time moved forward. This probe was facilitated underneath the claim of addressing an integrationist political objective, in both hiring practices as well as personal choice in living accommodation, and in numerous other social interactions.

The true intent was to violate a citizens Constitutional right to personal interactive space, freedom of choice socially, and financial privacy, while secretly intending a massive future confiscation of wealth that the dawning new Socialist order would demand for it's systemic collectivist policy implementation. The power of the distraction found with the ensuing social chaos and resistance to the dawning demand for compelled interaction between two entirely opposite groups, raised up inside totally opposing cultural realms, with antagonistic materialistic and social values at large; would nearly guarantee that the friction would continue for years to come into the future, allowing just enough time for the new absolute rule of Fascist collectivist law to become established to replace rule of the Constitutional individualist law.

The suggestion being made is that while the violence cited was indeed occurring at the notated time, the question that we as liberated deductive analysts should dare to inquire at this point, is in regard to the overall nature of it's provocation. As we have already observed, the *Highland Folk School And Education Center* specialized in offering instruction regarding the subject of Socialist subversion within the prevailing system. While we may all agree that social wrongs should indeed be most promptly corrected, why do we need to reject the freeborn individual enterprise economic system, only to replace it with a Socialist one to accomplish that end? What does economic concerns have to do with opinionated moralist concerns; if not everything, in the course of magisterial past actions taken while feigning an address of the matter most immediately at hand? If indeed it be true that this movement of incitement possessed a visionary champion, whose human face is it that the crystal moderm shall reveal to us was possessed by the rogue puppet master there inside the mid-night hedgerow, upon a single wave of our right hand over the magic key board?

Stanley Levison

If we may presume that the puppet master behind the operation of incitement was the Communist Party USA, which had transformed into the official party of Socialism by 1950, becoming the strings that bind the puppet to the controlling mechanism of the master, then we may effectively determine that the *The Democratic Party* was indeed, the controlling mechanism manipulated by the great master,

though the controlling mechanism possessed a mind of its own for other intentions involving his plan of future domination. The face of this demon puppet master was not some alien face from either the heights of high heavens or from the raging flames of purgatory, but in-fact was a very human face. As the crystal modem shall clearly reveal, this human face was none other than that of Stanley Levison.

Levison was a businessman from New York, who obtained a law degree from Saint John's University. *He was chief adviser to Martin Luther King*, and has been labeled by King himself as his closest friend. He wrote King's speeches and organized the marching events. In some circles he has been labeled as the sole mastermind of the entire so called "revolutionary" movement.

Levison was in the leadership of the Communist Party USA. King had been introduced to Levison by co-party member *Bayard Rustin*. It has been said that King offered to pay him a salary for helping out so greatly, but Levison refused, declaring that it was an honor to assist in a movement of what he tactfully labeled as a great "liberation;" but his true intent as time was destined to reveal, was to use the blossoming Civil Rights movement as a cover to impose a Socialist agenda on the citizens of America, as we have already seen revealed by the history that has passed in the direction preceding him. Even J. Edgar Hoover feared Levison's capacity to incite mass political unrest across the land of America. Levison took over the fund raising effort of the *Southern Christian Leadership Conference*;³⁵³ here again we are reminded of the fact that repressive government organizations in the US tend to hide behind the Christian church and the educational establishment in an effort to downplay the true intent of their efforts to *dominate in the absolute*. The SCLC was the clandestine body in charge of facilitating the intent to incite, a front-line force as a matter of simplifying the description. Who then, may we inquire was Bayard Rustin, the man who introduced Levison to King?

Bayard Rustin

In 1936 Rustin joined the Communist League at New York City college. Charged with draft dodging, Bayard went to prison for two years in 1944. On January 23, 1953, *The Los Angeles Times* reported his conviction of *lewd conduct, coexisting with homosexual perversion* and sentencing to jail for sixty days. Rustin attended the 16 Convention Of the *Communist Party, USA* in 1957. He and King together founded the SCLC one month later. President of the SCLC was *Doctor Martin Luther King*. Vice President was *Reverend Fred Shuttlesworth*, who was also President of another front on the movement called the *Southern Conference Educational Fund*. The field director of the SCEF, *Carl Braden*, was also a national sponsor of an organization called *Fair Play for Cuba Committee*. The Program director of the SCEF, *Reverend Andrew Young*, was also Jimmy Carter's ambassador to the UN. Young was *trained* at the Highlander Folk School, in Tennessee. Rustin eventually was replaced in 1961 by one *Jack O' Dell*, who was also a devoted member of the *National Committee Of The Communist Party*, and had been so since 1956.

Dr. Martin Luther King

The chief mouth piece of this new inflammatory movement in America, was none other than the *Reverend Martin Luther King* himself. While in all probability, most Americans have never heard of the others mentioned in the new effort of the cartel to distract, deceive and divide by appealing to emotion, virtually every American has heard of MLK. The nation has established a holiday named after him.

³⁵³ An interesting notation is that Nelson Rockefeller, governor of New York State at the time, gave generous donations to the SCLC, strongly suggesting a direct link between the movement and the cartel of the clandestine centralized bank, The Federal Reserve.

There are roads named after him in virtually every US city and many towns, parks named after him, statues bearing his image on many US college campuses throughout the land of the free. To behold the undeniable truth in exactly what it is that we are dealing with here, we must dig a bit deeper than what these carefully controlled media supported surface analogies allow. Not only may we observe that King held strong Communist sentimentality as the information above clearly reveals, there were *other specific details* concerning the person of King, the man, that mainstream media had rather the citizens of America never knew, and that the nations state indoctrinated grade school kids never found out.

Examine this note from the work "*The FBI And Martin Luther King Jr,*" By David G. Garrow. The summarized notation consists of text data block entries combined, yet filled with exact specific information.

The Federal Bureau of Investigation had for many years been aware of Stanley Levison's Communist activities. It was Levison's close association with King that brought about the initial FBI interest in King.

FBI's probe of King was Assistant Director William C. Sullivan. Sullivan describes himself as a liberal, and says that initially "I was one hundred per cent for King...because I saw him as an effective and badly needed leader for the oppressed people in their desire for civil rights." The probe of King not only confirmed their suspicions about King's Communist beliefs and associations, but it also revealed other secrets about King that many desired to remain sealed.

According to Assistant Director Sullivan, who had direct access to the surveillance files on King which are denied the American people, King had embezzled or misapplied substantial amounts of money contributed to the "civil rights" movement. King used SCLC funds to pay for liquor, and numerous prostitutes of all stripes, who were brought to his hotel rooms, often two at a time, for drunken sex parties which sometimes lasted for several days. These types of activities were the norm for King's speaking and organizing tours.

In fact, an outfit called The National Civil Rights Museum in Memphis, Tennessee, which is putting on display the two bedrooms from the Lorraine Motel where King stayed the night before he was shot, has declined to depict in any way the "occupants - -of those rooms. That "according to exhibit designer Gerard Eisterhold "would be "close to blasphemy." The reason? Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. spent his last night on Earth having sex with two women at the motel and physically beating and abusing a third. Sullivan also stated that King had alienated the affections of numerous married women. According to Sullivan, who in 30 years with the Bureau had seen everything there was to be seen of the seamy side of life, King was one of only seven people he had ever encountered who was such a total degenerate. Noting the violence that almost invariably attended King's supposedly "non-violent" marches, Sullivan's probe revealed a very different King from the carefully crafted public image. King welcomed members of many different groups as members of his SCLC, many of them advocates and practitioners of violence. King's only admonition on the subject was that they should embrace "tactical nonviolence."

Sullivan also relates an incident in which King met in a financial conference with Communist Party representatives, not knowing that one of the participants was an infiltrator actually working for the FBI. J. Edgar Hoover personally saw to it that documented information on King's Communist connections was provided to the President and to Congress. And conclusive information from FBI files was also provided to major newspapers and news wire services, but virtually none of this information passed back down into the hands of the American people.

In Summary Of The times

From here the great divisive distraction was on. The true issue being analyzed at present is not the specifics of the movement from a moralistic or even an opinionated viewpoint, but from the point of view yielding to describe specifically what was going inside the halls of government at the time behind closed doors as these most well known events of history manifested themselves. We have discussed that ex-Fascists were transported to the US by the thousands all throughout the late 1940s and through the 1950s. We have discussed that the official explanation for their persons being present on American soil, was for the purpose of US government officials extracting coveted scientific knowledge from them.

It is the contention of this author based on clear historical precedence, however, that knowledge in regard to exact how-to specifics in running a hard core Fascist system, where the privately held resources of a nation are controlled in the absolute, and the people of the land are reduced down into the level of expendable resources, was the true clandestine intention of US government working in conjunction with it's corporate supporters in bringing these ex-Fascists into US national borders. The clandestine central bank of the US, The Federal Reserve, had big plans for US citizens in the dawning future within a tactfully presumed passage of time. We base this conclusion on the fact that the true intention of the cartel between the US central bank, the corporations and their government connections before the US Civil War, was to totally dominate in a likewise fashion. By the time of Hitler's rise to German Chancellery, the cartel of America saw and supported the first effort of it's kind on the world scene, since it was witnessed that there were *billions in profit* to be generated from doing so.

When World War Two ended, the same individuals who had manned the wicked systemic machine inside the German nation, were being smuggled into the land of America. At the same identical time US government was being transformed in a manner that bore a rather shocking resemblance to that from which these men had once hailed. Many of the chief philosophical leaders in the US at the time, nearly all of whom were avowed Socialists and Sommunists, actually openly embraced a Fascist system, as we have observed earlier on.

Links That Reach Back To The Cartel

Other very interesting notations are those of the generous support coming from *Nelson Rockefeller*, then governor of New York State. Records indicate that Rockefeller and even the famous *Chase Manhattan Bank* donated very generous amounts. We shall vividly recall the history of CMB, to give us hard incite into the true reasons why the bank and Governor Rockefeller supported the incendiary movement and it's Socialist ambitions. Examine the lengths and details of this dark connection with the cartel in notes taken from:

http://kingencyclopedia.stanford.edu/encyclopedia/encyclopedia/enc_rockefeller_nelson_aldrich_1908_1979/

After Rockefeller was elected, he used his position to advocate civil rights in the South. When King was arrested at a sit-in demonstration in Atlanta in October 1960, Rockefeller used the pulpit of a Brooklyn, New York, church to applaud King's ideals: "We've got to make love a reality in our own country. When the great spiritual leader, the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, finds himself in jail today because he had the courage to love, we have a long way to go in America" (Dales, "Governor Turns to Lay Preaching").

*In early 1962, Rockefeller offered to help King set up a New York office of the **Southern Christian Leadership Conference (SCLC)**, and after King was arrested while supporting the **Albany Movement**, he expressed appreciation for Rockefeller's supportive response at a dinner he co-chaired honoring Robinson's Hall of Fame induction. "Governor Rockefeller probed clearly to the point of our crusade*

and asked the Federal Government ... whether or not the city of Albany, Georgia infringes upon the constitutional rights of Negro citizens with impunity” (King, 20 July 1962)

Rockefeller’s financial largesse helped rebuild several bombed churches in the South, and he matched the \$25,000 donation King made of his **Nobel Peace Prize** award to the **Gandhi Society for Human Rights**. During the **Birmingham Campaign**, Rockefeller secretly gave **Clarence Jones** money from his family’s Chase Manhattan bank to bail local protesters out of jail. King wrote in his **New York Amsterdam News** column that Rockefeller had “a real grasp and understanding of what the Negro revolution is all about, and a commitment to its goals” (King, “The Presidential Nomination”).

Although Rockefeller could not join King during his 1965 **Selma to Montgomery March**, Rockefeller wrote that he had “the most profound sympathy and respect for the purpose of this historic mission” (Rockefeller, 18 March 1965). That fall, the governor raveled to Atlanta to join King as the featured speaker at **Ebenezer Baptist Church**’s annual Men’s Day celebration

The following year Rockefeller won his third term as governor of New York. He later appointed **Wyatt Tee Walker**, SCLC’s executive director from 1960 to 1964, as his special assistant for urban affairs

After King’s **assassination**, Rockefeller asked the New York legislature to pass “a series of measures vitally affecting the lives of all our Negro citizens: jobs and health, housing, education, and training” (Witkin, “Rockefeller Asks ‘Memorial’ Laws”). He flew to Atlanta in a chartered jet to attend King’s funeral.

We may observe that a highly Socialist organization called the *Democratic Party of America* soon merged with the official *Democratic Party*, at that present time transforming it into the party of Socialism, giving it a new national prominence, while selling itself back down to the people as being a party centered around plebeian concerns. The transformation was shockingly quick, a mere seven years approximately from 1948 until 1955.

We may also observe at the same identical time on the national scene, a center for Socialist subversion that arose in Tennessee, soon becoming a gathering place for radical dissidents all over America. Some of these radicals have become present day American icons of history, one even given an official holiday in his honor, superseding even those of US Presidents and Constitutional heroes!³⁵⁴ From that school a great inflammatory movement of dissidence occurred, effectively dividing the American people and pitting two primary opposing, vastly different cultures against themselves to provide an effective distraction; while behind closed doors the entire economic system of America was being transformed, as a once great nation took it's second downward step on this stairway into corporate sponsored tyrannical purgatory. We observed tentacles of this infective movement reaching all the way up into the highest seats of US government. The question now is exactly *what* was going on inside US government that facilitated the transformation? *How* else might the people of America have been distracted?

While during the time of distraction in America's antebellum past, the provocation was designed to incite war on the home front, this time the intent for war and destruction would come from another direction, facilitating the purpose of serving as an additional distraction to American citizens; while their precious liberties were being wrested from their immediate grasp, and a pathway cleared for a dawning tyranny already being transposed into the national throne of white house rule, right before the eyes of the entire freeborn nation! At this point in our study we are compelled by the spirit of truth to ask ourselves *what* specific event occurred that facilitated this new form of national distraction, in

354 Upon our observation of any placation, we must always ask the question of what self-serving property is really motivating it.

addition to what was already occurring on the national front? A single hasty glance at the computer modem gives us a most direct, still yet *astonishing view* of the answer to our proposed question.

The Vietnam War

Simultaneously as the forces of Socialism were sweeping the nation, the youth leaving high school were being swept up into what would become the major trauma of their entire lives. In the beginning days of the *conflict/war*, the official figure of the dead returning home in body bags was *three hundred a day*. The average age of the American Vietnam soldier was nineteen, to the very best that we may determine. According to the official history, the purpose of the war was to halt the Communist advance into Southeast Asia.

The problem that we as deductive analyst have with this conclusion is, that while this claim of being anti-Communist was being announced down to the American public by US government officials, forces of Socialism and Communism were literally taking control of US government and the US economic *system/policy* at large, both at home and abroad, and with obtrusive authoritarian approval; facts of which have already been shown in the information notated above. In lieu of these facts presented, what we as effective deductive analyst must presume is that the official claim for the purpose of the Vietnam war *must have been a front* designed to deceive the American masses.

In other words, the intent was to establish the idea in the minds of American civilians and citizens, that the US government was forcefully against any idea of Communism or Socialism, both intellectually and physically through obvious policy, when in reality behind closed doors they embraced the idea with wide open arms; since Socialism forms the basis of Fascism, a government married with the corporations, the twain designing to totally control the privately held resource base and reduce the people of the land down into the level of an expendable resource, even to the point of holding human life in total disregard, as does the farmer to a parlor of pigs.

If we shall recall, when World War Two ended, an entire range of new military technology had been developed. Examples include infrared night vision, nuclear technology, rocket propulsion, and the list could go on. According to the official history, a large portion of that technology was salvaged from the thousands of ex-Fascist brought over under clandestine circumstances following WW2. This author has no problem agreeing with that claim; but as we have discussed, what this author contends due to historical facts pointed out in this work, that the US media establishment³⁵⁵ is simply not revealing the whole truth of the matter back to US citizens. The point is that what was needed by 1955 was a testing ground for this newly developed military weaponry conceived inside the last years of World War Two down until 1955. Vietnam served as the perfect testing ground for that technology as well as providing the ideal distraction for cover, while the Socialist leg of the New American National Socialist Government was being erected into it's proper place.

Agent Orange

A fine case in point would be the relatively new discovery of the chemical agent orange. Agent Orange was developed primarily by *Monsanto Corporation* and *Dow Chemical Corporation*, for military purposes. We are forced to remind ourselves, that these corporations were not only underneath the umbrella net of *I.G. Farben* influence and collaboration, but they in union with Farben, are directly

355 Owned by the same banking institutions such as Chase Manhattan, for example

linked back to the cartel running American government with completely unchallenged authority.³⁵⁶ Thus, we shall behold their present day effects on the American population base.³⁵⁷ We may also recall that implementing such policies guarantees huge profit potential for these chemical giants, as we may also recall the inglorious past of I.G. Farben.³⁵⁸

During the late 1940's and 1950s, British and Americans collaborated on developing herbicides and chemicals for use in warfare. We may presume that this baseline support for the development was harvested by the US from Nazi Germany's research and knowledge base. So the official story goes, the British were the first to use the chemical combination as defoliants, aids in crop destruction, killing the bushes and trees of Communist insurgents in Malaysia during the Malaysian Emergency.³⁵⁹ British success in these ventures formed the basis for the American military to emulate. The end result was that Agent Orange became the most widely used herbicide during the entire conflict.

The problem with using the herbicide was that it was highly toxic, being filled with the chemical TCDD.³⁶⁰ Concentration inside the soil and waterways of Vietnam were hundreds of times greater than the levels considered safe by the US Environmental Protection Agency. In other words, we may conclude here that Vietnam was a huge open air lab for testing of this chemical and possibly many more, with the corporations being true to their original past history³⁶¹, who could have cared less about the human victims of their experiments. Success of the experiment, however, meant millions of dollars or more to Monsanto and Dow Chemical Corporation in military contracts.

Other notated evidence for this claim of Vietnam being a testing ground are the realities of cease fires being so frequently called by the US military high command. According to reports from US Vietnam ex-Vets interviewed by this author, with the outstanding American success of the Tet offensive, for example, was soon invited a call for ceasefire before the mission had been completed. Vets took notice of the enemy gradually gaining ground and virtually all asked the question of why such was being allowed when total victory could have been achieved, as their friends and comrades lay in pools of flesh and blood, suffering and dying.

It is the contention of this author in lieu of innumerable hard facts, that such events occurred first because conquest was never the objective from the beginning. The true battle objective was to provide a testing ground for the new military equipment being developed and improved. An additional objective occurring simultaneously, was in providing a lab for experimenting with new chemicals for military implementation, while observing their effectiveness in the field on the native people who live on the land in Vietnam, as well as to observe the manner in which these chemical compounds affect individual US soldiers who were exposed by performing daily duties on equipment and conducting field exercises.

The true purpose for the ceasefires, we may then consequently deduce, was for the objective of dragging the conflict out, to *intentionally prolong the hostile situation*. In other words, American soldiers were far too effective in the art of warfare for the corporate war machine to get any accurate readings on their experimental analysis conducted at the time. It should be obvious to the reader now that the agony and horror experienced by individual American vets of the day and the Vietnamese people was completely inconsequential to the interests of corporation and the clandestine central bank that rules the nation of America. The human components of this corporate war machine's huge lab were

356 http://reformed-theology.org/html/books/wall_street/chapter_02.htm

357 <http://farmwars.info/?p=3613>

358 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Zyklon_B

359 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Malayan_Emergency

360 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2,3,7,8-Tetrachlorodibenzodioxin>

361 <http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/nova/holocaust/experiside.html#sulf>

simply sacrificial guinea pigs. Allow the past yet again to bear out the coming realities of our dawning future just before us.

The brutality of this callous experiment is evident from the effects born on the Vietnamese people, even to this very day. According to the Vietnamese Government, four million of its citizens were exposed to AG and over three million have suffered dearly from this exposure. The children of the people exposed are included in this figure.³⁶² The Red Cross Of Vietnam reports that one million people are disabled or have health problems due to the effects of AG.³⁶³ The US government, owned and operated by the cartel and the corporations that it virtually owns with their inglorious past, categorically denies these figures.³⁶⁴

These sicknesses include multiplicity of effects upon those exposed. Examples of these health maladies may include, but are not limited to: cleft palate, mental disabilities, hernias, extra fingers and toes. High levels of this poison were found in the breast milk of Vietnamese women and in the blood of US soldiers who served there and were exposed. People who live in the mountainous areas of highest exposure are also noted as having unusually high incidences of genetic diseases, even to this very day. The contaminated soil in the areas of former US military bases in Vietnam have soil amounts of the poison at 350 times higher than for international recommendation for action. This poison still affects the citizens of Vietnam by entering their food chain, causing skin diseases, numerous kinds of lung cancers, cancers of the larynx and prostate, as well as a multiplicity of other diseases.

More Plebeian Victims

Let it be known that the Vietnamese are not the only victims of this experiment, as has already been suggested above. American vets are also suffering in huge untold numbers. While the fighting was going on, the military per the cartel influenced high command's instructions, were told "not to worry" about the situation of the chemicals being used, that these agents were virtually harmless.³⁶⁵ Upon returning home many vets suddenly began experiencing ill health, while numerous others had wives that experienced a high number of miscarriages or worse yet, children born with varying bizarre birth defects. The vets who were suffering, knowing on the inside that the culprit of their misery was the Agent Orange that they were exposed to, began to file for disability, as well as making other medical claims. The central bank and corporate owned American government categorically denied their claims just as they did and continue to do regarding the Vietnamese people, demanding absolute proof of the connection, while disregarding the huge numbers of similar claims or the evidence for the destruction among the people of Vietnam. As late as 1993 the *Department Of Veteran Affairs* had only compensated 486 claims out of 39,419 filed by US service men who had been exposed to AG while serving in Vietnam during the time of the war³⁶⁶.

362 Ben Stocking for AP, published in the Seattle Times May 22, 2010

[seattletimes.com/html/health/2011928849_apasvietnamusagentorange.html Vietnam, US still in conflict over Agent Orange]

363 Jessica King (2012-08-10). "U.S. in first effort to clean up Agent Orange in Vietnam". *CNN*. Retrieved 2012-08-11

364 "Defoliation" entry in *Spencer C. Tucker, ed. (2011). The Encyclopedia of the Vietnam War (2nd ed.). ABC-CLIO. ISBN 978-1-85109-961-0.*

365 Hermann, Kenneth J.; "[Killing Me Softly: How Agent Orange Murders Vietnam's Children](#)", *Political Affairs*, April 25, 2006

366 Fleischer, Doris Zames; Zames, Freida (2001). *The disability rights movement: from charity to confrontation*. Temple University Press. p. 178. ISBN 978-1-56639-812-1.

The end result is that a number of law suits have been filed against the producer companies for Agent Orange. The nature of the diseases include, but are not limited to: far higher than normal incidences of cancers of varying types, nerve, digestive, skin and respiratory disorders. A particular notation is the higher incidence of acute/chronic leukemia, Hodgkin s Lymphoma, lung, throat and prostate cancers, colon cancers, Ischemic heart disease, soft tissue sarcoma and liver cancer.

The People On The Home Front

For the first time in history scenes of warfare were brought into the living rooms of people all over the nation of America. The vision suddenly emerged of war not being the idealized specter of manhood wearing white hats and conquering demonized woods villains who were bent on bloody destruction; but a kill or be killed, blood all over the ground and bodies in pieces covering vast expanses of earth, scene of apocalyptic smoke, huge blast craters and poisoned mist filled horror. In this war the nature of fighting had been different. A grown man's combat enemy may be an eight to twelve year old boy or young girl, some even younger. The assumption for survival was that any person, old, young, male or female who could pull a trigger, held the potential for being one's killer; which was a perfectly valid presumption in a huge majority of instances.

Thus in the name of basic survival, vets were forced by necessity to forebear their convictions of morality and simply take immediate action to neutralize any aggressor, regardless. Citizens in America were witnessing the carnage as it occurred, right there inside their own personal living rooms. In addition to this phenomenon, they were witnessing the inflow of body bags on a daily basis, many times containing the corpses of friends, neighbors and close family members. They heard the draft demands, just as the Northern citizens had during the US Civil War; and they witnessed the war as it was occurring on their own televisions, then stepped outside their front doors to witness the ruined lives, gross amputees and bodies coming home in pieces on a daily basis; viewing the living consequence of a battle waged against the Vietnamese people with what the public correctly deemed as an intentionally vague justification.

The very plausible intellectual response inside plebeian citizen community circles was to ask the question of *why, why* has this war been going on since 1955? What are we fighting for? There was no real battle objective that was obvious, and any spoken explanations were very vague at best. Examine the carnage to the people of Vietnam as well as to Americans at home, *why are we there*, they continued to ask? In the name of *whom* are we fighting and for what purpose? The manifested outward response was a total mass rejection for the war and what the masses perceived as being the motivations for it; which in their minds was the sin of capitalism, rather than to serve as a testing ground for new battlefield technology and as a distraction for a new dawning corporate backed Socialism, otherwise known as Fascism since it was applied to US society with few or any hard checks to regulate the possibility for corruption. The response of the citizen majority was to wholly embrace the ideology of what may be summarized as *Socialist Communism*, serving in the fourth great distraction as the most utilitarian to the cartel's interests.

The critics were target on when they analyzed and deduced that the cause for the unjustified mass slaughter was to serve corporate interests, the same interests primarily who had once supported making profit out of mass slaughter in the past. Even the president himself was deeply concerned about the cartel forces of the corporate industrialist influencing decisions made in US congress that basically sacrificed the lives in the thousands of US citizens and other plebeian citizens of the world, if not millions, on the alter of corporate profit. Examine a copy of Eisenhower's *Farewell Address To The Nation* given in 1961:

*A vital element in keeping the peace is our military establishment. Our arms must be mighty, ready for instant action, so that no potential aggressor may be tempted to risk his own destruction... This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. The total influence — economic, political, even spiritual — is felt in every city, every statehouse, every office of the federal government. We recognize the imperative need for this development. Yet we must not fail to comprehend its grave implications. Our toil, resources and livelihood are all involved; so is the very structure of our society. In the councils of government, **we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex.** The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists, and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals so that security and liberty may prosper together.*

Manifestation Of The Plebeian Response

In the end it was the plebeian people en-mass who took the decision to force change into their own hands. This change was facilitated not by individuals acting alone, but by the citizen body uniting as a collective mass brazenly proclaiming their concerns, taking their Constitutional right to voice objections toward the decisions of government that threatened the lives of individual citizens in a very negative way, and even the health of the nation itself. The path in voicing this objection was not an easy one to walk; and we of the future should *always* vividly recall the response of authoritarians, backed by the interests of the corporation and clandestine centralized bank,^{367 368} right here on American soil during those years.

Other forces at home were also taking note of the great plebeian movement, especially their rejection of the capitalist system at large. The opposition presented a supreme opportunity to make a forward move, to seize a shepherding direction that would supply an illuminating guidance suiting the voiced desire of the masses, in lieu of an overt capitalist rejection and the embrace of values running counter to the freeborn capitalist establishment. The Socialist movement inside the United States had been going on since 1948, as was discussed earlier, but had only occurred primarily at a level far above the population in general. Up until the commencement of the Vietnam War, the general population had embraced the traditional values of a capitalist society at large. By the late 1960s going into the 1970s, something was beginning to transform in regard to the entire population, broadly speaking.

The generation born during the years immediately following World War Two had grown up during the times of the Civil Rights movement, and the time of the Vietnam War's beginning. They had listened to the overt Socialist rhetoric from leaders of the Civil Rights movement, viewing the movement as a rejection of a national negative in favor of a future nationwide, all inclusive positive. More than that, this group of young idealistic plebeians constituted a *majority* of the national population base. Thus, we may deduce that the fact of them being so young and the fact of them being so idealistic, while not bearing any true conception of hard practical reality, made them hang like sweet peaches ripe for the hungry bear's picking.^{369 370}

The thought of utopian ideology saturated the intellect of these masses, since it appeared that their own world was falling apart at the seams. Ideas of communal living, sharing resources, disregarding the need for gain simply to access the basic necessities of life, egalitarian society, free love representing an

367 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kent_State_shootings

368 <http://www.english.illinois.edu/maps/vietnam/antiwar.html>

369 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Herbert_Marcuse

370 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abbie_Hoffman

overt rejection of the established moral system, were openly embraced by this new burgeoning majority. The fact of this embrace being so distinctly in line with the already present National Socialist direction of US government heretofore by those underneath it's negative influences, as we have already discussed, leads this author to seize upon the loud suggestion that this majority embrace of Socialism was actually an intended, well calculated and planned result initiated by both the US government and the banking cartel who lords over them, directing it's every move.

Other suggestions of this clandestine intent from the cartel are found in the additional doors opened in American society, that had never before been opened on such a mass scale. These intentions are primarily that of generating new lines for immense profit and a type of social experimentation very similar in it's destructive profiteering ideology to that which occurred on the battlefields of Vietnam. We find the first strong suggestion of intent in the fact that the doorway to use of illegal drugs was opened wide ³⁷¹ during the so called, American counter culture movement. Not only were the doors to profit directly from the drug trade opened, but so was the potential from profit derived out of the security complex that would be manifested to neutralize it, as well as that from the individuals who would be incarcerated deep within the cold dungeon walls of the system for engaging in the new trade. Millions in additional profit would be extorted by a legal system managing the arrest and containment of these individuals on the plebeian level, while the largest profiteering drug barons were being allowed to consistently escape justice, obviously due to a payoff large enough to accommodate their huge financial status. ³⁷²

Another door widely unlocked during the time was that of openly allowing pornography ^{373 374} and it's expanded acceptance. As we shall recall from our earlier study, both of these entities are *multi-billion dollar enterprises* very much alive and well in America today, and posses tentacles reaching all the way up into the coffers of the cartel, even into the lap of the President himself! ^{375 376} Again, not only do we observe the cartel's lust for profit at all cost, but we may clearly observe an overt disregard for societal morality, health and human life, even to the point of facilitating the negative destruction of society in the name of generating a self-serving profit margin, or for the purpose of generating a distraction from it's true future intention to ruthlessly *dominate* the land and people of America. What we may conclude inside these notations is the same ideology of physical and social destruction designed to facilitate corporate profit that led to the Vietnam war, already being manipulated and accommodated by those identical forces in the land of America.

Simultaneous Alterations Of America's Belief System

There are other negative intentions inserted deeply into the belief system of the mainstream populous that are not so obvious, except unto those who are lead to question. It is about this same time that we

371 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Counterculture_of_the_1960s#Emergent_middle-class_drug_culture

372 <http://www.alternet.org/drugs/meet-cias-10-favorite-drug-traffickers>

373 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Counterculture_of_the_1960s#New_cinema

374 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/robert-brenner/sins-of-commission-the-fo_b_779849.html

375 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_United_States_politicians_who_have_acknowledged_cannabis_use
Use by politicians during prohibition

376 This author contends that the cartel demands US government to change laws that protect society from social corruption, replacing them with others that go blatantly against plebeian desires in majority, to legally allow destructive entities to filtrate into society for the purpose of generating huge profit margins for themselves. The government is then forced to feign objection within the representative body, to insert the notion that the matter was debated and legally voted into law.

observe the UFO phenomenon coming into hard relevance among the population at large.³⁷⁷ The idea appears in suggestion for new phenomenon to replace that which has been rejected via laws imposed,³⁷⁸ insulting the very traditional mainstream fabric of the nation at it's most basic foundation. Laws were passed to facilitate this rejection of the US standard moral compass for that of a new "moral" guidance^{379 380}, indirectly and covertly embracing he who we of the positive reject in the absolute³⁸¹, in the same manner as those anointed who rejected the old religion of Babylon, and for the same reason. The greatest concern here is that when the established moral conscience is being dropped, then what is it that replaces it, and is there any sort of self-serving clandestine intention noted in our observation of the matter, as it relates back to our subject of the cartel totally dominating the land and people of America? The answer shall invite *astonishment* with that which the implied question motions to reveal.

The first observation is a new violation of basic logic applied to the situation of life origin as well as that of mankind in general, being forced on the most impressionable of minds.³⁸² Let us never forget that an inferior can *never* ascend into a superlative by random chance, without some sort of intelligent interference, no matter what expert attempts to convince us other wise. Governments in the last two hundred years have nearly always adopted an imposed improvised political agenda,³⁸³ then scrambled around for isolated irrelevant fragments of evidence³⁸⁴ that their creative scientist myth makers could knit together so that the misleading story could masquerade as being logical,³⁸⁵ thereby fitting the overall political agenda of the day in it's appeal for acceptance from the people of the land.

Such was going on in the Germany of the 1930's, and we are well aware from whence later on arrived the flood of scientific knowledge into the United States. Even so, back then as is the case now, something more was going on other than just the creation of a myth to justify a political agenda. We have the suggestion put forward by US authority, even appearing to be verified by government officials, that the reality exists of life from beyond observing, if not interfering, into the lives of citizens on the ground. We may observe that the notion of man developing by random chance from a stable inferior element, such as dust in space for example, being rejected by a majority of the mainstream who demand science to acknowledge interference of a higher intelligence, on one level or another. The suggestion with the official reaction in continuing to impose the belief of an inferior ascending into a superlative by random chance; combined with the dominant plebeian belief that a higher intelligence truly did directly interfere in the events of earth leading into the emergence of mankind, points us from the Cult Of Liberated Intellectuals to observe the suggestion for an authoritarian need to marry the two notions in a manner that shall facilitate the banking cartel's ascent into that most superior realm of all Americans, if not eventually among the people of all the earth.³⁸⁶

377 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Identification_studies_of_UFOs#Project_Blue_Book_Special_Report_No._14
378

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/School_prayer#A_Turning_Point:_The_.22Regents.60_Prayer.22_and_Engel_v_.Vitale

379 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Epperson_v._Arkansas

380 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/No-fault_divorce

381 <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/11764484/Satanic-statue-unveiled-in-Detroit.html>

382

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Creation_and_evolution_in_public_education_in_the_United_States#Modern_1_egal_cases

383 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Secular_humanism

384 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_archaeology

385 <http://www.amazon.com/Theory-Evolution-Canto-Maynard-Smith/dp/0521451280>

386 https://www.amazon.com/gp/product/B00EQ0715M?ie=UTF8&*Version*=1&*entries*=0

We have before us a body of literature, some of it very ancient,^{387 388} that speaks of those from the heavens inserting their own genes into the DNA makeup of earthly primate beasts and otherwise, resulting in the materialization of pigs on occasion, for example, creating what would become the future rulers of planet earth. These heavenly beings desired new metals from the earth, so goes the old legend, and were in search of slaves who would mine these metals in totally obligated dutiful service. When the duties of these beings were completed and all of the needed metals mined, they allowed this new race of mankind on earth to know of their arriving time for exit, clearly and sternly promising to return one day in the distant future.

In this notation we observe that the ancient literature would fit perfectly well in serving as prophesying scripture into an obvious future looming plan of the banking cartel, giving it the written word for justification in the supreme total rule of plebeian America, in an all encompassing sense of the concept. What the effort would need to facilitate a new dawning order of such magnitude, is a staged event from beyond heralding an anointed leader, who will rise to the fore in a reign of absolute authority, in the supreme sense of the notion.

In recent sculptures just outside of the US capitol,³⁸⁹ we may observe suggestions of this dawning authoritarian endeavor to seize upon the complete consciousness of America, both that of the external and subliminal. Thus, as did the Fascists of the past,³⁹⁰ we may presume that the concealed intent of rejecting the established religion, is to gradually impose a new state endorsed, all inclusive politically correct religion,³⁹¹ that shall facilitate a compelled plebeian worship of the coming *tyrant* who shall soon rule America in the absolute, as well as worship of the banking cartel transposing him, in general.

In the same fashion as the persecutions in old Babylon among many others³⁹², those that refuse to bow down before the image representing the imposed ruling State system bearing the tyrant's face, refuse to submit unto it's horrifying sacrificial mandates³⁹³ or reject magisterial insistence to worship inside the confines of it's domineering religion, shall be mercilessly cast into the raging flames of secular purgatory.³⁹⁴ Let it be said here, that the rot of corruption knows no limitations and history clearly demonstrates that it bears no capacity for humility or mercy, and our worst sin as liberated intellectuals is to feel that somehow it does, in spite of the facts revealing clearly defined details that speak otherwise.³⁹⁵

More Elements Of The Coming State Religion

Other on the ground manifestations of a possible future merger between religious philosophy and political ideology are the continual intrusions of government officials into the realm of individual animal ownership. While it is fair for officials to insure that the prevailing health and welfare of animals is solid for the purpose of maintaining health of the animal; the animal maintaining it's health is also conducive to the people maintaining that of their own, both in consumption of the beast and in general living surroundings. What is not healthy is when the composure of the population, broadly

387 <http://www.ancient-origins.net/human-origins-folklore/origins-human-beings-according-ancient-sumerian-texts-0065>

388 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ramayana>

389 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Awakening_%28sculpture%29

390 <http://histclo.com/act/rel/hist/nazi/rhn-nr.html>

391 <http://koenraadelst.bharatvani.org/articles/fascism/Nazi5Poewe1.html>

392 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shadrach,_Meshach,_and_Abednego

393 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moloch>

394 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ebensee_concentration_camp

395 Observe the subject of Schneerson below. This author senses possibility of connection to the dawning state endorsed religion

speaking, borders on an overt idealization of the any animal in question, denying or discouraging the human use thereof, whether it be the situation of livestock, wildlife or pets. We may find examples of a concerted effort to compel idealization of beasts among the so called “*animal rights*” groups, who tend to disregard the individual's right to own property, utilize a widely available resource and manage his own property as he deems appropriate.

Where the huge question occurs is when government mandated law accommodates these obsessive tendencies of the broad population to idealize the beasts ³⁹⁶, rather than to simply admire them for what they are. We may view the official reports that eating red meat contributes to a myriad of health problems. New insurance laws that serve to increase premiums based on the amount of blood fat found in a person's blood stream, and the level of his weight in general, tend to support the suggested conclusion that eating meat is a negative. We must recall that possession of health insurance is presently a mandated order that will move against an individual's choice to do otherwise.

Additional suggestions that we may observe are the notations in some animal rights literature claiming that eating meat is negative since it involves the incidence of animal slaughter, and that living free of meat products is far more healthy. ³⁹⁷ It has been the observation of this author that some public school districts actually teach this literature inside their nutrition classes! We are forced to consider that it costs Socialist and Communist governments far more money to produce meat than to grow plants, so Communist and Socialist countries ration it out, with very little to spare going back down to the people. The new paganism of animal idealization fits in well with the present Socialist agenda and the dawning economic order.

When the observation reveals the issue concerning an idealization of beasts among huge segments of the population, some even to the extent that the rights of children are ignored by both the population and the mandated law of government ³⁹⁸, what we may conclude with here is that the makings of a new religion of sorts involving the idealization of beasts, may in-fact be possible and one that is gradually emerging onto the social scene at large, with a rule of law indirectly forcing it's ideology onto the masses at the expense of an individual's property ownership rights. We may presume that this forced religion would accompany a worship of the effigy representing the new social order for America, and bearing the face of the tyrant. The thought becomes most interesting when we observe the fact that such situations have occurred before in the past. ³⁹⁹ The pagan religions of the past bear dozens of examples for the idealization and even the outright worship of beasts at the expense of their human counterparts.

400

The Assassination of President Kennedy

It is worthy of notation here that the assassination of Kennedy has been the source of a hundred or more books, film documentaries and movies, each claiming a different version of the reasons why Kennedy had to die. Though this author has not read or watched them all, he has watched and read enough to conclude that virtually no claim to the reason for Kennedy's death has followed the line of preceding history, to view the suggestions of details being conveniently concealed from public knowledge. We do have detailed sources mentioning what appears to be a great attempt by the authorities to cover up specifics of Kennedy's autopsy, as well as the overall specific details of the

396 <http://www.infowars.com/los-angeles-city-council-pushes-globalist-vegan-agenda-under-meatless-mondays/>

397 <http://rightwingnews.com/health/breaking-meat-could-soon-be-taxed-like-cigarettes/>

398 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abortion_in_the_United_States#Number_of_abortions_in_United_States

399 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sacred_bull

400 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Minotaur>

assassination event, in and of itself. In the end the conclusion always leaves us with a multiple prognosis of more or less vague possibilities, and virtually none of them in line with the national history that was in place pointing out to the public just *whom* it was that the true guilty culprits were. The suggestion reaching out to us from these facts is that these multiple claims of reasons for the assassination is an attempt by the guilty to conceal the real truth, since the same culprits virtually own the entire entity of US media.⁴⁰¹

We may know that if the guilty possess the ability to liquidate a US President, and have those minions within the system cover up the specific details of the crime, that this villain entity must surely be one of the most powerful on earth. Kennedy fully embraced the new Socialist ideology, as we may view in the detail of Galbraith being made his ambassador to India. Inside the book written by Galbraith, *Affluent Society*, as we may recall, his solution to solving the problem of poverty as social concerns at large was to propose a system where the interests of corporations are married with the interests of government, in order to facilitate social concerns back down on the ground to the citizens and environment at large. As was intimated earlier, when the system possesses an effective measure of hard checks and balances against the certain possibility for corruption, in reality there is a chance that the outcome could be facilitated for the best of life that modern day industrialized society has to offer. The problem is that it does not have no such system of checks in place. Without those checks in place to protect the interests of the people, what we are left with is collective Fascism, which is capitalism corrupted.

It is the contention of this author based on hard facts, that just such corruption was intentional. Socialization was the very first step in the process of seizing the privately held resource base of America. Kennedy appears to have concerns of the people at large in mind when he embraced the ideology of Socialization for a better American nation, facilitated by US government for all of the American people. Something appears to have happened that struck a nerve with the high and mighty. It appears that in some sort of way, Kennedy offended their goals of future domination to the absolute. What he had embraced with wide opened arms, suddenly did not appear as proceeding forward in a path that would facilitate a positive end for the American people, he must have undoubtedly foresaw. We may anticipate that Kennedy must have openly intimated his objection to what he observed in some sort of manner, and when his voice was ignored, he took some sort of action to neutralize this negative advance. While we may observe the logic directing our presumptions, indicating the proper analytical questions to ask, the very first question to ask is *what, what* do the specific facts have to suggest back to us or tell us conclusively?

It is known that President Kennedy met frequently with the great Jewish intellectual, *Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson*. Rabbi Schneerson was a leader of the *Chabad Lubavitch Movement*, one of the most influential Jewish sects. He appears to have been very prominent in US social advancement though addressing concerns along the same lines of *social concern/socialism*,⁴⁰² founding a network of more than 3000 educational and social centers.⁴⁰³ In 1978 he even had a national holiday designated to him⁴⁰⁴ by President Jimmy Carter entitled *National Education Day, USA*. Therefore suggestions from this lone notation bear the magnitude of his influence.

From the information that we are able to gather concerning the Chabad Lubavitch Movement, it appears that this movement was not a movement that fits the *Heridi* or *Modern Orthodox* category, but bears the appearance of standing as somewhat of a *maverick* in it's own position. This unique position

401 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Concentration_of_media_ownership

402 . *Ngm.nationalgeographic.com*. Retrieved 2010-05-12. "[National Geographic Magazine February 2006](#)"

403 The terms "educational center" and "social" are very broad terms subject to lose definition.

404 An interesting notation in lieu of King's holiday. Is there a connection?

of maverick appears to be facilitated by the movement's embrace with a set of laws entitled *Minhag*,⁴⁰⁵ which vary from those of the Orthodox and are subject to reinterpretation as laws are deemed obsolete. What cannot be ignored is the immense position of power that the group bears inside its realm of influence, within and without.

According to the wikipedia account of the Chabad, *The Rebes Of Chabad*⁴⁰⁶ have issued a call to all Jews, observant and non-observant, to embrace the idealist virtues of the orthodox, instructing that this observance was all part of the process involved with ushering in the Messiah. We may examine more details in observation of a section directly out of Wikipedia:

Schneerson also suggested ten specific mitzvot that he believed were ideally suited for the emissaries to introduce to non-observant Jews. These were called "mitzvoim" — meaning "campaigns" or "endeavors". These were: lighting candles before [Shabbat](#) and the [Jewish holidays](#) by Jewish women; putting on [tefillin](#); affixing a [mezuzah](#); regular [Torah study](#); giving [Tzedakah](#); purchasing [Jewish books](#); observing kashrut ([kosher](#)); kindness to others; Jewish religious education, and observing [the family purity laws](#).^{[[citation needed](#)]}

In addition, Schneerson emphasized spreading awareness of preparing for and the coming of the moshiach [Jewish messiah](#), consistent with his philosophy. He wrote on the responsibility to reach out to teach every fellow Jew with love, and implored that all Jews believe in the imminent coming of the moshiach as explained by [Maimonides](#). He argued that redemption was predicated on Jews doing good deeds, and that gentiles should be educated about the [Noahide Laws](#). Chabad has been a prime force in disseminating awareness of these laws. Schneerson was emphatic about the need to encourage and provide strong education for every child, Jew and non-Jew alike.

The details prevalent that we may observe in the above notations is the propelled motion to facilitate a specific ideology. We may also observe that this motion has great potential reach, from Russia, into Israel, through Europe and covering North America. The call appears to be one of union, motion forward for a specific purpose. The general feeling conveyed back toward the observer is that the strong possibility exists that these intentions had been present for many years, only recently manifesting themselves forward back toward the masses of those Jewish and Gentile. The breadth of the movement's outreach suggests that the call bears the silent suggestion of intending to assume some sort of position with power on the world wide stage, at some unannounced day in the dawning future. The astonishing truth however, may very well be that the movement *already does possess* such a power filled influence!

According to one Munich based Historian, *Wolfgang Eggert*, he believes that orthodox Jews want to initiate a nuclear holocaust for the purpose of fulfilling biblical prophesy. The idea appears that the attempt is to hasten Armageddon to facilitate the intervention of the Messiah. According to Eggert, Schneerson stated aloud that Cabalist Jews will rule the world after an apocalypse that they intend to initiate. A quote from his work reads as such:⁴⁰⁷

*All human history is about **Messianic-satanic Judaism** ("Chassidim"); they're "making" it. History and politics are a big movie, and they are the directors, bringing old-testament-prophecy into reality. They captured freemasonry by building up the illuminati (through Rothschild/Jacob Frank/Weishaupt); they made a pact with the British monarchy when they financed William III to become king; they placed the British royals at the head of the Freemasons; they made the modern banking system and the Fed (through Rothschild); they made Zionism, the world wars, the European union and so on. They reign through their puppets Rothschild ([whose ancestors had been part of the chassidic cult](#)) and*

405 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Minhag>

406 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chabad#Leadership>

407 http://www.chabad.org/library/article_cdo/aid/112275/jewish/The-Rothschild-Family.htm

Rockefeller, who were the guiding force behind Bilderberg, the trilaterals etc. We are now in the "End Times"; they are trying to foment a "prophesied" Third World War.

*According to the NY Times, Schneerson "presided over a religious empire that reached from the back streets of Brooklyn to the main streets of Israel and by 1990 was taking in an estimated **\$100 million a year in contributions.***

Thus, in the lines above we may observe deep connections with the cartel that already rules America in the absolute. We may observe details farther down inside the article, suggesting that all US Presidents submit and on specific terms chosen by the cartel, as by this time in our reading we would already presume. Obviously the position of the President is assisted in securing solid financial connections, as did Kennedy in his relationship with this specific Rabbi, his other connections through the Federal Reserve and his indirect banking relations. The question that we are forced to ask is *what, what* was it that could have possibly went so horribly wrong in this relationship that appeared to be going so right?

The Subject Of Kennedy

Under the Kennedy administration, the "New Frontier"⁴⁰⁸ expanded as notated inside his famous speech of the same title. What the NF consisted of primarily was an expansion of social welfare programs and tax supported business incentives, facilitating the objectives noted in the work "*The Affluent Society.*" As we may recall, the theme of the AS was the need to facilitate a marriage between corporations and the government, in order to best facilitate social reform in all areas back down to the people. While it appears that this work was christened by US government in majority as the bible for new economic and social reform in America, we may note that while Kennedy embraced the ideology of the theme, he was prone to turn maverick when time came to act, suggesting a possibility of reluctance when it came to following through on prearranged collective intentions.

We observe a suggestion of this possibility in his policy of "*The New Frontier*" being acted out by not designing private industry to gradually fade, but actually offering incentive for it to expand. We perceive this suggestion most readily in his policy of taxation, where both poor and wealthy have taxes reduced, but all is engineered on Kennedy's prevalent belief that lower taxes encourage productivity and enterprise. Where we most definitively detect his continuing embrace of the private sector is in his very words spoken publicly at the time:⁴⁰⁹

"In short, to increase demand and lift the economy, the Federal Government's most useful role is not to rush into a program of excessive increases in public expenditures, but to expand the incentives and opportunities for private expenditures." President Kennedy told the economic club the impact he expected from tax cuts. "Profit margins will be improved and both the incentive to invest and the supply of internal funds for investment will be increased. There will be new interest in taking risks, in increasing productivity, in creating new jobs and new products for long-term economic growth."

When we dare to peer deeper, we observe other specific details that suggest anger of the cartel is aroused in the policies and actions of Kennedy that concern it and it's right to prosper without any contest. There appears to have been a certain specific issue with a company known as *US Steel*. The detail states that Robert Kennedy accused the steel executives in general, of illegally fixing prices. The response from US Steel was to immediately rescind any planned price increases. The Wall Street Journal accused Kennedy of abusing his authority. Yale law professor , Charles Reich, accuses

408 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/New_Frontier

409 *Congressional Quarterly* (1965). "Congress and the nation: Volume 1, 1945–1964. p. 434

Kennedy of violating the company official's civil liberties by indicting them based on accusation so quickly.

To observe where it was that the connection to the cartel lay, then we must examine specifically who is was that owned US Steel. With just a small amount of inquiry, we notice that the company is owned and was founded by *J.P. Morgan*. The company ranked 16 among US corporations amid stateside production contracts during world war two. President Truman tried unsuccessfully to take over the corporation due to a labor dispute. It once controlled two thirds of the nations steel production. On Wall Street it is known as "*The Corporation.*"

While in this notation above we may observe and conclude that anger of the cartel was aroused, we fail to notice any justification for the cartel in going to the trouble of making any serious waves out of it. The question that we must force ourselves at the present to ask is, *was there anything else of interest* we might have overlooked that could have provoked the cartel into greater anger by threatening their profit margin even farther?

When we dare to ask the question and we observe the maverick tendency of Kennedy already notated above, then we are forced along the same lines to peer beneath the official historical surface, in search of more details bearing powerful suggestions. There again, when we consult the medium of facts, the emerging answer chills us with it's astonishment, as the rolling cloud of deceptive mist dissipates.

Executive Order 11110 ⁴¹⁰

As we may observe, this order effectively reveals that Kennedy made notice of the Federal Reserves negative influence and the large corporations mentioned earlier that were in line with Federal Reserve, and the tendency for those corporations to fix prices, as well as engage in other corrupt business ventures. If this notation of the Federal Reserve's previous history of corruption, in lieu with the historically negative influence of the de Facto central bank of New York dominated by the same families, had never been made into reality, then truly there would have been no basis to claim involvement of the FR in the death of Kennedy. We among those of totally liberated intellectuality can *never* disregard the power of suggestion found in hard facts, whether the authoritarians, who in reality only labor to deceive us as they labor tirelessly in service to the powerful forces of corruption, desire for us to do so or not.

To tag our notation as "*a conspiracy theory*" in the face of these facts at this point in time, in conjunction with all of the previous notations, is simply a method of the Federal Reserve and US government's propaganda machine to craft another label in which to conveniently assign those who bear the fortitude to point out the absolute legitimacy, that will lead American citizens to the numbing jaw dropping truth...; this valid revelation being that American citizens, where ever inside the land of America it is that they hale from, have absolutely no force standing inside the halls of US Congress calling for checks on their behalf. In realty what does lord over the forces of US government and the nation of America is a dark corporate and banking cartel, hell bent on serving itself and it's co-conspirators sitting high in the *Mansion on The Hill*, at the expense of American citizens on the ground. Here more revelations of the absolute truth are made, and this new conviction is that no person in America is safe from the forces of cartel darkness, not even the President himself.

Lets examine more closely as to exactly what this *Executive Order 11110* really was, while making our notations in the least complex wording as possible, so that all shall view for themselves and arrive at the truth. Our notes of reference may be found here ⁴¹¹. In simplified conclusion, this order appears

410 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Executive_Order_11110

411 <http://www.rense.com/general76/jfkvs.htm>

to have been signed granting the US Treasury authority to strip the Federal Reserve of its power to lend money to the United States Federal Government at interest. In other words, the privately owned bank would then either have its profit margin vastly reduced or be out of business all together, as far as in dealing much with the USFG is concerned. It appears from all additional research, that the order may still be valid to this very day, yet never enforced out of what we may presume is still prevailing fear in the light of Kennedy's death, and the prevailing knowledge possessed by those sitting highest on the hill as to just whom it was that is responsible.

What we may effectively deduce from all of the above notation is that just like his predecessor, Thomas Jefferson, Kennedy possessed opened eyes to the corruption from those forces of the centralized bank and decided to utilize his presidential authority for the purpose of neutralizing it. Even though Kennedy actively embraced Socialist ideology for the few positives that the concept holds to offer, he bore the fortitude to draw the line in the sand for the purpose of establishing limitations on the corruption that the system facilitates in absence of any checks, in total sacrifice to any possibility for personal gain that he himself stood to derive from allowing all to simply stand as it was. Just as Jefferson had years before him, he publicly called for checks and by his actions he sought to provide those checks!

For the repression of economic progress that Socialism facilitates through forthcoming rigid regulation, since programs of financial support must be funded themselves at the expense of those whom are productive; as liberated intellectuals our natural knee jerk reaction is to condemn Kennedy for his embrace of this insidious purloining dogma. On the other hand, his observation and silent admission of corruptions reality and the action of self-sacrifice that he made to place a check on that corruption out of obvious concerns for the citizens of America, allows his effigy figure to stand tall inside our pantheon for plebeian heroes of the totally liberated. Granted, his figure may stand against a back wall dancing in the midnight shadows of the full moon, but it shall still stand eternally tall above us as we who have vowed that timeless solemn pledge of the eternally liberated,⁴¹² take our warmth in endlessly united circle before the eternal bonfire of destiny.

In a nut shell, what this order did was return the Constitutional ability to create and issue currency back over to the US Federal government and specifically, the Treasury Department. In other words, for every ounce of silver inside the vault of the US Treasury, the UST could issue new currency based on that value. According to record in our reference note stated inside our footnote, more than four million dollars of United States Bank Notes were brought into circulation in two or five dollar bills. Ten and twenty dollar bills were being printed when Kennedy was assassinated only five months following passage of the 11110 Order. The Federal Reserve circulating its own "legal" currency went against the US Constitution, a specific that young Kennedy must surly have been aware of. Just as soon as Kennedy was assassinated, the United State Notes were removed from circulation. Our footnoted source claims that in 1999, 99% of all US paper currency are Federal Reserve Notes.

Our source claims that if any other US president since had chosen to enforce the order drafted by Kennedy, the US would not be in debt to the tune of trillions in dollars today. By being forced to go through the Federal Reserve, the USFG is charged interest on that debt, applying the force of Kennedy's order would have eliminated that interest. We may therefore, conclude that Kennedy was virtually martyred for his actions to liberate citizens from the dawning tyranny. He did what the powers that be demand our of our military, fire and police personnel, he stood strong to face the forces of evil, even to the point of sacrificing his own mortal body in doing so. Above all else for this sole reason, he should be remembered for all time to come.

412 To live free or die, forever free!

While the prevailing intent of this work is to simply follow the money trail that will lead us all into the utopia of truth, a definitive complete work encompassing every specific detail could be written on the subject dealing with Kennedy's assassination. As most readers well know, untold numbers of works already have been written on the subject, not too mention countless movies, documentaries and public lectures given on University campuses far too numerous to make mention of in these pages. As was notated earlier, virtually no other author, lecturer or film producer as far as is known by this author, has ever projected a conclusive report on the historical event in lieu of the entire range in US history, and how that history aligns to facilitate the assassination of John Fitzgerald Kennedy. In the name of offering more foundation to the conclusion that the Federal Reserve was involved in the assassination of Kennedy, there are other very interesting details to make mention of in brief.

To begin our walk down the trail of death beginning with the assassination of Kennedy, we must commence at the very bottom and move upward on the latter of involvement, if we desire to observe hints of truth and treachery on the highest level. As we all should well recall, following the sudden death of Kennedy there was a great scramble and a commotion. The next turn of events almost as abrupt, was to discover the guilty culprit. Soon a gaunt, paled, wide eyed nameless figure emerged from the stir of humming masses, and the public announcement was that a condemnation had practically already been assigned for this erratic lone individual underneath the label of guilty.

The name of this individual was *Lee Harvey Oswald*, who in wide eyed astonishment loudly proclaimed his innocence above the stir and hum of masses silently demanding conviction, if not speaking the verdict verbally. In fact, in the opinion of this author, at this initial phase in the story, not much evidence would have been needed to facilitate a verdict of guilty. We may presume, however, that even though the court of public opinion had already damned him to the gallows for this ultimate unspeakable offense, still *there must have been something* that he knew- an ace up his sleeve-, that would have demanded his release by shifting the conclusion of guilt elsewhere. If nothing else, maybe he had a validated alibi that would have vindicated him completely, casting the eye of justice into other heights.

Alas, the truth is that forevermore we may never know what that ace was, since only two days later as he was being transferred from his holding cell into an armored car bound for the Dallas court of law, a lone, virtually unknown figure by the name of *Jack Ruby*, cavalierly walked up and shot him to death, sending both him and his secret into the eternal grave.

Immediately we are struck with questions such as; how did Ruby get the thirty eight revolver that he dispatched Oswald with into the area of prisoner transport, that specifically being the basement of Dallas Police Headquarters? Where was the security protocol to prevent such possibilities? Who really was Oswald? Who was Ruby, for crying out loud? The quick pace of dramatic events simply added to the overall public confusion regarding the national situation. If the President is not safe, then who is? How could a dirty appearing unknown, like Oswald, make his way passed Presidential security to commit such an act? If Oswald not guilty of the crime, then who is? Since Ruby is all that we now have left to work with, then our odyssey shall begin with him. We may investigate underneath the presumption that the web of connections past the shooting event, should somehow take us back to Oswald.

We know from the records that Oswald had turned to embrace Communism, even making a trip to Russia in the name of doing so. He even intimated to his tour guide that he was there in Russia for the purpose of becoming a Russian citizen. According to Oswald, he met with four more Soviet officials, speaking with them in regard to his desires of citizenship. It seems that from 1959 to 1961 he managed to live there by working in a lathe factory, and living well by Soviet standards in a government issued apartment.

In March, 1961, he met 19 year old *Marina Prusakova*. In April of that same year they were married. Their first child was born on February 15, 1962. On May 24, 1962, Oswald applied for documents allowing her to immigrate to the US. Oswald and his small family arrived back some time later on around June 1, of that year. He relocated to the Dallas/Fort Worth area of Texas. He soon met and befriended a man by the name of *George de Morhenschild*, who would later announce during the CIA investigation that Oswald had been rendered a *scapegoat*. The insinuation here was that the truly guilty remained at large. We may only pause in wonder as to exactly what specifics he knew to verify that statement. Nothing known has ever come to light on the matter.

We also know from records that Oswald also traveled to a number of Cuban embassies, primarily in Mexico, but to a lesser degree in New Orleans. The truth in the matter that there are few clear specifics of exactly what it was that Oswald was after by going to these Cuban embassies. At best we are left only with vague anomalies. There is some slight suggestion that he may have even traveled to Cuba. While there appears that no record in existence to confirm that Oswald traveled to Cuba, just because going there was illegal would not have stopped him. He did go to Mexico City, from there he could have made special arrangements to go to Cuba without having his passport stamped. Instead, a special paper note would have been issued in Mexico that would have allowed him to enter into Cuba. The author is well aware than a number of Latin American nations would have facilitated American nationals entering Cuba before the travel prohibition was relaxed, without stamping the American passport, thus passage could have been made with no American official ever being the wiser of it.

Well who was Jack Ruby, we might ask, the next sad character in this tragic saga? His true name was *Jacob Leon Rubenstein*. Ruby was a Dallas nightclub owner who had high ranking organized crime connections. A figure known as *Sam and Joe Campisi*, leading figures in the Dallas underworld, was known by Ruby and were lieutenants of *Carlos Marcellos*, who became chief boss in the New Orleans crime family during the 1940s, and held the position for the next thirty years. Oswald, as we may recall, had lived in New Orleans and was seen approaching Cuban embassy there. But this notation only connects Ruby to Marcellos, and Marcellos back to New Orleans, where Oswald lived at the time, suggesting possibility of a connection, but bearing no real suggestive evidence of one.

Another interesting note is that Marcellos had connections with one *Santos Trafficante* in Florida, who was reputedly the most powerful Batista era Mafioso in Cuba at the time. He is also known via circumstantial evidence to have met with Ruby in Cuba.⁴¹³ Thus, at present we observe the pieces of the puzzle beginning to fall into place. So it appears, the east coast of Florida was a loose knit conglomerate with New York Crime family interests. So there we may observe suggestions of a connection going back to the clandestine central bank of America, the cartel running the nation of America with unchecked absolute authority. The links connecting the New York crime families with those in Florida include, but are certainly not limited to; *Meyer Lansky*, *Bugsy Segal*, *Angelo Bruno*, *Carlos Marcellos* and *Frank Ragano*. Trafficante also maintained links with the New York Crime family *Bonanno*, and more specifically *Sam Giancano*, out of Chicago.

Still inside these notations we are left with the prevailing question..; where lies the suggestive direct link with Oswald in all of this information? We observe the link with Ruby, as we observe clear valid connections to New York City crime syndicates, bearing suggestive links with the Federal Reserve based on possibility due to location and possession of power, but where does it all connect with Oswald and the assassination? It has been alleged that an agent of Trafficante did in-fact meet Oswald, although he denied these allegations in court, but what else may we expect?

Frank Ragano stated in his 1994 autobiography that Jimmy Hoffa asked that Marcello and Trafficante if they would kill Kennedy. This author senses the suggestion that either Marcello, or much

413 [HSCA Final Assassinations Report](#), House Select Committee on Assassinations, pp. 152-153.

more likely, an agent of Marcello actually met with Oswald in New Orleans for the purpose of arranging the hit on Kennedy. Oswald's part, feigned to him by Marcello, was to simply assist in the "historical" movement by being present in the book depository under the guise of facilitating some sort of revolutionary Communist movement in the US, while unknown to him, two or more agents of the syndacate carried out the actual hit on Kennedy. Ruby was then contacted to silence Oswald's words concerning his part in the matter for eternity.

Lamar Waldron in his 2013 book, *The Hidden History Of The JFK Assassination*, claims that Marcello masterminded the assassination of Kennedy. According to Waldron, he admitted his involvement to two inmates in a fit of prison yard rage. According to Waldron, he arranged for two hit-men to do the job after entering into the US from Europe via Canada, then back down across US boarders.

Senator John Little McClean launched an all out attack on organized crime known as the *Vallachi Hearings*, beginning in 1957. He specifically mentioned going after Hoffa and Sam Giancona of Chicago. In spite of the all out attack, Hoffa managed to remain clear. Kennedy appointed his younger brother Robert as attorney general, who had been frustrated at the failure of earlier attempts at nailing the chief crime leaders. Once appointed as Attorney General, Robert Kennedy launched the greatest attack on organized crime that had ever been witnessed in America before.

This author contends that this attack on organized crime by Robert Kennedy in 1961, in combination with President Kennedy's issue of *Executive Order 11110*, in an effort to neutralize corruption in American's financing, facilitated a move by the Federal Reserve to contact the highest ranking crime bosses of the day for the purpose of contracting out a hit on Kennedy. Out of all other interests concerned, someone inside the Federal Reserve most certainly possessed the means of hiring a job with such far reaching magnitude out.

We may also note that *Robert Kennedy* had worked tirelessly with his brother to prosecute the executives of US Steel. We may consider his war against organized crime that was conducted with the same relentless pursuit. It is interesting to note that Robert Kennedy, a strong contender for US President who very closely resembled his brother, would lay dead in a pool of his own blood by assassins, only a mere five years following the death of his brother.

The Third Dark Step Downward

*Oh, you can't get out backwards.
You've got to go forwards to go
back, better press on.*
Willy Wonka

We have discussed the person and Presidency of Lincoln, exposing facts notated inside the official history clearly indicating the true personality that he really was, as well as revealing his covert personal intentions. We have mentioned the true reasons that the opposition lost to the forces of the corporation, the de facto central bank and their Representative body supporting them in US congress. We have discussed the ruthlessness of Lincoln and the crimes of the Federal forces against plebeian people during the time of the US Civil War and the period of Reconstruction following. In the end, the cartel forces of big money seized control of US government and ruled the nation as a totally unchecked authority, all within it's own right.

What followed, as we shall recall, was a series of economic depressions, that on the ground appeared to the rank and file plebeian as a continual ongoing economic collapse scenario from 1870 until 1908. As time had progressed toward the end of the economic collapse, the people on the ground had commenced in earnest appeal for relief to authoritarian forces high up in the magisterial throne, inside the big house on the hill. What followed was an order from US congress to the banking establishment, to stabilize US currency, since the US economy had strengthened apparently, and was viewed as heading only upward from that time forward. We have learned that these forces of banking, primarily consisted of entities represented by the family of J.P. Morgan and the Rockefeller Family, along with a Federal Representative backing. Another powerful element that wound up being the virtual brains of the new clandestine central bank was the figure of Paul Warburg, with the Warburg family being the most powerful financially in Germany, and at the same time intermarried with the famous Rothschild family of Europe. In this intermarriage we may view *the lines that bind* to give absolute advantageous leverage over the US economic infrastructure and consequently the citizen population, should such leverage be desired.

We discussed the figure of Karl Marx, his life and the nature of his inner thoughts, and the fact of his newly conceived system of government being simply a new form of age old slavery repackaged, to be sold back to the plebeian people of the world under the false belief that *the basics of life may be acquired in absence of any trade of equal or more value*. The productive are forced to labor daily while handing over their proceeds; and a mere thirty percent distributed back down to the citizenry, with the remaining seventy percent going into the coffers of the elitist in control of the government. All forms of accumulative assets are withheld from civilian ownership, giving absolute control over to the same elites in charge, who shall be destined to profit immensely at all cost, even if it means selling out it's own civilian population to facilitate a continuing profit margin.

Thus in reality, all forms of Socialism and Communism are systems facilitating flagrant theft of resources from the citizens of a nation. The system also may facilitate a subtle total conquest, or a very noticeable conquest of the people who own and live on the land. As we have learned, in the end productive individuals reach a point where they simply refuse to produce in absence of incentive, and the government must either admit that it's programs and philosophy has failed, or use force to extract production. Such is the reason why some of the greatest crimes against humanity have been committed in the name of Communist and Socialist governments.

We have learned that Marx was a second cousin to Nathan Rothschild, who had relocated to London England, where he assisted in establishing the famous Bank Of England. It was here in the city of London where Marx would immigrate to, write his infamous "*Communist Manifesto*"⁴¹⁴ and publish it. There may be no doubt on part of this author, that the Rothschild family knew of Marx and became very familiar with his work, the "*Communist Manifesto*." As has already been stated previously, the methodology of Communism facilitates a complete elitist conquest of the land, it's resources, the privately held resource base of the people as well as the people themselves, to the enrichment of a few elites lording over the system. As was intimated in the section on Lincoln, the most powerful desire of the bank, the corporations and those in government backing them, was to literally *dominate* the economic sector, all privately held resources, and the people of the land in virtually the same identical manner. In this examination we may presume that the methodology found in Communism must have greatly appealed to the family of Rothschild, and those feelings of appeal were transcended back down to their agents found among the Rockefeller family and in the banking family of J.P. Morgan.

In 1910, on Jekyll Island, Georgia, a clandestine meeting of those banking efforts met for the sole purpose of designing a new central bank. It was determined that the bank would be a clandestine central bank, appearing to the nation with the national name of "*Federal*", while remaining highly controlled by the old *Bank Of New York*,⁴¹⁵ which had always been the central bank either in actuality or in de-facto. At the same time we must bear in mind, that the bank was indirectly controlled by the Rothschild family, whom the Rockefeller family and the Morgan family are simply just native family proxy to inside the land of America, seeking to obscure the reality that the finances of America are controlled in the absolute by an alien entity. As we may recall, the Rothschild representative facilitating this marriage and plan of action was *Warburg*. Under Warburg's specific instruction, the new clandestine central bank would be given the deceptive title of *The Federal Reserve*.

As we should recall, the father of famous aviator Charles Lindburg stood strong against the Federal Reserve coming into being and allowed to exist in absence of any form of check. He called the FR out for what it was, a banking conspiracy designing to rob all liberty and wealth from the people of America. Although Lindburg's father eventually faded from the scene, his son the famous aviator, made

414 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Communist_Manifesto

415 The banks constitution was designed by Alexander Hamilton, an interesting notation, since he was also behind development of the First Bank Of The United States.

great gains in the political arena, flying the great course of renown from New York to Paris, and serving to publicly criticize the *banking/corporate* war machine in the same manner as his father before him.

To send the message back to Lindberg and any others who may design to make a stand for liberty against the dark forces of the banking cartel, somewhere within the bleakness of night Lindburg's child was kidnapped, soon to be murdered. His body was discovered sometime later only four miles from the home of Lindburg. In the same manner that lesser cartels deliver jolting packages of dead canaries, so was the child of Lindburg delivered with the identical message, but packaged with a far more devastating shock. The unspoken message being that no matter who any person may be or what type of status he possess, if he stands to contest the forces of the dark side, his fate shall be death or much worse and his family as well, no matter how innocent. Indeed, our conclusive observation stands that there exists no regard for neither young child nor adults with the banking cartel, if the situation involves the will of these dark forces to have it's own way; after all, who among the plebeian masses possess the ability to effectively address the situation?

The Warburg family *was/is* the wealthiest in all of Germany, as we shall recall. It also indirectly owned four corporate enterprises that would later merge, forming the entity now known so famously as *I.G. Farben*. Twelve individuals sat on the controlling panel of Farben. Four individuals out of the twelve who owned the enterprise, were representatives from the family of Warburg. I.G. Farben also invested heavily into the new corrupted capitalist government known as Fascism that evolved in Germany immediately following World War One. This chemical and drug enterprise entity owned the conscript labor and experimentation facility known to history as Auschwitz-Birkenau, among a number of others in kind. The new government of Fascism represented a marriage between the government of Germany, and the most powerful corporate enterprises. The true intent of Fascism was for the government to work in conjunction with the corporations in facilitating a complete conquest of the land, the resources of the land, the privately held resources of the people, as well as reducing the people themselves down into the level of an expendable resource. Thus, we are forced by the power of historical fact to conclude that *the eyes of the ruling banking elites were observing the effectiveness of this new German Fascist system.*

Eventually the intentions of Germany as a nation ran afoul of those inside the international banking elite,^{416 417 418} and World War Two erupted. When the war was over the leaders of this new Fascist government were given asylum *inside* the borders of the United States, and various South American nations, primarily Argentina. The official reason was that the need for extracting top secret scientific discoveries made by the Nazi prevailed high above any decision to eliminate these leaders for any crimes against national plebeian citizens committed. This author highly suspects in lieu of magisterial materialization simultaneously in the land of America, that while scientific technology was part of the decision to preserve these people, the secret effort was to make a solid record of a first hand account in running a Fascist entity that functioned so efficiently, as did the one ruling the nation of Germany at the time. Knowledge gained concerning a methodology in activating the Fascist system was put into motion almost immediately.

We may observe suggestion of this claim in the fact that by 1948, the official Democratic Party was beginning to merge with the Democratic Party Of America, a blatantly Socialist organization. All throughout the decade of the 1950s, the Socialists were tactfully seizing control of US government via ideological alliances with US Presidents and Congressmen. We even observe manifestations of this desire to control and subvert in the *Highlander Folk School of Tennessee*, which actually *taught*

416 <http://www.veteranstoday.com/2015/07/23/british-fascism-why-british-nobility-hailed-adolf-hitler-and-nazi-germany/>

417 <http://www.amazon.com/The-Swiss-Gold-And-Dead/dp/0151003343>

418 <http://mordant-truth.weebly.com/hilter-monetary-system-real-cause-of-ww2.html>

techniques of subversion to be used by advocates of Socialist agenda against a freeborn capitalist system, underneath the guise of facilitating an actual academic program.

As the new dawning government system was being put into place, a distraction in the form of appeal to emotion was made back down to the citizens of America on the ground. The intent was also to divide the masses and motivate specific factions into confrontational opposition. Little did those who fell sway to the tailored appeal to emotion realize, but that a Socialist system was being established right inside the halls of American government, designing to replace the freeborn individual enterprise system already in place at the expense of the average American citizen on the ground.

We find this intent to make appeal to emotion in the form of a crime that occurred in the town of Money, Mississippi, in 1955. As was pointed out, while the specific details of the crime strongly appear to have been intentionally distorted. Regardless of the specifics, consequently the event served well the purpose of distracting the American public, while activities were occurring that would transform their economic society and their ideas of individual liberty for all time to come. Factions were also motivated into violence right in the front doors of American citizens on the ground, serving even more to distract the public.

With Russia, the US appeared to be nearing a time of nuclear Armageddon in an event known as the Cold War. This author however, anticipates that the event was blown far out of proportion and served back down to the American public as being really hot when the cold hard truth was otherwise, facilitating another form of distraction. At the same time emerged the Vietnam war, which purported the notion of American government being strongly anti-Communist, while serving to distract as it embraced both Communist and Socialist ideology at home inside its own borders, right before the very faces of those whom had been deceptively led to believe otherwise, whose youth were perishing in the very battles that the same forces secretly embracing Communism and Socialism had created for the deception, among other self-serving intentions. What came out of the event was huge profit for the corporate war machine, and a much more direct distraction manifested with the shattered bodies of America's youth coming home daily in body bags.

The marches of Martin Luther King were the hallmark of Communist/Socialist achievement in the art of subversion through division of the citizen body, with mass appeal to both emotion and sympathy. The problem with the movement was that it feigned the appearance of liberation to oppressed American masses, but it in-fact bore the heavy cloak of a *Socialist/Communist* government. Why the necessity for such? What does economic policy have to do with correcting social injustice, if such was the true intent motivating the movement? Why is an economy based on individual enterprise held in the negative, and some sort of idealized Socialist Utopian economy held up in the light of being positive? The facts of history most certainly beg to differ with the politically correct conclusion so pushed. The answers to these questions lie in revelations already presented concerning power of the banking families and their notated *political/philosophical* relations, such as that of Karl Marx, for example, as well as in others far more modern such as Galbraith, author of the famous work, "*Affluent Society*."

With the Presidency of Kennedy we are reminded again exactly *what* force and *whom* it is that still sits in authority over United States policy. While Kennedy embraced the prevailing Socialist ideology, he felt most confident in his authority as President. Being true to his independent maverick nature, he decided to eliminate corruption from the house of government; first by attacking the clandestine bank's corporate supporters, when the evidence was clear that corruption was apparent, then finally choosing to completely break away from the financial entity whom he correctly deduced as facilitating the corruption. This break manifested as the *11110 Executive Order*, as we should all clearly recall. Within months Kennedy lay dead inside a morgue in Dallas, Texas; there again, his death serving to remind us all of the fact that *no person in America* is safe from the fury of the banking cartel, not even the President of America himself!

Time passed from the moment that Kennedy died and Johnson seized the new command. The first move that he made was allowing the Federal Reserve to keep on printing non-backed bank notes, while ordering the US Treasury to forbear in printing notes that were backed with a stated face value in silver or gold. The second move that he made was to announce aloud unto all the earth, that he was embracing the new National Socialist government in America, but being very careful to give this neo ruling body the euphemistic name title of, “*The War On Poverty*,” in conjunction with Kennedy's “*New Frontier*” being reorganized and refined. By 1966 came a new round of tax increases to facilitate this dawning Socialist order.

For the next twenty years the system moved in gradual increments, allowing the citizens to adjust into accepting what was occurring through increasing regulation, and the ever increasing lose of personal liberty due to the regulations on business and individual enterprise for the purpose of facilitating this newly imposed tax. By the mid 1970s most Americans had even come to believe that Socialism, rule of corporate interests and loss of personal liberty was *progressive*, and that any embrace of individual enterprise and liberty was *regressive*, expressive of an unenlightened desire to forbear progress to the continuing embrace of outdated tradition. This transposed suggestive conclusion was even most apparent in some of the most popular television sitcoms of the day.⁴¹⁹

By 1981, a true new era had settled in to rule the nation of America. It was not an era of individual citizen progress, but an era of regress, if not outright oppression of the individual in the name of liberating corporations from any responsibility to land, nation, employees and the citizens at large. As always, while bearing the intent to deceive, this liberation of the corporation would come about gradually, and only applied to certain specific areas of the economy, pushing the suggestion that the negative reality of losing one's liberty and production base was designed only for the purpose of applying to certain numerical minorities inside the system, and that these citizen's level of lose was justified by their own lack of qualification, broadly speaking, as well as their general failure to adapt into changing environments.

Thus, the clandestine central bank and it's minions inside Capitol Hill were capitalizing on the basic self-centered nature of the average American citizen at large, seeking to justify their own personal reasons for disregarding any negative living situations of his fell citizen. Little did the numerical majority realize is that the potential for losing the entire nation of America was already upon them, taking them over piece by piece, sector by sector, until all would one day soon find themselves homeless, landless and very vulnerable to a new, ruthlessly exploitative master ruling the nation that their fathers before them had conquered and labored to develop.

Conditions On The American Work Floor

During the late 1800s following the Civil War, corporate America expanded into the Western States. While the situation on the ground for workers was one of a virtual continuing economic depression, there was expansion of the US corporate entity. During the time of the Civil War, production for arms, steel, the first commercially canned food products for soldiers, textiles and a host of other areas of production, soared. As we shall recall, the Civil War extended the US Treasury to the point that it neared total bankruptcy.⁴²⁰ According to some estimates, there were only a mere six months worth of funds remaining.

When the forces of banking and the corporation won the war in the end, the treasury and the de facto central bank of *New York/Pennsylvania* mass produced non-backed bank notes now known as “*green*

419 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Beverly_Hillbillies

420 http://www.serendipity.li/jsmill/us_corporation.htm

backs”, allowing the railroad corporations and some others, to invest in government held Western lands. The idea was that the success of the corporation would give value support to these virtually worthless notes, and that the financial success would “trickle down” to the people at large. In this notation we may observe an original source for Ronald Reagan's “*trickle down theory*” of later years. The problem is that it didn't do so right away, and the people were left with an economic crash scenario that manifested back down unto them in the form of virtually worthless currency for thirty eight years on going.

This problem of possessing virtually worthless currency also left the plebeian population on the ground in a situation where just procuring the basics of life was a serious struggle of the fittest, since value deflating currency allows basic commodities which hold value to soar in price, with the commodity demanding increasingly more green backs to secure purchase. Real-estate tends to hold value, so the prices of mortgages rose astoundingly high to people seeking to access housing, land, and commodities that cause the land to become productive, among others. This continuing need of the masses for more currency allowed banks to take advantage by charging more in interest for loans, as it caused the demand for employment opportunity to soar, until that demand out-stripped the supply of opportunities available, in numerous cases. There were also other problems that the high prices facilitated by devalued currency, the demand for more currency by people on the ground attempting to access commodities, and the soaring demand for employment opportunity created.

Another problem facilitated back down to the people on the ground, was that of steadily deteriorating work conditions caused by the fact that individual workers could simply be replaced at will by employers, if employees decided to complain about the conditions or didn't want to perform because of horrible conditions and plummeting pay. Contrary to popular criticism, skill level was irrelevant since the supply for virtually any skill outstripped the demand, and what the people on the ground were left with was a saturated employment base. The situation of plummeting pay resulted from the fact of any opportunity available being given to the individual willing to labor for the least amount in reward, and tolerate the least in accommodating conditions. There again, it is the deductive opinion based on the study and observation of this author, that the fact of corporations from the time period doing relatively well at the top end, was at least partly because of the conditions that allowed corporations to take complete advantage of their employees.

These problems included families being pushed to employ every person in the household out of basic necessity, including children;⁴²¹ whom the corporations worked twelve hours a day in wretchedly grueling conditions, while forcing them to accept only half the standard salary for their labor, if indeed it was that much. Many of these children were even subjected to flagrant abuse from their supervisors, this abuse being, but not limited to: *verbal, physical, and even sexual in nature*. These wanton quivering youth were being forced to labor in an unsafe environment against their will, for sub-standard wages and basically endure what ever harassment that their supervisors decided to deal out to them. There are recorded cases where many children perished from being overworked,⁴²² from abuse of their foremen, or from some correctable irregularity in the work environment that jeopardized their personal safety.

The women of the house were even forced to work as textile mill workers, telegraph decoders, maids for the wealthy, nurses, teachers and others, which on the surface may not appear to be all that negative. An examination of conditions reveal far more negative notations, however. The problem was that they were nearly vulnerable as the children in many respects. The situation of women was that they were primarily sexually harassed by fellow male employees, since no legislation was in place to prevent it,

421 <http://www.theatlantic.com/business/archive/2014/12/how-common-is-child-labor-in-the-us/383687/>

422 <http://www.american-historama.org/1866-1881-reconstruction-era/child-labor-america.htm>

forced to labor for vastly reduced salary in comparison with the male population, intimidated into unwanted relations with the foreman just to remain employed and even threatened with violence in numerous instances, if they refused his advances.⁴²³ All of this abuse occurred with virtually no consequences delegated back down to management from either the legal system or the corporate system.

Conditions on the work floor were terrible for the men, since there were no safety measures in place, no requirement to pay overtime; although people were being forced to labor long twelve hour days, six days a week and sometimes seven. The pay issue dominated the scene, since corporations were allowed to claim any amount that they chose, but were never required to deliver when the time arrived. There was no such thing as holiday pay, paid vacation, paid sick leave, company retirement plan or any sort of benefit to the worker other than a basic paycheck at management's discretion and leisure, with no check in place what-so-ever for employees to appeal the situation.

For the purpose of describing general conditions on an industrial work floor in 1900, a description of one particular accident surfaces to the fore, among many other incidents and situations far too numerous to make mention of here. The accident is known to history as *The Triangle Shirtwaist Factory*⁴²⁴ *Incident*. According to the record, it occurred on the 8th, 9th, 10th, floors of what today is the *Brown Building* on the campus of New York University. The incident began when a bin filled with fabric scraps on the 8th floor caught fire. Investigators later suspected the fire began from a tossed cigarette butt. Young terrified Italian and Jewish immigrant girls desperately attempted to escape the raging flames. Within a mere eighteen minutes 146 people lay dead from the inferno. At least half of the dead were teenagers. According to reports, two of the dead were only 14 years old.

Investigators later discovered that everything about the factory made it a virtual death trap. There were little to no buckets of water. The recollection was that the few buckets filled with water that were available never even caused the flames to slack. The factory doors were all locked for the purpose of minimizing unauthorized breaks and incidences of employee theft. Virtually all of the remaining doors opened inward. When the employees panicked they were crushed against the doors, jamming them shut. The wood floors of the workroom were covered in oil spilled from the machines and the chairs in which the girls sat were virtually back to back in long rows. As many as thirty six girls jumped to their deaths down the elevator shaft, hoping to escape the rage of the roaring flames. The New York fire department ladders only reached to the seventh floor. The result was that the city and state of New York passed regulations to try and neutralize future possibilities of similar incidences. Let it be stated here, however, that astonishingly similar incidences have occurred in far more recent years,⁴²⁵ right here in present day USA, in places where checks to secure general plebeian concerns against the exploitative self-serving interests of the corporation do not exist.

Since the truth is, that just having a job does not pay the bills alone, these negative conditions combined with management's refusal to make any sort of address for relief in the matter, forced a response from the people at large.⁴²⁶ At first there were individuals who made the stand against management, personally calling for an official address to the matters. Corporate officials simply responded by intimidating the individuals, threatening violence and even dealing it out in numerous instances. When others observed the actions of these brave individuals, the logic prevailed that people could find much better results if they made an appeal in numbers. The greater the numbers, then the more positive the effect, it was validly reasoned.

423 <http://www.repository.law.indiana.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=1873&context=ilj>

424 <https://www.csun.edu/~ghy7463/mw2.html>

425 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hamlet_chicken_processing_plant_fire

426 <http://www.encyclopedia.com/doc/1G2-3406401046.html>

Before long what was concluded was that by their numbers, workers could provide a barrier between themselves and the management entity in the form of a check, designed to safe guard employee interests. This check that emerged was labeled “*union*,” since it represented a joining of the employees within a specified facility; a united force of one toward the same goal of checking the corruption found in corporate policy, if you will, The power that the new union possessed was found in the fact that management *needed workers* to run the enterprise entity. Without that worker base, the enterprise was doomed to lose profit, facilitating a much more positive response of management back down to the workers, naturally.

The general idea was that if the entity could not be of any positive benefit to the employee, then why should management and the enterprise owner be allowed to gain in the venture? In other words, far as workers were concerned, the enterprise entity could show interest for an employee's well being or it could simply just close it's doors indefinitely. Without any responsibility demanded for workers and their benefit, then where lay any advantage to the citizens of America? ⁴²⁷ As was stated earlier on, simply having a job alone does not keep the bills paid. What does pay bills is a ration of salary justified by the skill or service provided, and a benefit that allows workers to access a basic standard of life in accordance with the present day price demanded to connect with it.

Leverage was destined to be exerted by the entire employee base of the enterprise uniting as one single unit for the same cause, which was for their own advancement; but never at the expense of the employing entity who hired them in, no matter what management attempts to claim. All that was ever requested was that in lieu of a profit margin, many times exceeding a hundred percent of the operational cost necessary to run the facility in question; when the labor costs only amount to ten percent of that total for example, then simply double the amount allotted to labor. Doing so only removes a mere twenty percent of the profit margin, still leaving the entity in question with an eighty percent profit margin! In doing so, not only are the basic needs of employees met on the ground outside corporate walls, conditions improve on the work floor as well in light of the new found check in place to demand it.

Other ways that the check being in place facilitates the interests of workers are, but never limited to: it mediates situations between employees, and employees and management by forcing all claimants to support their conclusions with hard, verifiable facts. Such measures prevent employees from being falsely accused and penalized in light of the accusation, or even terminated. The new check also would facilitate the insurance that only qualified workers would be allowed on the work floor. This facilitation would be granted by union approved apprenticeship programs. Under these apprenticeships an individual would go to class for half a day, then apply that new knowledge back into the work setting for the other half. Such an angle of approach facilitated the demand for individuals to possess both education and experience.

Corporations angry of the fact that any check in place quashed their intoxicating desire to satisfy their own greed at the expense of the people, just like the de facto central bank of New York during antebellum times, resisted the call for a check by making use of threats, intimidation of union employees and outright violence. There are records of riots erupting on company grounds, when management refused to negotiate; and a corporate hired militia, if not that of the cooperating state, moving in only to fire directly into unarmed crowds. ⁴²⁸ We as Americans should never forget that when plebeians organized militarily in these incidents, to meet the *corporate/State* militia head on, ⁴²⁹ the response was by government forces, who unhesitatingly supported the corporate entity in question.

427 http://brfencing.org/h202lectures/Welcome_files/Labor.pdf

428 See note 383

429 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pullman_Strike

Throughout this time period of history, from the 1870s up until the 1940s, there have been a number of incidences that betray the true nature of the relationship between the people on the ground, corporation and a government united with the huge prevailing enterprise; who always back the corporations for the reasons that have been already discussed, no matter what the resulting situation is of the natives who live on the land. Our source is from Wikipedia. These incidences include, but are not limited to:

The Pullman Strike

Facing twelve hour work days and pay cuts, factory workers in the Pullman Palace (rail car) Car Factory walked out in protest. These workers were joined by members of the American Railway Union, who refused to work or run trains, including Pullman owned cars. The strike numbers rose to 250000, enough to shut down all train traffic all the way to the west of Chicago. *The response of President Grover Cleveland was to send in Federal troops to back vested interests of the corporation, since millions in potential revenue was being lost by the day over the entire area covered. This force from Federal troops to serve interests of the corporation, compelled union sympathy from across the land throughout America, encouraging membership in more areas that had been indifferent to it prior.*

The Ludlow Massacre

One of the most famous strikes to have occurred, and especially important in relation to the line of facts revealed by this work, was the Ludlow Massacre. The LM was an attack by the Colorado national guard in unison with the *Colorado Fuel & Iron Company*, on a tent colony of 1200 striking coal miners and their families. Some two dozen people, including the miners *wives and their children*, were slaughtered. One of the most revealing notations is that the chief owner of the mine was none other than John D. Rockefeller himself. We shall recall that the family of Rockefeller had and still has, representatives that *sat/sit* on The Federal Reserve and virtually own the clandestine central bank, right along with the others already mentioned. This fact of history shall reveal the true attitude of the banking cartel toward plebeian citizens on the ground, giving clear vindications of facts and statements presented earlier throughout this entire work.

The exact number of violent deaths is not known, but it has been estimated at being between 19 and 26. These deaths include *two women and eleven children, asphyxiated and burned to death* beneath a single tent. ⁴³⁰ These deaths occurred after a day long fight between the Colorado State National Guard aligned with camp guards against workers.

It appears that John D Rockefeller turned over control of the mine to his son mentioned earlier, JDR Jr. What we as effective deductive analyst must ask is *what specific event/events motivated this action*, since the official history tends to push it more as a motivation within itself, and we are well aware of just whom the company owner is, and what his past history has been. This strike has been labeled as among the most deadly in union history.

So it appears from glancing upon the official historical record, that safety concerns were huge among the miners, who cited a prevailing lack of safety in the mine. The frequency of accidents, injury and death was much greater in the state of Colorado than most others. This fact revealed a stark indifference for plebeian workers among corporations and their management. The laws for safety were

430 This author believes that this event was calculatingly designed to intimidate, with the notated end in mind, reminiscent of I.G. Farbens ovens in Auschwitz.

on the books, so it seems, but they were never enforced; also revealing a level of corruption between corporate executives and Colorado State officials.

Other problems stemmed from the fact that workers were only paid according to the tonnage of coal produced. What this notation translates into is that only while workers were in motion with the coal itself, were they getting paid for their labor. Breaks, clean up chores, shoring up against safety concerns and any other activity, even if it was demanded by their foremen, went unpaid. Between 1884 and 1912, mining accidents in the state of Colorado claimed more than 1700 lives.⁴³¹

The mining company virtually owned the town, all real-estate and accommodations, with a purposeful design of quashing dissidence and fostering loyalty from fear of response. Virtually no opportunity existed for plebeian concerns to be aired before management. Company guards had been described as virtual thugs armed with machine guns who ran the entire establishment like a feudal fiefdom. Individuals who became targets of their wrath for various reasons, found themselves being harassed, intimidated and thrown out into the streets with nowhere to go. Frustration over these realities pushed the miners to choose unionization, seeking to effectively check the problems by virtual power of numbers, and the reality that a company cannot function without people to offer their labor.

To neutralize organizational efforts of the workers, the corporate owners often hired strike breakers, mainly from Mexico, southern and eastern Europe. These individuals spoke a different language and were strategically placed in both position and numbers, with the calculated intent of preventing communication for the purpose of organizing a worker's check on the system. In addition, these individuals held to a totally different concept of the relationship between management and worker, and had little in the way of tradition in demanding that management and corporation offer any respect to the concerns of the worker. The workers position was simply expected to be one of subservience, in complete disregard for his surrounding conditions, otherwise known as blind obedience. It is the contention of this author based on mentioned history, that management actually sought to displace native workers with foreign ones, for the reasons notated above.

Eventually the union presented a list of seven demands to the management on behalf of miners interests:

1. Recognition of the union as [bargaining agent](#)
2. Compensation for digging coal at a ton-rate based on 2,000 pounds (Previous ton-rates were 2,200 pounds)
3. Enforcement of the [eight-hour work day law](#)
4. Payment for "dead work" (laying track, [timbering](#), handling impurities, etc.)
5. Weight-checkmen elected by the workers (to keep company weightmen honest)
6. The right to use any store, and choose their [boarding houses](#) and doctors
7. Strict enforcement of Colorado's laws (such as mine safety rules, abolition of [scrip](#)), and an end to the company guard system

Coal mining companies blatantly rejected the proposals, offering no chance of concession, so the union called a strike on September 1913. In lieu of being evicted or anticipation of the possibility of it, the workers moved into a tent town, consisting of a tent mounted on a wooden platform and a wood stove. The company hired the *Baldwin-Felts Detective Agency*⁴³² to

431 Campbell 2008, page 221.

432 This author maintains that hiring of this detective agency harks back to Lincoln's hiring of the Pinkerton Detective Agency who provided his personal security. It is this author's contention that the PDA also tracked down and captured Lee's two sons and quite possibly assassinated his daughter-in-law, as well as his two

protect the strike busters and harass the striking workers. Their tactics included shining searchlights into tents at random, firing fully loaded thirty caliber rounds into tents at night, killing and maiming people on occasion, with the established legal system never even attempting to make any prosecution for the crimes committed by corporate management. The company used an armored car with a mounted machine gun to patrol camp parameters. Sniper attacks caused the miners to dig pits beneath the tents over which the tents would sit. The actual massacre occurred on April 20. The situation recalls that of native Americans during the incidents of Wounded Knee and Sand Creek, with the overall conditions in the camp described strikingly reminiscent of future European concentration camps; a fact that present day Americans had better hold in mind as they observe present day systemic developments.

The Battle Of Blair Mountain ⁴³³

The battle of Blair mountain was the largest labor uprising and best organized armed conflict on American soil since the time of the Civil War. Some ten thousand armed coal miners confronted three thousand lawmen and strike breakers backed by coal mining operators. More than one million rounds had been fired before the situation ended. *Upon issue of Presidential order*, the US military intervened.

On May 19, 1920, 12 Baldwin-Felts agents arrived in Matewan. Albert and Lee Felts were brothers to Thomas Felts, who was co-owner and director of the agency. Keep in mind that this was the same agency that dealt with the Ludlow incident, and we are well aware of their personal tactics. While information is proving difficult to find in regard to exactly who it was that owned the *Stone Mountain Coal Corporation* at the time, it is the presumption of this author that J.P. Morgan owned it as well, since procedures were handled with such stark similarity as those in the Ludlow incident.

The company virtually owned the town of Matewan like a feudal fiefdom. In this town the people of the land owned nothing, had no chance of ever owning anything, were highly indebted to the corporation since the rule in place was that all purchases and payments be made on company (*credit*) script instead of with cash. If evicted from the property, one could be prosecuted for non-payment of *debts owed/theft*, promptly arrested and delivered into the nearest chain gang work farm, usually for the railroad; all very important details to consider regarding systems where the checks and balances have been removed and the corporation in unison with government rules as sole lord to the manor estate.

Albert Felts, tried to bribe the mayor of Matewan, Testerman, with five hundred dollars to place machine guns on roof tops throughout the town, since talk of dissatisfaction with circumstances ran high throughout the community, and company management had countered with threats of eviction. Testerman refused to take the bribe or do what was commanded of him. The first family evicted that afternoon in an effort designed to intimidate against the possibility for unionization, was one of a woman and her children, whose belongings were tossed out into the streets as the rain poured down in the dark of night. Such callous action infuriated the miners who observed from afar, and word spread through the town.

Albert Felts accompanied by eleven agents, walked over to the local train station to leave town for the time being following the eviction, and were confronted by Sid Hatfeild, the local police chief in Matewan accompanied by a group of deputized miners. Hatfield informed Felts and his agents that all of them were under arrest. Albert Felts abruptly claimed that he possessed a warrant for Hatfeild's arrest, cavalierly handing him the papers. A lone townsman suddenly ran out into the street near the vicinity of Testerman, shouting that Hatfeild had been arrested. As Testerman approached, Hatfeild

infant grand daughters.

433 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Battle_of_Blair_Mountain

backed into an opened storefront nearby. Testerman requested that he be allowed to view the warrant. Instantly it became obvious that the warrant was a forged document, and upon words to the effect being spoken, a gun fight erupted. The information at hand is not clear on just whom it was that fired the first shot. We as investigators however, may presume that since Testerman spoke the true notation that must have served as the provocative word, then it must have been Albert Felts and his eleven agents that fired first.

When the smoke and dust settled, among the dead were Albert and Lee Felts, Testerman, three townsmen and seven of the Baldwin-Felts agents out of the original eleven. The mathematical figures equal to thirteen dead, just in case the reader missed it. So be the price in blood for negative motivations, that in truth, serves to reveal the insolence of corporate officials and the classist antagonism dealt out from them unto the labor plebeian clans. The reality manifested should have prompted the official design to redirect from negative to positive motivation, but unfortunately such never appears to be the case, revealing other clandestine intentions, such as the desire to virtually enslave the plebeian masses, for example.

It seems that throughout the summer and fall of the year, a low intensity war raged up and down the Tug River. State police obviously laboring on behalf of the Corporation, raided a tent colony near *Williamston, West Virginia*. The State police were reported as firing on the miners indiscriminately and arresting many, ripping the canvas tents into shreds, and scattering the mining families belongings into the mud and wind.

Sid Hatfield was tried and acquitted for killing Albert Felts, as were the others involved. The war on the Tug River consumed the county, and martial law was declared in the area. The declaration of martial law was against the miners from the very beginning⁴³⁴, with hundreds of miners being arrested, Habeus Corpus being jettisoned to the side as were most other Constitutional rights, in the same manner that Lincoln had done Northern citizens during the Civil War; a very important lesson for us children of the future to recall. Even the slightest of infractions caused the miners to find themselves in prison, while the mine operators continued to abuse the rights of miners with impunity. The miners responded by using violent guerrilla tactics against the oppressive State sanctioned system.⁴³⁵

Allow our hail of praise to ride high with the souls of the miners, who had obviously sworn that most sacred vow of the totally liberated, *live free or die, forever free!* Possessing fortitude and daring to act on it in the name of freedom, most surely demands our eternal honoring salute. The real battle however, still was yet to come, in spite of all the murder and destruction that had preceded it.

Sid Hatfield has traveled to McDowell county on the morning of August 1, 1921, to stand trial for charges of dynamiting a coal tippie. Along with him traveled a friend, Ed Chambers, and their two wives. As they walked up the steps toward the court house doors, with their wives following closely behind, a group of Baldwin-Felts agents standing just out of sight at the top of the stairway and farther back nearer to the doors, stepped forward and opened fire abruptly, irrespective of the ladies in the rear of the unarmed two. Hatfield collapsed, dead instantly, while his friend Ed, fell backwards, tumbling to the bottom of the stairs, his corpse virtually filled with lead. Chamber's wife, Sally, screamed in protest, but still the agents showed no mercy; one of them even being audacious enough in walking up to Ed, who must have been just yet barely alive, shooting him in the back of the head with a pistol at point blank range. The bodies of Sid and Ed were returned back to the mountains with an obvious intention of intimidation, and word of the murders spread like wildfire through the hillside timber stands. With the passage of time and no efforts of the system to prosecute the Baldwin-Felts agents responsible for the murders, the mountaineers began to take up arms and pour out of the hillsides by the thousands.

434 Martial law is always designed against plebeian citizens, no matter what authority attempts to claim

435 American styled Fascism

On August 7, 1921, union leaders called for a rally at the state capitol in Charleston, West Virginia. The names of the primary leaders were Frank Keeney and Fred Mooney. Both men were local and relatively well educated for the area and the times. Keeney and Mooney met with Governor Ephram Morgan, presenting him with a petition of the miners collective demands. The response of Morgan was to completely reject every part of those demands. With rejection of that petition came a mobilization of manpower, bearing the intent of marching to nearby Mingo county for the purpose of freeing the confined miners, ending martial law and organizing a check on behalf of the plebeian people inside the county of Mingo.

At the rally, Mary Haris (*Mother*) Jones ⁴³⁶ besought the miners not march into Logan and Mingo counties with the intent of setting the union up by force. She observed the heavily armed deputies from Logan county and the lightly armed miners and feared the potential for a blood bath. On August 20, armed men disregarded the message of Mother Jones and began gathering at Lens Creek Mountain, rightfully not trusting the vague promises of governor Morgan. Four days later some thirteen thousand men had gathered to heed the call for confrontation, and soon the march toward Logan began. The anti-union sheriff of Logan county, Don Chafin, begun setting up defenses on Blair mountain in their wake. *The Logan County Coal Association* supported Chafin, who maintained the largest private army in America at the time, consisting of 2000 well armed men.

An agreement in the town of Madison was soon struck between miners and officials with hopes of averting the hostile situation. The miners soon abandoned plans to attack Logan and Mingo counties, turning and trudging the fifteen plus miles back toward home. Rumors began to float through the ranks that Chafin had gunned down union sympathizers in the town of Sharples, West Virginia. There were also indications that innocent families of the sympathizers had been caught up in the cross fire, only to suffer death in the waning sunlight of afternoon. With a new rage that reignited the desire for battle, the armed crowds turned and headed back toward Blair mountain. By August 29, the battle was on.

Chafin's men had the advantage of terrain and better arms, even though he was outnumbered nearly five to one by the miners. The mining companies even hired private planes to drop left over World War One bombs onto the miners in and around the towns of Sharples, Blair and Jeffrey. These bombs consisted of gas and various explosives. One bomb failed to explode and was recovered by the miners, which would later prove it's worth in a court of law. General Billy Mitchel ordered that army bombers from Maryland be used, that might also be used for air surveillance of the area. The miners eventually broke through the defenses into the town of Logan, but not without paying a high cost in lives. In the end, some fifty to one hundred miners lost their lives, with hundreds more seriously injured or wounded. Chafin only lost thirty men.

Following the battle, 985 miners were indicted for murder and conspiracy to commit murder, accessory to commit murder and treason against the State Of West Virginia. Some were eventually acquitted, though many were condemned on paper to remain in jail for years. The last of those jailed were paroled by 1925; so in the end, those jailed only spent a maximum of four years time for the charges brought against them. The unexploded bomb was used as evidence in court that exonerated the union leader, Bill Blizzard, as well as convincing the court to view the situation from the miner's circumstance of position.

In the end, management won the battle and Union membership plummeted. In the long run, the event caused many to question specific details that motivated the battle, revealing the horrible working conditions in mining and other industries, leading to the conclusion that more unionization was needed for the purpose of facilitating a hard check in other areas of labor and industry, accommodating a future

436 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mary_Harris_Jones

huge spike nationwide union membership. For this reason, the victory has been labeled as a *Pyrrhic Victory* at best, from a strategic analysis point of view.

The point here being made in observation of these incidences, is that when checks are removed and corporations are married with government, then corruption is facilitated and guaranteed to persist, going to any length imaginable. When we pause to observe, the corporation literally seized possession of the land out from underneath the very feet of it's freeborn citizens, who then were destined to wake up homeless in the land that their fathers had conquered. In the end, the only check that was ever destined to be established in defense of those citizens, was that which was put into place by the people themselves. Such reality reflects the words of Jefferson, who stated that since the nature of government was *raw power* and a continuing move toward absolute authority, national independence was ultimately up to the people themselves, no matter what the measures put into place by the founding fathers.

Corporate Checks

As we shall recall, the primary American Socialist philosophers of the 1950s and 1960s advocated that *a marriage between government and corporate executive elites would serve best to facilitate a new order of cooperative Utopian egalitarianism back down to the people and the land*. This new order would consist of authoritarian dictation in regard to private individual lives and environmental concerns, as they relate to the lives of individuals and their rights in dealing with property ownership, social interaction, and individual enterprise business concerns at large. All of this dictation would occur underneath the guise of insuring issues of quality control and public safety at large, as well as facilitating the authoritarian correction of an allegoric historical wrong. The general authoritarian disregard was for the reality of a court system that could have been utilized by individuals with personal complaints, in relation to such issues and concerns.

As these social measures were being applied to the prevailing situation of individual citizens, they were also being applied to the situation of corporations, at least on the initiative. Corporations had voiced their innate desires loudly by their choices of actions taken over the years.⁴³⁷ Clearly as the situation applies back to corporations, in the past and in present times, these actions had spoke loudly to proclaim the need for some measure of check⁴³⁸; since the most basic rule of human psychology certainly manifested itself into reality, as corporations relate back down to their employees and the people of the land surrounding their institutions. As we may recall, that basic rule being *“every motivation made is always self-serving and demands a response in kind.”*

We are very aware that with the rise of the corporation in the late 1800s following the US Civil War, there had existed a prevailing need for some sort of unbiased check to regulate for the positive well being of employees,⁴³⁹ and do so effectively without threatening survival of the corporate enterprise. To safeguard the employee at the expense of the corporation by truly threatening it's profit margin, would be counter productive. Having all of the facts before well educated, concerned highly skilled negotiators who possessed a keen vision of reality, as it applies to the issue of corporations preserving their profit margin and the situations of employees on the work floor, allowed a line for the margin of maximum efficiency to be established in a manner that reaped the highest reward for both sides.

The reality prevails as it always has, that contented employees make *far more* productive employees⁴⁴⁰, therefore having a valid functional analytic check in place actually *is one of the greatest benefits* to

437 http://www.pressherald.com/2010/02/22/commentary_2010-02-19/

438 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Labor_unions_in_the_United_States

439 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Jungle

440

http://www.businessweek.com/debateroom/archives/2012/02/employee_happiness_matters_more_than_you

the entity that it facilitates. Not only is the profit margin actually increased for the corporation, the appearances gathered from a single quick exterior glance upon the employees by potential business associates taking notice of the employees general contentment, reflects the overall competency of the corporate businesses, as the issue of corporate effectiveness and competency relates back down to the employees. In addition, with a rise in the overall profit margin, the message of validity, effectiveness, and functional financial competency is reflected back onto the desks of business cooperatives and other potential associates, thereby catching their notice in due time to come.

Possessing valid deductive checks also facilitates new business opportunity, when potential external competitors observe strong suggestions of employee competency, suggesting financial efficiency and effectiveness within the employing establishment. The conclusion that radiates back is one of possessing an effective program in one's choice of approach. In other words, a few clandestine interviews with employees will not only reveal the general state of employee contentment with the establishment in question, it will also reveal the exact specifics of *what* it is that the corporation is offering back down to their employees. Any corporation that can provide a salary which supports life to a basic comfortable standard, provides at least marginal health benefits and an acceptable retirement package, manage in offering paid seasonal time off with the smiling faces of contentment on both floor employees and the lower end management, must really be doing something right; so radiates the suggestions back to potential business associates and investors who make the inspection.

The obvious prompt going back to potential business associations from these positive suggestions would be to access the complete financial records of the targeted corporate institution. The simplicity in accomplishing this effort would be for the potential associate to request validation that his relationship with the targeted business or corporation would be a true benefit on both sides of the issue. The targeted corporation would then be more than willing to prove that by positive interactive association, the financial reward would be significant enough to justify the effort spent in maintaining this prospective relationship. Thus, the reality proposed is that by possessing effective deductive checks on the actions of corporations, *opportunity is actually generated* that is destined to raise the potential profit margin into a higher standard, than it was before the time of any check being established.

The claims against possession of checks to regulate the potential for corruption in the corporate establishment, stem from the issue of small enterprises needing to make nearly instant decisions that would threaten existence of the entire enterprise entity, should management be stalled by being forced to proceed forward through any check established to regulate it's actions. The first prevailing problem with this claim is the obvious notation *that corporations do not represent small individual enterprise entities*. In lieu of this reality, corporations result from highly effective, experienced management making very valid decisions in conjunction that completely neutralize any potential for a single decision rendered potentially destroying the entire business enterprise.

In addition to this reality, there are numerous heads of equal expertise that are consulted to derive at very valid conclusions in a corporate business entity, thereby effectively neutralizing any problem that arrives onto the scene, should it occur at any place or time. Small businesses simply do not have the advantage of such combinations from multiple areas, and the hardened experience to match. On the other hand, the ability to arrive at proper conclusions demands that one possess the skill to analyze the situation at hand, determine specifically *what* the problem is, what proper corrective measures are utilized to neutralize the observed problem, *how and where* it is that the situation demands them to be applied. In the end, there lies no potential for escape from being forced by necessity to function

according to the rules of critical analysis, if true success is the goal of the enterprise, no matter what the nature of it's size may be.

The Rules Exception

The only possible exception to this rule might be if the enterprise disregards the factor of humanity and appeal to human concerns, in the name of increasing it's own profit margin at the expense of the people who live on the land. However, even under these conditions, still one would be compelled to apply the analytical ability to detect problems, conceive solutions and determine both where and how to apply them. Otherwise under such situations, human labor and human bodies are consigned underneath the label of “*products,*” with one's fellow human being viewed simply as existing in the form of an organism that consumes resources, including both raw and processed products. The only individuals who are allowed to assume the status of product consumers are a predetermined elitist few⁴⁴¹. The rest of humanity outside of this elitist few, are relegated to the level of organisms that provide both labor, and actual products derived from their personal property, and even their mortal bodies.

In other words, the most valuable commodity that persons relegated into this group possesses is their labor.⁴⁴² If these targeted individuals cannot give their labor or any other service of value back to the corporate elites for profit or personal pleasure⁴⁴³ for any reason, then their rate of consumption exceeds their value as living breathing organisms, and the only remaining value that they maintain is through a rendering of their mortal bodies into virtual procured⁴⁴⁴ or processed products. Examples of this are found in the issue of organ harvesting, products derived from skin,⁴⁴⁵ thread for yarn derived from human hair,⁴⁴⁶ polished skulls used as paper weights and door stops from carefully selected individuals⁴⁴⁷, and the ash left from the burning of what remained utilized as fertilizer⁴⁴⁸.

The manifestation of such reality is found in the reign of any Fascist government, and if not initially, then most certainly in the passage of time.⁴⁴⁹ The reason for this continual corruption is simply that no check exists in place to regulate the potential for it. Without hard checks in place, the nature of humanity on any level is to corrupt; and that corruption knows no limitations, as we have already observed throughout history. *The Declaration Of Independence* and *The American Constitution* was founded on this prevailing fact of being for established checks to regulate the actions of government authority, the same likewise is true of corporate entities and for all of the identical reasons.

What Fascism represents, as we have repeated so many times here, is a marriage⁴⁵⁰ between unregulated government and corporate interests to facilitate this corruption⁴⁵¹, in the name of both entities being able to profit at the expense of the rank and file citizens on the ground, who are only viewed as an expendable resource for unregulated use in the name of rendering profit. As we have observed, government simply removes the check in place, then turns a blind eye, allowing the corporate

441 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Giuseppe_Sergi

442 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Slavery>

443 https://www.cia.gov/library/publications/the-world-factbook/fields/print_2196.html

444 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Organ_harvesting_from_Falun_Gong_practitioners_in_China

445 <http://atlanta.cbslocal.com/2013/02/23/company-claims-to-make-belts-shoes-out-of-human-skin/>

446 http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/uk_news/magazine/8753698.stm

447 http://www.skullsunlimited.com/record_family.php?id=227

448 <http://www.nydailynews.com/life-style/urban-death-project-aims-turn-dead-bodies-compost-article-1.2184294>

449 <http://www.scrapbookpages.com/AuschwitzScrapbook/Tour/Auschwitz1/Auschwitz11.html>

450 http://dealbook.nytimes.com/2013/06/24/recent-ex-senators-find-soft-landings-on-corporate-boards/?_r=0

451 <http://www.cbsnews.com/news/why-is-congress-a-millionaires-club/>

entity to basically handle its human resource base to its own financial advantage, in any manner that it deems as appropriate.

To use simplified words with all of the proper descriptive qualities, in Fascist entities humanity is viewed by a ruling elitist element, who quantifies his human subordinates in the identical manner as farmers do pigs in a parlor, for example. While it is nice to make pets out of a certain specific one or two,⁴⁵² because of some attractive quality or skill that he or she is in possession of,⁴⁵³ the true purpose of the pig is to provide products back to the parlor owner and/or profits by trading the pigs back to others who have the same needs for products.

In the end, even the most beautiful female, the most skilled or talented individual, is delivered into the slaughter pen when the parlor owner tires of simply just having it around. An elitist tiring of a skill or service and the individual who is selected to provide such is a forth coming guarantee, for no other factor than simply that the basic nature of aging is to slow and deteriorate. A *younger/new* more attractive, better skilled individual will be destined to become selected for the replacement, and the older one simply delivered into an establishment designed for reduction into more valuable products at the lower end of the economic spectrum.⁴⁵⁴

While we may find examples of this description in the use of certain specific individual females being selected due to their personality and attractiveness for service in the brothels at Auschwitz⁴⁵⁵, we find other examples in the slave camps of individuals being utilized for their organizational skills or their ability to organize and motivate other individuals in the completion of assigned tasks.⁴⁵⁶ History is also wrought with even more bizarre accounts of such realities in human nature manifesting itself in absences of any checks forcing them to forbear the natural tendency to corrupt. To find these suggestions from the past, we may observe no farther back than the imperial order of Rome, with certain specific personal notations.

While virtually any student or history buff is aware of the corruption in the rule of the emperor, Nero, and that of Caligula, few realize that the Emperor Tiberius⁴⁵⁷ may have been even more corrupt, even though history notates his reign as being highly effective and relatively efficient, contrary to the other two mentioned. We may observe suggestions of the true depth in his corruption when we observe accounts of his life following his retirement, while tucked away comfortably inside his grand palace on the scenic island of Capri. According to the accounts, Tiberius made frequent use of slaves, whom during the incident of a single mishap, tiring of his being around, or any refusal to provide some sort of service demanded, would be thrown into the emperor's pool of half starved lamprey eels that he kept for his own consumption; like later more notated emperors such as Vespasian,⁴⁵⁸ and for just such purposes of entertainment. The pleasure would be found in Tiberius and his debauched party guests observing the death struggles of the slave against the feeding frenzy of the starving eels, since obviously the slave could be replaced by simply making an order for that replacement. Other less dramatic punitive exploitative actions were notated as well.

There are stories of him kidnapping attractive women from the streets of Rome, only to force them into his sexual service, with these same victims being the center of attention during his drunken debauched parties that he frequently was reported as facilitating. When both he and his guests tired of the sexual services forced from these victims, he would murder them utilizing a number of methods for

452 <http://www.mirror.co.uk/news/uk-news/glamorous-pig-upsets-odds-win-6100849>

453 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Truffle_hog

454 <http://www.odditycentral.com/pics/pig-beauty-contest-held-in-china.html>

455 <http://hankeringforhistory.com/the-brothels-of-auschwitz/>

456 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sonderkommando>

457 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tiberius#Tiberius_in_Capri.2C_with_Sejanus_in_Rome

458 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vespasian>

the entertainment of both he and his guests, including staged jousting matches, staged crucifixions, burnings, being ravaged into blood drenched pieces by canines and the like.⁴⁵⁹

Out of all of these stories relating to Tiberius, the most representative of corrupted totally unchecked authority selecting individuals for certain specific skills or attractive qualities, relates to the issue of him having his guard kidnap young street children personally selected by Tiberius himself, while making rounds throughout the back allies and slum neighborhoods in hooded robed disguise. These children, both male and female, he would utilize in the same manner as the women notated above; swimming in his inside palace pool with him exercising his personal fetish, waiting hand and foot on him, his staff and his guests; the most attractive ones servicing him and his guests during his frequent debauched sex parties, the others performing some sort of needed skill around the palace and in the gardens, facilitated while the individual was found in the most compromising of positions.

When he and his guests tired of having these children around, he simply ordered for them to be cast down a three hundred foot drop from an obvious artificially constructed platform just outside the palace gardens, directly into the surging seas below. Most probably never made it passed the huge boulders in the water by the edge of the hillside and those lying in the surging waves just beneath the surface. Inside the German concentration camps we have record of very similar incidences occurring, with victims being exploited by official elites in every manner imaginable⁴⁶⁰, although the information might be somewhat time consuming, if not difficult to locate, since the German's shredded far more documents than we shall ever know about.

While it is very important for us of the present time to become acutely aware of the specific facts explaining Fascist entities of the past, as well as those in our present time⁴⁶¹, and the situation of our fellow human counterparts that have been forced to endure the horrible living conditions inside the Fascist entity and general negative situation of their being; what is *far more important* is for us to become acutely aware of *exactly what specifics* appeared on the ground among the people of the land before any manifestation of the well known tyrannical horror, then possess the ability and fortitude to apply those specifics back down against the present situation inside one's own homeland.

The ability to accomplish this end is very difficult for many to acquire, especially Americans, since the propaganda pulling one from fact of accomplishment toward this insight, is very powerful. We may find revelations of this propaganda in such psychological entities as preconceived notions of *patriotism, civic or Christian duty aligned with nationalist agenda, or in any other notions demanding that we forbear the compulsion to question, and simply act to fulfill our so called "national obligations" in lieu of the authoritarian command or suggestion.* Those who refuse to do so are relegated into the negative label of unpatriotic, lethargic complainers, people in search of a hand out rather than those who take action to neutralize their personal situations. Much worse labels are the broad category of *extremist*, and the new increasingly imposed, but intentionally broad category of label, *terrorist*.

We must bear in mind that broad category labels carry suggestions all on their own.⁴⁶² There are clear reasons why authorities desire broad labels, where specific details notating the exact definitive process in which individuals are assigned into those labels, are never published. The primary reason is that under such situations where these labels are allowed, virtually any person, even entire groups of individuals, may be assigned under one of these negative labels, without any demand for facts to verify the conclusion of guilt. Any circumstance detected by the authorities,⁴⁶³ may be negatively assumed

459 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-401321/Romans-palace-deparavity.html>

460 <http://www.cnn.com/2011/WORLD/europe/06/24/holocaust.rape/>

461 <http://www.infowars.com/bbc-now-admits-armed-nazis-led-revolution-in-kiev-ukraine/>

462 A future authoritarian negative lies just on the horizon

463 <http://www.guns.com/2015/12/28/new-york-lawmakers-seek-statewide-limits-on-ammo-purchases/>

and intentionally magnified back down to the public,⁴⁶⁴ making the condemnation and assignment into the label appear as to be justified.

In this manner, those who dare to criticize the Fascist entity may be persecuted, negatively labeled and promptly condemned, without benefit of trial; and when that trial does occur, it will do so only underneath the circumstance of being an inquisition,⁴⁶⁵ rather than a legitimate rule of law. Those who take action to remove themselves outside of the Fascist sphere of influence by any means, may be assigned underneath a negative label, persecuted and condemned. We observe this fact of being in the present day persecution of those who have determined to live outside of municipal influence, as we have made notation of earlier. There exists a move on part of Congress at this very moment, to demand that one possess a passport simply to move from one US State into another, as has already been notated in earlier sectional texts.

It will not surprise this author if we do not soon observe the fact of random interstate check points, where our bodily persons and the contents of our automobiles are searched, making use of the non-invasive technology allowing authorities to do so relatively quickly. The official story attempting to justify this intrusion on an individual's Constitutional right to privacy will be that the authorities are searching for the resources of tax evaders, terrorist or drug runners; all broadly defined categories within themselves.

What these authorities will really be searching for is hard cash seeking to confiscate, in complete disregard of any source for it; guns, ammunition or any weapons that could precede the soon coming unconstitutional order for honest, hard working American citizens to surrender all stock piles of such items. Food items in large stock or even innocent appearing items such as camping equipment, will also be held into the spotlight. Any individual person relocating his personal resource base in general will be subjected to having his possessions confiscated, since it will be presumed that he does so with the intent of evading future authoritarian confiscation or that he intends to evade the authoritarian radar in general. Any individual discovered with such items will be promptly arrested on mere assumption, assigned into one of the negative broad labels listed, and hastily condemned as guilty for *possibility* of negative intentions, in complete absence of any facts supporting the suggestion of such ever being the true case; the only facts to support the persecution of Constitutional freeborn citizens being the reality of individuals exercising their blood won Constitutional rights to possess these mentioned items, and to do so without being harassed by authority.

Warning Signs Of A Seriously Corrupting Government

Using history and a number of online guides,⁴⁶⁶ this author has deduced the primary signs of government heading into a serious state of corruption. According to the research, governments world wide can be categorized into fourteen basic signs suggesting that apex of corruption in any capitalist system, being Fascism. This author will mention only those that apply to the United States at the time of this writing, notating the facts extracted from our source primarily in his own wording. These signs read as the following:

*Patriotic mottoes, slogans, symbols and songs are widely seen and heard. Flags are displayed everywhere, on clothes with symbols and in public displays. The air about appears to be charged with a powerful sense of nationalism.*⁴⁶⁷

464 <http://offgridsurvival.com/randpaulwarnsofmilitarylockingupamericancitizens/>

465 Inquisitions appear only in one of two forms, political or religious

466 <http://www.rense.com/general37/char.htm>

467 <http://www.npr.org/2011/09/28/140869378/americas-love-affair-with-nationalism>

Human rights may be ignored in certain cases because of a presumed possibility of threat. The general public will jettison incidences of torture, assassination, extended incarcerations of prisoners in disregard for any facts justifying it. ⁴⁶⁸

Certain groups being identified as enemies/scapegoats for the purpose of unifying the population toward a single cause, with that cause being to eliminate a certain specific threat. The nature of these threats can be Christian, conservative, gun owners, terrorists, survivalists; those whom have been transformed into history's villains by an intentionally twisted history, any symbols, historical or otherwise may be attacked, that these individuals possess as a group. ⁴⁶⁹

The military being held up as supreme, even when the problems domestically are ramped. The greatest share of government funding goes to the military industrial war machine. ⁴⁷⁰ *Soldiers are given placating gifts* ⁴⁷¹ *at the expense of the general population.*

Government controls the media, either directly or indirectly, or through sympathetic media spokes people and executives. ⁴⁷² *Certain types of censorship may be fairly common especially that which carry the age old appeal to emotion already mentioned.* ^{473 474}

Corporate power is guarded at all costs. The industrial and business aristocracy of corrupting nations tend to be the ones who put government leaders into the position of power, creating a mutually beneficial business/government relationship and power elite. ⁴⁷⁵

Labor is suppressed, since labor means the plebeian people, and any collective well organized formation of plebeian masses stands as the only real threat to a corrupted government. ^{476 477}

Police are given unlimited power to enforce laws. Police abuses are overlooked in the name of patriotism and protection from a magnified threat. Basic civil liberties are even cast aside in the name of security. A national police force is present or is one in the making, that has or will have unlimited power. ^{478 479}

At times elections are a noticeable fraud. In other instances elections tend to be overshadowed by smear campaigns or even assassinations against political opponents. Voting numbers, political district boundaries or manipulation of the media virtually dictates the flow of elections through use of legislation. ⁴⁸⁰

Corporate Deregulation

468 http://inthesetimes.com/article/16801/UN_US_human_rights_record_report

469 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/keith-gaddie/the-american-nation-probl_b_8733102.html

470 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Military_budget_of_the_United_States

471 Free education and first choice of employment so that they do not have to compete with civilians in a collapsing economy that government and corporate policy intentionally created, even though the draft may have ended years before.

472 http://www.blacklistednews.com/media_now_openly_admitting_the_government_controls_the_news/26077/0/38/38/y/m.html

473 <http://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2015/dec/15/charlie-brown-christmas-censored-kentucky-school-d/>

474 <https://marktwainahf.wikispaces.com/Censorship+History+of+Huck+Finn>

475 <http://www.southernstudies.org/2016/01/nikki-haleys-troubled-economic-record-in-south-car.html>

476 <http://www.usatoday.com/story/money/cars/2014/02/20/no-south-carolina-union-jobs/5642031/>

477 <http://www.nydailynews.com/news/politics/wis-gov-scott-walker-proposes-vast-union-restriction-article-1.2359478>

478 <http://www.allgov.com/news/controversies/civil-liberty-violations-seen-in-police-interrogations-of-demonstrators-150430?news=856363>

479 <http://www.wnd.com/2015/05/obamas-national-civilian-security-force-endorsed/>

480 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Negative_campaigning

Since we have a conception of just how it is that Fascist entities move about within a system, with the intent of seizing control, we are now forced to ask ourselves the ultimate question in regard to the situation of American citizens. Has the system of Fascism been facilitated in America? If that answer is yes, then how?

At this point we have already discussed the process in which Socialist idealism was absorbed into United States government and economic policy. As we have pointed out, the Fascist government body has two legs which serve to support it. The first leg is one of Socialization in one form or another. We have already established that this leg was put into place beginning in the 1950's. If the first leg has been put into place, then what evidence would we have of the second leg being established? How will we know when that leg has been designed and erected into place?

All of these concerns constitute very important questions to ask at this point in our reading. What the second leg consists of is a dismantling of the checks in corporations between its own self-serving directions and those of its employees, as well as those among the citizen base without. The only option available to the employee or the surrounding citizen when condemned by systemic or corporate interests, if checks are not in place for the individual to make an appeal to, would be a court of law. The problem is that corporations possess unlimited access to funding and individuals do not.⁴⁸¹ There are cases on the books where the corporation simply dragged the procedures out through legal injunction, until the individual simply just gave up and quit or fell into bankruptcy. So the question remains, when hostile situations occur, what recourse does the individual have in absence of any check? Have the checks on America's corporations been removed already? When we closely observe, there again, the answer revealed stands to *astonish!*

*Ronald Reagan:
Who was he really?*

During the decade of the seventies, Ronald Reagan served as governor of California. As we may recall, Reagan was a liberal Democrat for a majority of his political career, switching to the "*conservative*" side only in the year 1964, no doubt to the shock and surprise of many readers. We should also recall that he served as chief spokesman for General Electric years before. General Electric, one US corporation among many dozens, contributed hundreds of thousands to the Fascist government of Germany back during the 1930s and 1940s. This reality would fall in line with Reagan's original stand as a liberal Democrat, who as we have already determined via historical fact, *was/is* the US party of Socialism beginning in 1948. By 1964 the party had held to a firm Socialist platform for sixteen years, so obviously Reagan did not switch sides because of this reality, contrary to any who feign the appearance of being Reagan's detractors by saying otherwise. Some detractors may attempt to claim that the reason for the switch was because of the Civil Rights movement going on at the time, and the accompanying issues of race and gender which as we shall recall, are also convenient distractions in the form of appeal to emotion and sympathy; but as we have already pointed out, these issues were in-fact part of what amounts to a program for domination on the ground, and union between Corporation and Government, intending to eventually totally subjugate the freeborn citizens of America.

It is the strong contention of this author, that Reagan's true motivation for switching sides at the time he did, was to distract questioning citizens by manipulating his most outspoken critics, who were anticipated to claim that he was switching sides because of Civil Rights and personal feelings concerning his opinion for embracing segregation, but the reality was much different. The heart and

481 http://digitalcommons.law.yale.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=5769&context=fss_papers

soul of his true intention was to facilitate this necessary marriage between US corporations and government. He, while masquerading as a traditional US conservative, needed an appeal to the American people's sense of traditional ethics found in hard work, thrift and dedication, combined with a positive historical pioneer spirit of entrepreneurship. Such attributes appeal to the citizens sense of patriotism as well. If he could attach the issues of deregulation to those personal senses of tradition and patriotism, then he could sell the measure of corporate liberty covering the increasing loss of individual freedom back down to the masses, without a majority number of the citizens ever deducing any full truth in the matter. A sway in the majority is all that is ever needed for an authoritarian government to force proposals back down on the masses. All concerns of the numerical minority may then be rendered inconsequential.

As we shall recall in the campaign promises of Reagan, his beginning message of promise was with an appeal to the traditional ideal of diligent work, combined with the widely taught myth that individual welfare programs were the sole reason for United States taxes being so high, facilitating the need for so many regulations on individual enterprise efforts. His promise back down to the plebeian masses was that upon his entering into office, he would promptly and without continence, slash those programs out of existence,⁴⁸² and all Americans would then see their outrageously high tax rates suddenly drop.

The numerical majority in America cheered his promise to kill the welfare system, completely seizing upon his publicly sworn vow to reduce taxes to the extent that making the cuts would be justified. Welfare programs and Socialization in general, were only efforts of the Federal government to placate certain social elements and demographics, intending to exacerbate rifts that were created during the last two years of the Civil War, as we have already covered. Thus, the claim of cutting these programs designed only to play upon those rifts, with the general intent being to buy time with the public at large while the divided factions battled, until goals facilitating the coming sell out of the American production base and the corporate looting of privately held resources⁴⁸³ was completed.^{484 485}

In addition to the above notations, we shall recall that Reagan attempted to appear as appeasing individual business efforts by claiming that with less regulation on business in general, then individuals would be encouraged to engage their own creative efforts to employ themselves. With all welfare programs eliminated, what other choice would they have, but to try and put themselves back to work? The dawning future reality that gradually materialized, however, was that individual citizens desiring to engage their own enterprise, would have more regulations forced upon them than they ever had before the time of Reagan's presidency, although the fullest brunt of the regulations would not be felt until the 1986 tax reform bill had been passed.⁴⁸⁶

As time revealed, when Reagan made it into the office, he was true to his word in slashing benefits available to the people on the ground. He slashed the college lending funds, he slashed unemployment benefits, and dozens more in programs that honest hard-working citizens received and were due in lieu of the taxes that were paid out by middle classed citizens. While he did not expand welfare to any noticeable amount, he never bothered to cut it. He claimed that he was going to slash taxes following any cut on welfare; but in-fact with the onset of the 1986 tax reform bills, he raised taxes to a higher level than they had ever been before.⁴⁸⁷ If the citizens of America were not going to benefit from paying taxes in the form of public assistance programs, then who was and how? Who was Reagan

482 http://www.berkeley.edu/news/media/releases/2004/06/08_reagan.shtml

483 <http://www.ctj.org/corporatetaxdodgers/sorrystateofcorptaxes.php>

484 <https://www.wsws.org/en/articles/2014/11/20/pbgc-n20.html>

485 <http://www.wnd.com/2014/01/obama-step-closer-to-seizing-retirement-accounts/>

486 http://money.cnn.com/2010/09/08/news/economy/reagan_years_taxes/index.htm

487 <https://mises.org/library/sad-legacy-ronald-reagan-0>

really working for, if not for the people of America? Did Reagan remain true to his past by his choice in action taken in the future?

As we have discussed, Reagan worked as chief spokesman for General Electric at a time when America was bringing ex-Fascists over into its borders by the thousand. General Electric was one of Hitler's largest financial supporters. It is the strong contention of this author that the United States government of the day, in reality was seeking first hand knowledge from these people in regard to establishing an American styled Fascist system inside its own borders based on the German model, which is the true primary reason that ex-Fascists were brought onto American shores. German styled Fascism, specifically, was the most efficient of the entire Fascist systems on earth at the time, and into our present day. This conclusion explains why no other Fascist system was chosen by American government to harvest any experienced advice from.

Ronald Reagan had been a liberal Democrat in his past up until 1964, which for sixteen years had been a party of Socialism and the knowledge was public, not secreted in any sort of manner. Reagan's critics, who in reality only serve as part of the plan to deceive via public distraction, will more than likely claim that the reason for his sudden switch in party allegiance in 1964, was because of the Democratic Parties support for the Civil Rights movement, insinuating suggestions of Reagan's racism; unfortunately the mere claim of such forming a blinding appeal to emotion serving to sway a majority of individual Americans. It is the contention of this author, that such critical claims are part of a program of deception designed to detract citizens from the reality of just what it was that Reagan was really involved in. In order to perceive the truth, we must peer through the mist of deception and emotional appeal, and observe specifically what it was that Reagan did, rather than what the corporate owned media ⁴⁸⁸ reports down to us it was that made him tick.

We observed the first line drawn in the new American government being with the Presidency of Kennedy, even though he was a maverick that finally saw the wrong in his ways, and within those whom were facilitating this new direction. The Presidency of Kennedy represents a ninety degree break from America's traditional past with his near total embrace of Socialist agenda, a break that had not been seen to the same degree since the end of the Civil War.

The Presidency of Ronald Reagan represents another step down toward fulfillment of a future authoritarian manifestation in America. This time the agenda would be one of facilitating a dismantling of all checks on the corporation, ⁴⁸⁹ allowing it to function in complete liberty at the expense of the general employee base. Such realities were facilitated by corporations being married with government officials. ⁴⁹⁰

One example of such a marriage would be the fact of *Dick Cheney* sitting as chief director on the board of *Halliburton/Kellogg, Brown and Root*, ⁴⁹¹ one of the largest multifaceted military industrial, security and construction firms in America and internationally. KBR is also in control of multiple security firms and security apparatus distributors. This corporation owns construction supply firms and subcontract accounts for individuals doing construction, and the list could go on.

The point here being made is that DC's authority has the huge ability to bear influence in far ranging places, both at home in the US and around the entire globe; hence corporate policy could be enforced covering a huge range of areas, both at home and around the globe.

488 <http://www.freepress.net/ownership/chart>

489 <http://www.baltimoresun.com/bal-bz.unions08jun08-story.html>

490 http://dealbook.nytimes.com/2013/06/24/recent-ex-senators-find-soft-landings-on-corporate-boards/?_r=0

491 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Halliburton>

We may also observe examples of flagrant corporate theft from employees on an increasingly ramped scale⁴⁹² later that was facilitated by government allowing corporations to loot employee pension funds,⁴⁹³ retirement accounts and general employee stock accounts by simply just declaring that they had invested in stock accounts that went broke.⁴⁹⁵ In more than a few cases, corporations were allowed to offshore, only to loot their employees complete retirement accounts as they made their way out⁴⁹⁷; while both the Federal and State governments turned a blind eye, choosing to continue on with their programs of public theft and deception. Many of these employees were in possession of hundreds amid belabored thousands, and were reduced into virtual poverty in a single instant.⁴⁹⁸

A primary problem in facilitating removal of corporate checks is that the decisions made by corporations affect so many differing systems and agencies throughout the entire national and international arena. As we mentioned in volume one, one of the greatest concerns of the University System during the initial time of corporate off-shoring,⁴⁹⁹ which began with the policies of Reagan,⁵⁰⁰ was that students would arrive at a valid conclusion that college education was not worth the money spent when the primary well paying employment base was being relocated outside of US borders.

Other more intellectual plebeian observations were that the college system had gravitated from being an institution offering an education for true personal enrichment, into a commercialized entity that metaphorically speaking, only allowed one to pass through a *government/corporate* sanctioned gate keeper on the yellow bricked road leading into the great new Utopia of golden success, sitting just ahead beneath the silver lined clouds beyond. All that one must possess to make the journey there is raw determination combined with an incessant sole desire to labor, while stoically forbearing all questions of discomfort due to dramatically reduced or even non-existent wages⁵⁰¹ and benefits; with all of this rugged forbearance wrought in the figurative footsteps of one's pioneer fore-bearers before him, so the appeal for acceptance goes.

As a direct consequence, forthright from this uncomfortable forbearance, unlimited opportunity was certain to appear magically out of thin air, like a sudden rose scented mist amid the gentle breath of springtime; all accomplished with an eternal permission of the great Khan, who designed what was labeled as a blessed standard, and conducts his rule from an omniscient emerald throne in the supreme, if we could only just maintain our trudging persistence enough to make it into this dawning wonderful Elysium oasis of new economic liberty.

The honest truth in the matter, never concealed from an analyst who dares to question and observe, the University System would crash if huge numbers of students failed to sign up for class at the start of the coming fall semester. Reagan's response was for the officials lording over the University System to simply not worry, he would place a "*special emphasis*" on college education, so he relayed down to theses officials in their appeal for comfort. We are forced by facts to observe specifically *whom* it was

492 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reagan_administration_scandals

493 <http://www.fedsmith.com/2013/10/11/ronald-reagan-and-the-great-social-security-heist/>

494 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Savings_and_loan_crisis

495 http://www.nytimes.com/2006/10/24/business/retirement/24pension.html?_r=0

496 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Enron_scandal

497 <http://money.usnews.com/money/blogs/planning-to- retire/2010/11/22/7-signs-your-employer-is-looting-your-401k>

498 <http://www.alternet.org/node/934912>

499

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/General_Agreement_on_Tariffs_and_Trade#Uruguay_Round:_1986.E2.80.939

500 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fast_track_\(trade\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fast_track_(trade))

501 Corporate demands for volunteer time, college internships with cooperating corporations, with a majority that never intends to hire, yet are allowed to cavalierly exploit the option for wage free labor.

that constituted the title of primary beneficiary from the policies of Reagan, if it was not the rank and file American citizen.

Other concerns were for the corporations who would choose to remain stateside, declaring that they could not compete with off-shoring US corporations making use of near slave status foreign labor, and in numerous instances, labor actually held in virtual bondage.⁵⁰² Reagan reenforced his original claim by declaring that he held the perfect solution to both concerns. He was simply going to subsidize those corporations on the money amounts in employee salary and general benefits, as well as the overall company profit margin, with *public funds/national tax dollars*, that Stateside corporations could not profit enough any longer to pay out or receive as incentive enough to keep operational doors open.

Thus Reagan's following claim was that his efforts encouraged corporate enterprise, yet the moves to accomplish this end were financed on the very backs of America's plebeian citizens, who possessed no choice in the matter since the Federal Reserve had long since forced them to pay any cost incurred by government officials for any reason imaginable, who indebted them in complete absence of any hard check that would serve to safe guard rank and file *citizen* interests.

In order to receive that subsidy, however, the remaining stateside corporation would be forced to demand that the person seeking employment possess a four year college degree from an institution that was Federally approved, by the same people creating a demand for the degree to begin with!⁵⁰³ Without that "*accredited/Federally approved*" credential in hand, the human resources department was not even allowed to discuss employment options with any individual seeking access to the system. Eventually even full time, highly experienced, effective and productive employees were commanded to possess college credentials, lest they be forced to suffer termination; all done so in the name of forcing the working public to financially support the American University System, who was not even ordered to provide any form of benefit to the student upon completion of the assignment.⁵⁰⁴

The University System reaped full advantage of the situation by forcing the student to take an entire host of redundant classes, not even necessary for the subject being studied. Obviously the true design in this circular redundancy was to fleece the student of his family's hard won resources, lock him out of a contracting job market for a much longer period of time, and give employment to Socialized misfits chosen from a government endorsed quota system as instructors in a majority of instances, who more than likely could have never found employment otherwise.⁵⁰⁵

Not only did the corporation receive it's subsidy allowance for salary, it also received the satisfaction of having guaranteed journeyman quality work, with no demand to compensate the employee at journeyman pay levels. In the end, pay was left completely to the employers discretion, with no check in place what-so-ever to demand that he compensate individuals holding journeymen certificates at journeyman rates of pay. In more than one incident, corporations even received a stipend from Universities for referring them students and potential students, and the Universities received donations in lieu of high sought after tax deductions!^{506 507} This stipend we may reasonably conclude, was simply

502 <http://www.criminaljusticedegreesguide.com/features/10-huge-u-s-brands-who-profit-from-what-americans-would-call-slave-labor.html>

503 The US government also demanded that corporations facilitate hiring based on a political quota system. A great example would be demanding that ex-military vets have first choice of the opportunity, ahead of other fellow American citizens needing work opportunity in a time when the government and corporation was sending it offshore.

504 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/davidhalperin/for-profit-college-market_b_6213896.html

505 <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/men/thinking-man/11124612/Todays-university-students-are-being-sold-a-lie.html>

506 <http://www.collegexpress.com/lists/list/colleges-that-raise-the-most-money-from-corporations/285/>

507 We are well aware that the opposite is true, as the notation number 500 reveals.

divided by the number of individuals applying, with the divided amount plus interest charged back to the student in the form of upfront tuition charges, overpriced fees, books, and a grand variety in what amounts to a systemically imposed extortion.

We may observe and conclude via these observations in our notations that the only true loser in this vile scheme of fraud, was the rank and file plebeian citizen; who for all of his resources spent, did not even have a guarantee for employment when he completed the prescribed college degree to the measure demanded ⁵⁰⁸, in huge numbers of instances; as indeed, such situations of extortion and exploitation *will always be the case* when checks are removed, just as Jefferson attempted to warn us of so long ago.

Reaganomics

Among those from the economic elites and those among the mainstream who lacked insight into the reality of surrounding occurrences, the era of Reaganomics represented a boon in prosperity. For the elitists who owned and operated the large corporations, let there be no doubt that Reaganomics *indeed* paid off well for them. With less regulation demanding environmental responsibility and especially responsibility for accommodation to employees, the profit margin raised higher than it had for many decades prior. Deregulation of corporations coincided with the freeze in minimum wage and acts mentioned earlier serving to neutralize the power of all corporate checks, specifically the labor unions. The ideology of *Fast Tract* ⁵⁰⁹ served to hasten the action of corporate off-shoring into a true labor of love designed to herald the coming of the *North American Free Trade Agreement*. Reagan himself even went as far as to call Fast Tract the *pre-NAFTA agreement*.

Corporations intending to close down at a later date, were issued no legal requirement to relay the information on to their subordinate employees, or to assist them in any manner due to the impending disruption of their financial and daily lives. The only emergence on the ground that foreshadowed an impending event of negative design was the fact that a majority of these entities simply ceased in hiring new employees all together, or hired one here and there to maintain the false suggestion that opportunity was present and in-fact new employment was being created. ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ In addition, such observances of unskilled or semi-skilled prospective employees being turned away at the door, tend to reenforce the notion in the minds of long term employees that their status was secure, since most established employees already possessed experience and skills obtained along the way. Most would have never believed in the initiative what the next few years would serve to reveal. ⁵¹² Not only would millions be destined for the unemployment lines, untold hundreds of thousands who thought that they possessed a comfortable retirement stash and were set for life, would find themselves released into the streets with nothing owned but the clothes on their backs, and nowhere to retreat into for recuperation.

⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴

⁵⁰⁸ As we shall recall notations in volume one, 80% of college grads cannot find work in their fields of study. The only disagreement with present day statistics that this author has, is that the situation has been reality only since 2008. In truth, the situation has been reality since the days of Ronald Reagan.

⁵⁰⁹ [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fast_track_\(trade\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fast_track_(trade))

⁵¹⁰ <http://www.pbs.org/newshour/rundown/premium-job-board-sued-for-promising-customers-jobs-that-dont-exist/>

⁵¹¹ <http://www.nytimes.com/2010/05/20/nyregion/20teachers.html?pagewanted=all>

⁵¹² <http://www.politifact.com/truth-o-meter/statements/2015/jun/16/donald-trump/donald-trump-says-real-unemployment-rate-18-20-per/>

⁵¹³ <http://www.msnbc.com/msnbc/unemployed-and-heading-toward-foreclosure>

Reagan's greatest notations were on deregulation of the corporations and the level of corruption found within his immediate cabinet, generally speaking. Primarily in all instances, those who suffered greatest were the American citizen on the ground, who as a majority had taken the time to vote him in to office, underneath the false perception that Reagan's presence in office would assist in making the American nation stronger, both economically and otherwise, not weaker. As effective analyst when we honestly observe the results that materialized on the ground, we may conclude that Reaganomics, while it pretended to kiss US citizens on the lips, was a virtual stab into good old Uncle Sam's back, speaking in metaphorical terms.

Reagan deregulated controls on oil and gas, cable vision and long distance phone calling services. He deregulated interstate bus service and ocean shipping. His most famous deregulation was on banking. *The Garn-St Germain Depository Institutions Act* was passed in 1982. This act removed restrictions on loan-to-value ratios and for Savings and Loan banks. *The Federal Home Loan Board* also had its regulatory staff reduced. This deregulation allowed banks to apply funds in virtually any direction that they chose, facilitating flagrant corruption via risky real-estate venture loans. This deregulation and unmanageable budget cuts contributed heavily to the *Savings And Loan crisis of 1989*. It has been said that Reagan and his vision of economics contributed more to our present day unstable business climate than any other President before him.

Reagan's policies continued leading into collapsed savings and loan institutions, costing American tax payers more than *150 billion dollars* to clean up. Bank lending in general became ramped, with disregard for the loan recipient's ability to repay the financed funds. Mortgage brokers promoted sub-prime loans by making use of deceptive ploys so that the public would accept the inconsistent vague, but deceptively extortionist terms. Investors were caught off guard by accepting bundled documents with hidden specifics intending to purloin tens of thousands more. Even *Fanny Mae* operated almost free of regulations, specializing in both sub-prime loans and conventional ones. Fanny Mae's leaders lobbied congressmen heavily during this era, offering them liberal amounts in the form of campaign contributions, basically hiring them to expunge laws that would have prevented FM's fleecing of the American citizen. According to reports, more than sixty Washington lobbyist were hired to facilitate the corruption and outright theft.⁵¹⁵

Wall Street brokerage firms deceived the American public into making very risky mortgage investments. Since government overseers were not active during this era, credit ratings agencies never questioned claims concerning mortgage based instruments that were marked as *blue chip quality*. Virtually all investment interests of the public were ignored. Some economic commentaries have even went as far as to claim that Reaganomics lead to the 2008 economic crisis⁵¹⁶ that nearly collapsed the entire US economy. In-fact, contrary to what public based economists declare, the nation is still far from being out of the economic quagmire as of yet.⁵¹⁷

Reagan's policies caused the United States government to go into greater amounts of debt than virtually any President before him. His policies actually tripled the *Gross Federal Debt* from 900 billion dollars to 2.7 trillion dollars! Reagan managed to do in a mere eight year span what had taken 31 years to do following World War Two, which was to triple the GFD. In the end the policies of Ronald Reagan were a huge failure for the nation of America and its citizens. With such intelligent,

514 <http://www.motherjones.com/politics/2015/04/low-income-black-and-elderly-residents-detroit-isnt-city-rise-one-under-siege>

515 In later years Fanny Mae was completely absorbed by the Federal government. We are forced to recall that the Federal government of the US is forced to bow at the feet of the Federal Reserve, whom it is so dearly indebted to.

516 <http://www.newsmax.com/Finance/StreetTalk/krugman-reagan-crisis-caused/2009/12/17/id/343594/>

517 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/andrew-fieldhouse/five-years-after-the-grea_b_5530597.html

skilled and experienced economic advisers as part of the Reagan cabinet ⁵¹⁸, the question that we are forced to ask ourselves is *why, why* was this disease of debt and corruption *allowed* to occur, without even as much as one honest hardline outcry for national leaders to curtail the negative situation?

In other words, we may rightfully presume that if there was no real hard line effort to halt the corrupted slide down, then the act of ignoring it *must have been* intentional. Still the question behooves us, if the deterioration was allowed and facilitated, *why and for what purpose?* What clandestine intention went beneath the waves that officials even to this day, do not desire for the American citizen to know or realize? For answers to this question we must first observe the history to find the loose ends, then see where facts manifested on the ground today might be knotted directly in with these ends. ⁵¹⁹

As was stated earlier, Reagan worked as chief spokesman for General Electric, who was one of the greatest American supporters of German Fascism. Fascism means *huge profits for both government and corporation*, who is destined literally to treat the people of the land as an expendable product in the same manner as trees, minerals, pork and poultry, etc. In-fact, labor compelled from the people who live on the land to this very day consists of a nation's most valuable product! ⁵²⁰ When we notice the history that preceded the regime of Reagan, we may clearly examine the suggested covert intent to facilitate a future harvest of this valuable resource from the human capitol of America. ⁵²¹

With America's importation of ex-Fascists, we may notice via the past history of America being conquered by the same forces of the clandestine central bank that rules the land even to this day, powerful suggestions that the true intent of accommodating these individuals was to extract technical information regarding the process of erecting a Fascist entity and cooperating government on American shores. When we observe the flagrant corruption of Germany's government during the early days of Fascist rule, we may view instances of corporations purloining vast sums from the citizens of the land and surrounding nations as well. ⁵²² In other words, the idea here both in Germany and America is that corporations would be allowed to extract all resources from the land and immediately preceding, the act of reducing the people themselves into a resource; although developments occurred first on the ground to facilitate the overall effort.

As author of this work, it has been mentioned that while knowing what occurred to the people of the land during the Fascist regime in Germany is important, *it is far more important* to understand the specifics that occurred to facilitate an emergence of this system before the time of its move against the people of the land. Once these facts are known, then we may compare them with events on the ground within our hosting nation, in order that we may deduce the stage in development of this corrupted entity in which we presently stand. While most Americans are comfortable in applying this logic to nations such as Germany, China and Russia as well as a number of nations in Latin America, very few Americans are comfortable with or will even tolerate an intellectual conversation in regard to the subject, as it applies to their own nation in many witnessed instances.

The sway of a tactfully distorted history combined with a heavy air of patriotism is a *very powerful form of persuasion*, tending to generate the response within individuals upon having facts pointed out revealing the reality of the surrounding situation, to stand up in defense of the magisterial entity regardless of any specific details on the ground. The only more powerful form of persuasion is appeal

518 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alan_Greenspan

519 <http://rayharvey.org/index.php/2009/12/ronald-reagan-and-the-myth-of-deregulation/>

520 http://www.ilo.org/wcmsp5/groups/public/---ed_norm/---declaration/documents/publication/wcms_243391.pdf

521 Logic itself reveals suggestion of possibility. Wage paying nations cannot compete with nations who engage near slave labor or outright situations of human bondage in their production process, unless the covert design is to do the same on the home front.

522 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazism_and_the_Wehrmacht#Terror_and_corruption

to emotion or sympathy. Combine the persuasion above with the appeal to emotion below, and the formula is one that will serve to compel the masses to throw themselves into a raging furnace headlong in defense of a system that devised an elitist advantage in having them do so, even in light of hard evidence being shown to them revealing the undeniable truth that they are being motivated as a collective mass, for the benefit of an anointed few.

All In Summary

To summarize at this point and make our valid conclusion, we must consider that Reagan represented another *major turn* in the direction of US government in how it allowed corporations to view and act toward the nations citizens. We are aware of Nazi Germany and the events that occurred during the Nazi reign over the land of Germany, we must also consider that at virtually the same time America had engaged in a type of Fascist rule all of it's own design, although it was only allowed in local areas of the nation, scattered throughout.⁵²³ We may find examples of this Fascist element in coal mining States of West Virginia, Kentucky, Tennessee, Colorado, and number of others. We also find the same element in the textile mill towns of the South-land. Both examples are also lay within the boundaries of many North Eastern States as well. We label these types of systems as Fascist, since the private corporations are married with State governments for the purpose of facilitating an overt unchecked exploitation of the people who live on the land.

Conditions of the people who are forced by economics⁵²⁴ to live in this hostile environment are nearly always horrible, since neither the people themselves, the corporations or the State governments provide a check to safeguard the situation of citizens on the ground. From the time of hire a person is required to sign up for company script, the company rejecting cash for the purpose of facilitating a continuing subtraction from one's pay voucher. The company owns the town and every accommodation inside the town limits, as well as thousands of land acres surrounding it. Housing is accommodated via company script, as is food right along with every necessity of life, including entertainment in many instances. Very soon, the individual's debt margin exceeds his salary, and he finds himself beneath an endless wave that there exist no way of getting out from under.

At this point, the enterprising person lives in virtual servitude to the corporation. A young person starting out in life, who's parents and family are already indebted via company script, had no choice in life but to sign on and take his chances at saving a steak for the purpose of exiting the mining and textile dominated areas, since the corporation owned the town⁵²⁵ and all else for miles around.

Since the company owns the property, then it may impose it's own rules, such as no speech criticizing the corporation or supervision, for example. Another rule may be no arms of any type being allowed in the home or on the individual's person. Other rules may be a ban on literature that could be labeled as subversive, such as literature that is encouraging unionization, or even bibles in certain cases, for instance. The people have very few if any basic rights, leaving them subjected to the self-serving whims of the corporation.

The corporation may falsely accuse employees of violating some abstract redundant standard, then condemn the individual simply to make an example of him while hoping to intimidate others who

523 This author surmises that localized Fascist rule may have been allowed by the Federal government for the purpose of facilitating and developing an American version of the same rule. We must recall that historians have notated that Fascist Germany developed many of their ideas from American history, as we recall that an Americanized version of Fascism had been allowed since the 1880's in the textile and mining areas of the nation.

524 <http://abcnews.go.com/2020/story?id=6845770>

525 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Company_town

might bear the same inclinations of organization. Condemnation means eviction for both the employee and his entire family, more often than not in the dark of mid-night and outside into the pouring rain, with all of his wares wantonly cast out into the mud. On lookers have described the emotionless faces of evicting guards as bearing no compassion or concern, outside of their assignment to enforce corporate policy, some behaving more like programmed robots than impassioned, reasoning human beings.

The second repercussion upon eviction is arrest accompanied by a charge of theft for failure to pay loans incurred by use of mandatory company script, instead of cash, which would have quite possibly allowed the employee to evade debt. American concentration camps existed in the form of work farms,⁵²⁶ industrial prison complexes and railroad chain gangs, among certain other examples. Often the charge was for evicted individuals to remain until the debt plus interest incurred by using company script, had been paid in full. In other instances a simple thirty day charge could easily wind up being a five year stay, since no check was in place to guarantee that any accusation was supported by hard facts, and the accused did not even possess the right to speak out in his own defense while in prison. There were more than a few situations where the end was *death* due to violence from abusive guards or fellow inmates, at times with the guards facilitating hostile situations with fellow inmates or causing “*accidents*” to occur. The intent may have been to seek some sort of revenge, but more often than not, to intimidate inmates into blind obedience.

The response to the conditions was for the people to demand that their own check find it's proper place between the self-serving nature of the corporation at the expense of the employee, standing strong to safeguard the interests and concerns of the employee; but never do so at the expense of the company, since doing so would be a self destructive negative on part of the *check* and the employee base. Erecting the check had been a bitter struggle over the years for employees. Not only had individuals seeking to do so endured verbal abuse, threats, and outright violence; they had even been forced to stand ground on fields of battle in direct opposition to both the forces of the corporation and the State militia who supported them, enduring privation, injury and death in order that the check might be delivered forward into fruition.

The actions of Ronald Reagan sought to dismantle this hard won check and others that safeguard the environment, safety of the employees, as well as the interests of plebeian financial fiduciaries and investors. Without question we may deduce that these deregulating actions of Reagan were *indeed calculated and intentional*, all designed to purloin both the reward for labor and general employment stability from the plebeian citizens of America. As time moved forward, not only was the reward for employment purloined, but so was the opportunity for employment itself, coupled with an outright denial, direct *and/or* indirect, of one's Constitutional right to engage in his own enterprise.^{527 528} With the opportunity for employment being eradicated, then what was the planned intention in replacing it? As analyst what we detect is a *strong potential* for vulnerability among anxious prospective employees, who now found themselves standing in long lines and with little hope for the future.

Is This The Looming Future Of America?

What we are reluctantly forced to conclude at this point is, that if Reagan facilitated the dismantling of checks in the system that allowed a post World War Two era to stand in America for spectacular financial success among plebeian masses, to a degree like no time before in the past since the US Civil

526 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prison_farm

527 http://www.cubastudygroup.org/index.cfm/files/serve?File_id=a423c411-06bf-4eac-923f-9020200c6e76

528 http://www.upi.com/Top_News/Analysis/Outside-View/2013/03/15/Outside-View-Small-businesses-may-drown-in-regulatory-tidal-wave/49801363320180/

War; then his true avocation was for this prior era of exploitation and persecution that followed immediately after Reconstruction to return, but now on a nationwide basis. In other words, the corporation working hand in hand with government, would own virtually every town and every segment of real-estate, along with all forms of public accommodation in America. Cash money would be eradicated in exchange for some new age form of company script,⁵²⁹ facilitating a continuing margin of debt, forcing the debtor into perpetual servitude. The slightest accusation or criticism of the system and its leaders, would allow the victim to find *himself/herself* cast into a true new age American styled concentration camp,⁵³⁰ with little hope for ever finding himself reconciled. This corporate entity would be married with government, Federal, State and local, so that every intention would be legalized and highly facilitated with its own twisted justification, whether it went against the US Constitution or not.

With the people facing a graduated massive, yet concealed level of unemployment, managed in increments for the purpose of holding down any potential for public alarm, the entire freeborn American economic system could then be dismantled piece by well calculated piece. First the tax rates would go increasingly higher, even though wages would essentially drop, since the highest paying employment opportunities were being outsourced onto foreign soil, or in-sourced by making use of highly skilled foreign employees for a pathetic fraction of the standard US wage rate that a specific skill or service demands.

Since the first element that financially oppressed people tend to drop is insurance, mandates were being planned to force public purchase of both car and health insurance. Not only that, young men and women just exiting high school were compelled into huge debt intended by design to consume a majority of their most productive adult lives.⁵³¹ This debt came in the form of corporate demand for a vastly price inflated college education, that in a majority of instances, *did nothing* to really prepare the individual for the job at hand nor provide a true means for entering into the labor force. If a person managed to find employment in his field of study, he still was required by the natural law of necessity, to learn the mechanics of just what it was that his daily tasks consist of; so obviously something else was going on here.

When the true unemployment rate ran up over thirty percent, and valid opportunity proved to be virtually non-existent, this unemployed individual person will be subject to accept *any offer* that would appear to hold potential for alleviating his threatening financial and potential legal situation; including a guaranteed salary,⁵³² where the government labored to provide a corporate employment opportunity and access to all of life's most basic services and needs. Because "*gifts*" given equal as a form of debt as with any Mafioso, very soon he would find himself relegated into the position of permanent bondage with no way to ever get out, just as the workers of earlier times did in the mines and textile mills. Keep in mind that today there are very few systems in place anywhere across the land to *provide a hard check* between the employee and the corporation.⁵³³

What is most obvious here, as we have already explained so thoroughly, is that this fact so stated above stands as the result of a developing authoritarian plan. Any attempt of plebeians to question or criticize the corporate or government authority will one day soon cause those citizens to find themselves behind barbed wire inside a facility that will be designed with a new scientific exactness,⁵³⁴

529 <http://www.washingtonsblog.com/2015/05/why-the-powers-that-be-are-pushing-a-cashless-society.html>

530 <http://www.cbsnews.com/news/the-rise-of-americas-debtor-prisons/>

531 <http://www.usnews.com/news/blogs/data-mine/2015/10/27/2014-graduates-had-highest-student-loan-debt-ever>

532 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Basic_income

533 http://www.nytimes.com/2013/01/24/business/union-membership-drops-despite-job-growth.html?_r=0

534 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prison%E2%80%93industrial_complex

to extract a maximum extortion. Is this dawning reality what American citizens really desire for the land of lady liberty, Jefferson, Franklin, and all of the national heroes who suffered, bled and died that have went on before us? Allow the facts found in honest written works to *awaken, astound, inspire and encourage* us as we all continue to read along.

The Fourth Dark Step Downward

1:254-255

Milton: Paradise Lost

*The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a heav'n of hell, a hell of heav'n.*

In order to facilitate the coming American styled Fascist order, what is needed most is the emergence of an absolute corporate backed mono-authority, with the blessing of the clandestine central bank who virtually owns those corporations. The problem for such authority ever being manifested is that the American Constitution stands in the way, as does the entire history of America in combination with the general national character of the people, from a traditionalist point of view. The other additional problem that falls in line with those already stated, is that the American people are among the best armed civilian population on the face of the entire earth! Other than the sheer grace of God Almighty, probably the sole reason that America has not had a major war on it's soil for a hundred and fifty years, is due to the fact that the entire population of America is very well armed. The people of America are among the very few on earth who fall into the category of having lasting, nationwide peace inside it's own borders for a time exceeding the human lifespan. There have been a few minor insurgency insurrections during that time, but no major national or sectional conflict.

What is being described in brief above is a system of checks seeking to prevent the emergence of an absolute authority from ever occurring. The entire US congress is divided up into *Legislative, Judicial and Executive* branches. The idea is that bills must be proposed by senators and even the President himself, passed around for review from the other congressmen, then a majority vote issued to declare acceptance or a rejection in the form of Veto. By use of mediated decision, no single authority endorses any law or mandate that compels the American people into blind obedience. In the beginning the individual States themselves could have also chosen to either accept or reject an order of law, if it was deemed to contradict the wishes of a majority inside a State population or the national Constitution itself. We may recall at this point in the information, that this check had been removed almost immediately following Lee's surrender at Appomattox Virginia, in 1865, by a virtual rewriting of the tenth amendment to insure that the Federal Government delegates authority down to the States, and the States to the people, rather than the other way around.

In addition we may hold in mind that the Representative body supporting any individual concerns of plebeian people at large had also been exterminated from the halls of congress at the same time. Thus, all that individual American people have remaining to insure their own concerns, are their own force of arms and the brute might of sheer numbers found collectively inside the US citizen base. The last population count at the time of this writing was three hundred million and growing; indeed one hell of a terrifying army to behold, for any enemy of the people within or without, seeking to do the nation and it's population real harm!

Indeed, what would finalize this pinnacle of horror for the corporate elitist cartel running the nation of America, is for a truly anointed dynamic leader of the freeborn people to emerge, transposed forth from the vast masses within, who stands with his right hand extended back down to the rank and file American citizen, the left hand clutching the sacred Bill Of rights, his right foot standing solid on the rock of the nation's eternal Constitution, and his left foot stepping toward the dawning new glory of personal and economic liberty radiating forth on an immaculate, purple horizon just beyond! The only barrier standing between him and his ascent would be the interests of corporations, the financial might of the centralized bank, and the international influence of the Representative body who backs them. Make no mistake about the situation, this insolent might of the banking cartel and it's collusion inside the halls of US Congress, would be a colossal strength aimed directly into the face of any individual leader of America's plebeian masses, that the forces of circumstance and reality would compel him into dealing with, as he designs his policy for facilitating a continuation of unsuppressed individual freedom and enterprise.

As was intimated much earlier, such reality is *the only fact* that truly does bring real terror to the banking cartel. Proof of this statement is found in the historical realization that this walk down the stairway to tyranny has taken some sixty one years, if we minus the time lag between the first step and the second step. Thus, here we may observe that the negative progress was taken slowly, so as to keep from alarming those masses of the population base who still believed from the pit of their very being, that they remained living as freeborn individual men and women, forever proud to sing that they hailed from America's blessedly anointed shores.

Certain new realities facilitated the US government's ability to take the second step down the stairway to tyrannical purgatory, as we all should well recall. The first reality is that by nineteen forty eight the democratic party had begun the process of embracing Socialism. This development was manifested with the merger of The Democratic Party Of America and the official Democratic Party by nineteen fifty one. Before nineteen forty eight the official Democratic Party had been primarily relegated into being only a State based organization that was impotent on a national level, since it's reemergence in 1875 to 1880. As far as this author can determine, from Presidency of Lincoln until 1950, there had only been four Democratic elected presidents!

The DPOA was Socialist organization, as we may recall, so the platform of Socialism found in the merger gave the official DP a new national relevance. We know from our study of American history thus far, that beginning with the last year of World War Two being fought, ex-German Fascists were being absorbed into the occupied areas of Germany for the officially notated purpose of fleecing in-depth knowledge of the Nazi war machine, so that the extent of their war crimes might be evaluated and the length of their punitive suffering be determined. It is the contention of this author, however, that much more was going on than simply just that found inside the official statement. At the beginning stage during the last year of the war, knowledge was being extracted concerning the actual depth of the Fascist system in contrast to the stated future goals of the Fascist state, where an elitist few would reign supreme over the land, it's resources and it's people, who themselves were destined to be relegated into the level of a resource for exploitation.

Immediately following the wars end, not only was this specific branch of knowledge being extracted, but actual how-to specifics were being determined and codified into branches that could be erected into the government of America. As we have studied previously, the land of America already possessed an American styled Fascist order that had been up and running since 1880. The similarities found in American styled Fascism and German Fascism are truly staggering.

Matter of fact, the German's themselves claimed that their ideas for removal and containment of the population in lieu of corporate advancement, had been garnished from a study of American history and the process used by corporate interests in conjunction with it's supporting government concerning the manner of treatment involving the natives of the land during the late 1800's. The only exception that we find is with a complete absorption of the nation found in German Fascism and the depth that the process was allowed to descend into, as it related back down to the people on the ground.

Within five years we may observe that this instruction concerning the methodology of erecting an American styled Fascist order into new levels, was being put into action with the merger of the official Democratic Party with The Democratic Party Of America, which was a blatantly Socialist party, as we may recall.

To facilitate this new emergence seeking to dictate American policy and control the population, a distraction to the people was made in a number of forms. The first form of distraction we may find in the official account of the Cold War. In this record we may discover a magnification of events intending to push the idea of US government being anti-Communist, and that the citizens of the US being threatened by an evil villain from afar seeking to dominate all of planet earth, even if it meant that the entire US population base must suffer nuclear extermination. Such feelings of looming alien threat would not only cause the population to gaze into a direction opposite of the true threat, but would engender a feeling of unity and nationalism against this mythologized external threat.

With the emergence of McCarthyism ⁵³⁵ we may observe the idea being inserted into the psyche of Americans that the threat was not just from afar, but directly on US shores among the people of the land themselves; thus any individual who spoke against US policy might be condemned as unpatriotic and assumed as being in collaboration with the enemy. The general feeling transcended back to the people was one of urgency and need to address the situation, before the specter of evil radiates across the land seeking to purloin and control, with a fist of iron.

By the mid nineteen fifties we observe that the Vietnam War ⁵³⁶ had initiated, increasing in it's intensification with each passing year. There again, the idea inserted into the American mind of the day was one of Vietnam being overran by Communists, so the suggestion put forth back down to the citizens was one of reasoning that by America moving against the Communists, then surly her

535 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/McCarthyism>

536 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vietnam_War

government must be anti-Communist. Rather than have a shock effect of war on American soil, as we did with the Civil War, and be forced to deal with the death and devastation wrought; the reality of war in Vietnam provided the same effect by Americans being allowed to view battlefield situations on their living room television screens, as well as seeing their youth coming home as amputee casualties and reduced to fragments inside body bags, on a daily basis. Any parent or community viewing their sons and daughters arriving home in either circumstance would come to care less about occurrences in the halls of US government, thereby never noticing or caring when US government embraced an ideology of Socialized Communism inside it's own national shores.

We find other distractions in the officially recognized events of the Civil Rights Movement.⁵³⁷ While it is acceptable that certain specific problems in society regarding it's negative treatment of various specific demographic groups needed addressing, why was it necessary for the correction to be married with an economic and societal program of socialization? Obviously the package of erecting a Socialist government was sold for acceptance to the people underneath the issue of correcting societal wrongs magnified for making an appeal unto the human sense of justification, back down to the masses on the ground. While the masses had their backs turned, the US government imposed it's new order of Socialized Communism upon the people of America.

Approximately twenty years later with the emergence of Ronald Reagan⁵³⁸ as US President, a second phase in the program for total conquest of the American masses was initiated. This facilitation of marriage between government and corporation occurred with the presence of Representatives and Representatives sitting on the boards in some of America's largest corporations. Not only was control shared between corporation and government, this marriage also accommodated a general fleecing of plebeian America that continues on, even to this very day. The fleecing occurred in the wake of Reagan's deregulation policies. As was discussed in earlier sections, it had taken plebeian America decades of struggle, bloodshed and even death on a field of battle to have solid checks erected into place between employees and management inside the largest corporations. In a mere eight years more checks would be dismantled through Reagan's policy of deregulation, than what it took fifty years of blood and struggle to stand strong as a barrier to hold corporate greed at bay, from purloining all fruits of plebeian labor.

With a huge majority of checks dismantled between corporate desires and plebeian interests, the next phase in the program of total citizen conquest would be to allow the general fleecing of plebeian wealth. The highest paying employment opportunities were outsourced by corporations to lands intending to utilize near slave labor, if not outright labor in perpetual bondage, and in-sourced to skilled foreigners for a mere fraction of the standard American rate of pay. Corporations were allowed to simply close their doors, while claiming that they had invested workers retirement savings into stock or bond funds that suddenly went broke, if the corporation did not simply declare bankruptcy so that it would not be held to making payment from the fund back down to the worker. The few employment opportunities that were replacing the high paying opportunities, were to be found among the services.

⁵³⁹

To put the matter in simple terms, the middle class in America was being starved out, so that only the lowest economic class of citizenry would constitute the largest majority of United States citizens. We may rightfully presume that with the manifestation of these realities, the suggestion bearing back down to us is that by virtually impoverishing a huge majority of American citizens, relegating them into third world living status, the same overwhelming majority would be receptive to any ideology that offered

537 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/African-American_Civil_Rights_Movement

538 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ronald_Reagan

539 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/blogs/govbeat/wp/2014/09/03/watch-the-u-s-transition-from-a-manufacturing-economy-to-a-service-economy-in-one-gif/>

the appearance of alleviating the situation of grinding poverty; including a socialized ideology where plebeians owned no accumulative economic assets or received a wage, yet had their most basic biological needs accommodated.

To farther facilitate this action of forcing American masses to accept poverty, the anticipation was made that Americans of colonial and Constitutional heritage would balk at changes proposed to the Constitutional document designed for the purpose of accommodating this massive transformation in wealth. Millions of immigrants were allowed to simply invade America's shores, to call the freeborn nation their own home; the authoritarians knowing well that people who hale from areas where pay is a dollar a day would feel that they had truly found great wealth getting three dollars an hour, five, and now 7.20 dollars an hour and plenty of opportunity to acquire this newly found wealth, with virtually the entire employment base gradually converting over to the minimum wage. The government response was to feign the appearance of controlling the invasion, while they still continued in allowing it to occur virtually unabated. We can well understand that the attempt in regard to controlling the invasion is a masquerade intending to deceive the masses, when we well comprehend the efforts utilized to halt military invasions are not being applied to this situation of criminal invasion onto American shores. Therefore we are forced to conclude in lieu of stated facts, that any claim of impossibility in halting this invasion, is a blatant lie! ⁵⁴⁰

Allowing this influx, while bearing the appearance of checking these huge movements of people ⁵⁴¹ back down to America's citizen base, accomplished two purposes: The first purpose was to raise the numbers of those inside the citizen base who were willing to labor for a *minimum/reduced* wage, to the extent that they outnumbered those that would not. Another additional purpose was to build a huge percentage of US citizens and residents who would speak positively of their new home and it's great opportunity base, in the light of Americans who had been onshore long enough that the truth of the population being fleeced was readily apparent to those who knew of the once splendid paradise, now lost for many years beyond the foreseeable future.

All that the listener was silently requested to do was to ignore the fact that an overwhelming majority of these illegal immigrants originated in areas where everything that they had to hope for in life was five dollars a day as a living wage, a mule to ride and a bamboo lean-to for a home. ⁵⁴² No wonder it was that he thought moving to hard knock minimum wage America was such a huge improvement! The well educated from these areas knew better than to try living where their business interests would be repressed, and taxes would absorb nearly fifty percent of their earnings. ⁵⁴³ Most chose, and still choose, to remain inside their own home countries, except to visit on a temporary occasion.

The additional purpose of allowing this huge influx of illegal aliens is to displace those citizens of colonial heritage who possessed a thorough comprehension of Constitution, Constitutional rights and individual liberty; with those who held no concept of the ideal, believing only in blind submission to authority, especially to a corporate employer authority. All that must be accomplished by the government authority would be to simply placate the greater demographic with gifts given in the light of some allegorical wrong committed by any who dared point out the authoritarian assault on the US Constitution, appealing to their self-serving interests at the expense of those labeled in the category of allegorical villain, who were presented as somehow clandestinely seeking to do them all harm. In this

540 <http://ic.galegroup.com/ic/ovic/ViewpointsDetailsPage>

541 <https://www.numbersusa.com/news/border-patrol-agent-testifies-senate-committee-indicated-6-10-aliens-cross-border>

542 **Social Character in a Mexican Village: A Sociopschoanalytic Study**
By Erich Fromm, Michael Maccoby

543 <http://www.washington.edu/news/2014/11/24/study-us-attracting-fewer-educated-highly-skilled-migrants/>

manner the American majority would be destined to turn on the sacred Constitutional document and all of those who supported it, that in truth would have served them most in any pursuit of their own interest.

Let it be said here in this work for the very first time ever, that there exist no doubt in the mind of this author, that mass psychologists have been employed by the US Government ⁵⁴⁴ for the purpose of determining the proper method of presenting government policy back down to the American people, at least since the time of the US Civil War. Their success in manipulating the American people to accept a system of virtual corporate and government servitude, while retaining the psychological notion that one remains free as his Constitution endows, should be notated as the most outstanding propagandist accomplishment of all time. Truly no other government on earth, past or present, has bamboozled it's own population to such a degree or ever has accomplished as much in the line of propaganda designed to sell it's own manipulating agenda back down to it's citizens more effectively, at the time of this writing.

What astounds this author more with each passing day are the numbers of people who never even flinch at the prospect of some near future US President declaring the present Constitution invalid, while proposing to write another ⁵⁴⁵ that we as freeborn American citizens are presumed to accept without question, as being it's valid replacement. When the issue of the second amendment being abolished is mentioned, ⁵⁴⁶ primarily only hunters and outdoors-men balk. If the issue of historical tyranny and it's direct relationship with strict gun control is mentioned, the blank stares glaring back suggest the mindset that any possibility for the same situation appearing on American shores is rendered into the waste bin of impossibilities. It appears from examining written material in numerous places scattered throughout the land, that any person who attempts to point out specific details suggesting an eminent emergence of tyranny, is labeled by the American public at large as some sort of conspiracy possessed radical. ⁵⁴⁷ We may also judge this conclusion by the reaction among the majority when these subjects arise in casual conversation.

The reality that pushes this belief of tyranny on American shores being impossible, is the outdated, misguided notion that the US Government possess checks that serve to prevent such possibilities from ever occurring. The very fact that few plebeian Americans actually research the topic of possibility for such, breeds ignorance of the concern, leading the public as a majority to accept outdated conclusions. Once upon a time US government did possess solid checks to prevent tyrannical take over, ⁵⁴⁸ although as we saw in the presidency of Lincoln, such was still allowed to occur, since the nation of America truly did have national emergency at hand during the day and time of the Civil War. Allowances were made for such an authoritative address by the founding fathers, who firmly realized that times would exist in the future course of events that serious situations among the people of the new nation were certain to occur. Therefore, the US President was allowed those powers of authority that he otherwise would never possess.

What readers of this work must come to understand is the reality that US Congress and government at large during the time immediately preceding the Presidency of Lincoln, well understood the fact of these authoritative allowances granted by Constitution to the US Presidency during times of national duress and emergency. Once the opposing Representative body had been effectively removed, then that knowledge of these authoritative allowances could play their own part in the plan for future plebeian conquest.

544 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Psychological_Operations_\(United_States\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Psychological_Operations_(United_States))

545 http://www.usconstitution.net/consttop_newc.html

546 <http://www.baltimoresun.com/news/opinion/oped/bs-ed-second-amendment-20151003-story.html>

547 <http://www.theamericanconservative.com/articles/the-critic-as-radical/>

548 <http://thehill.com/blogs/floor-action/senate/200874-republicans-want-to-allow-states-to-reject-federal-laws>

As we shall recall, President Buckanon had struck a deal with Governor Pickens of South Carolina. The bargain was that if the Federal government would remain out of South Carolina borders, then South Carolina would forbear firing on Federal vessels. With the passing of time, the State of South Carolina would reconsider concessions for merging back into the Union. The steamer, *The Star Of The West*, had sailed the same gold run from California to the banks of New York, as did the SS Central America. Her captain obviously held a different set of orders from people that he feared more than US President himself. In lieu of this second set of orders, he moved full steam ahead. The forthcoming response was initiated as it was presumed to, for the purpose of facilitating the plan of justifying war against a nation formed with the intent of insuring plebeian economic liberty for all time to come.

As we shall recall, Lincoln, upon taking office, immediately ordered a series of ships to secure Fort Sumpter with both supplies and man power; there again, doing so in direct violation of the deal struck between Buchanan and Governor Pickens. The response from South Carolina soldiers stationed at Fort Maultrie across the harbor was to shell Fort Sumpter, it's Confederated forces eventually driving Federal forces away and capturing the entire Fort. Thus, the war to conquer America's freeborn citizenry was on. In lieu of the declaration for war against the Confederacy, full authoritarian powers were granted to Lincoln in the context so stated by the US Constitution during situations of national emergency, as it was analytically presumed to occur by those contemplating dark designs inside US Government, against the land of plebeian liberty situated immediately next door.

In the writing above we may observe the earliest representation in American history of a manufactured occasion where suspension of the Constitution from it's normal effect was calculated to occur in lieu of action taken for the purpose of prompting it. Possession of the power acquired accommodated the tyranny seizing upon it's advantage. The problem that occurred to quash the tyrants push for the ultimate rule in America, was an underestimation of the might found within the raw boned determination of it's plebeian masses. Unfortunately for the freeborn citizenry of America, the forces of the banking cartel eventually came out victorious.

Since the resiliency of America's freeborn plebeian people held for a time vastly longer than the US Federal Government had estimated in the initiative, when the cartel's day of victory finally arrived, the US Treasury was nearly bankrupted, down to only six months worth of funds remaining. A series of near back to back historical catastrophes, including a virtual thirty eight year depression on the ground, the Spanish American War, the Great Depression and two World Wars, assisted in keeping the US Federal government occupied from fulfilling the cartel's objective for complete conquest of America, it's land resources and the people who dwell thereon. The concluding result was that the might and personal sacrifice of the Southern army, in combination with a series of near back to back historical catastrophes, allowed the entire citizen base of America to enjoy liberty for another ninety years.

The original intent of the cartel to totally dominate the land and the people of America never waned. We observe a resurrection of this intent immediately following World War Two. The nation of Germany exemplified a perfected system for reducing the land and it's resource base into an elitist possession. More than that, the resources of private individuals were rendered underneath government possession, and most importantly since it proved to be of much greater value to the cartel, the people of the land themselves were reduced down into the level of an expendable resource.

As we may recall, ex-Fascist were smuggled into the nation of America by the thousands. Within five years the forces of Socialism, the first leg of any Fascist system, had merged with an official US political party. In essence, the official Democratic Party transformed into the Party Of Socialism, heavily influencing government policy within the next decade. The use of distraction found in the Cold War, the Vietnam War and the Civil Rights Movement, accommodated the erection of this Socialist leg in American government policy by serving to displace the attention of America's citizen masses.

A mere twenty years later from 1961, the year US government first embraced Socialist ideology with wide open arms, a dismantling of corporate checks and balances was facilitated in the Presidency of Ronald Reagan. By the close of Reagan's second term in office, US government had virtually transformed into that of a Fascist collective, rather than a capitalist individual enterprise system. The two US political parties by this time, were one of the Socialist and the other of the unchecked corporatist. We may clearly observe here that the middle class possess no political party of affiliation or representation in the halls of US Congress

With the middle class no longer having any political representation in the halls of US Congress, here we may make two presumptions. Either the middle class was destined to be fleeced until it was rendered into the standing as a slave class for this new Fascist collective system of US government, the middle class was destined to be absorbed by the Socialist realm of US government, or both occurring in the order so stated. Here standing inside the year 2016 we are forced to conclude by the occurrence of events on the ground, that the truth for future reality lies in the later statement. The future reality is that first the plan is to fleece the wealth of the entire middle class, soon to be followed by some type of complete program embracing mass socialization, yet with the corporation still being allowed to turn massive profits. How might this reality occur? What will the American landscape of the dawning future appear as to any observer on the ground in this new time of coming strife?

As we should recall, by 1880 isolated pockets throughout America revealed the scene of American styled Fascism. We may find examples of this scene in the corporate owned towns and even entire counties of the time.⁵⁴⁹ Since the corporate entity bore no checks, then examples of plebeian abuse are innumerable. Use of cash inside the confines of the corporate owned entities was banned in exchange for company script.⁵⁵⁰ Travelers passing through the town may pause at the local exchange and trade hard cash for company script to spend, at a dollars worth of hard cash on a seventy cents value of script. One was forced to sign up for a ninety day supply of company script upon being hired on by the corporate entity, who owned the entire town and the surrounding panoramic landscape. Since the script was subtracted from the employee's pay voucher in the form of a monthly bill plus interest, in fairly short order his debt margin was greater than his pay check, indenturing him into a type of bondage with the corporate owned estate.

Company script was necessary to access housing owned by the corporation, food from company owned supply stores, supplies and all necessities of life, up to and including entertainment. The individual person owned or controlled nothing, nor was he allowed to. His complete life was only an environment of the corporation. We may observe in this notation the manner in which corporations took over services once owned and dominated by enterprising individuals, who had labored upward on the golden ladder of success before the time of the American Civil War. Since the right for individuals to accomplish this upward climb into the wealth of aristocracy had been abolished, only the corporations now held the unchallenged liberty to do business and thrive into an unsuppressed abundance from doing so.

As we shall recall, rights of the employee were held in complete disregard, in absence of any check to prevent the situation of corruption. The scene on the ground was strikingly reminiscent of scenes found inside concentrations camps of the future German Fascist government, in innumerable instances, a few of which were mentioned in earlier sections of this work. Virtually all concerns of the individual were cast aside by the corporate and government authorities. Safety concerns were held in disregard by the same elitist authorities even though doing so was forbidden by State law,⁵⁵¹ the freedom of speech held

549 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Matewan,_West_Virginia

550 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Company_script

551 State senators sat/sit on corporate boards. Governor Morgan of West Virginia, rejected concerns of the miners, since he was obviously receiving subsidy and working in the service of the corporations.

no relevance, freedom of the press was held in disdain by the same elitist elements. The citizenry of the town had no right to bear arms on company owned property. Worse than the facts listed above, the citizens inside these areas virtually had no right to trial by law, and any criticism could be met with violence from the corporate authority, with no rectifying response from the government owned and corporate purchased court system.

The only time that any court response came about, was when the individual plebeian responded in kind to all of the negative motivation cast before him. If the individual tried to resign his employment, the order was to pay up in full on the debts owed in company script, or at a dollar rate in cash on every seventy cents in script. Failure to do so rendered one into being charged with theft and condemned into a chain gang labor farm; a form of American styled concentration camp, from the best observances that may be analyzed.⁵⁵² While the stated time for the incarceration might be for a finite period, once one found themselves inside the fence behind barbed wire, infractions could easily be fabricated and the charged individual could only accept those claims being thrust upon him, complete with the penalty of extended time inside the fence. In virtually all cases, the individual possessed no right to contest any of the charges; and because of this reality, his stay of ninety days for speaking aloud in criticism of management, for example, could easily transform into one of years, if not a lifetime in large numbers of cases.

From our observation of the historical facts, the possibility that we must consider may be found inside the projection put forth by those facts, in lieu of events on the ground today.⁵⁵³ Based on our analysis at this point, the suggestion of possibility is found in the consideration that corporations may literally purchase the entire real-estate base, at some time in the near future.⁵⁵⁴ Doing so would render every town and city in today's America into the identical situation of mill towns, local company owned towns and mining towns of the past. Just like the workers of the past, the people of this dawning future would be permanently indentured into the interests of corporation, and relegated to the level of whatever capacity for mercy that management possessed. Because of the transformations needed in the US Constitution to facilitate this complete takeover of the US resource base, and the potential of citizens on the ground to resist, the need for an absolute authority to lord over the system would be paramount. At this point in our study the proper question to ask is, has any event in much more recent history occurred that might indicate any suggestion of this possible dominating corporate emergence onto the nationwide scene of America? Does it stand in line with the history already laid out?

In order to give proper answer to the possibility, we must observe the logistical problems that such an effort to totally dominate the citizens of America would encounter. The first and most immediate observation is that resources such as land, retirement and savings accounts, food production equipment, and many other examples are privately *held/owned* by individual people. There exists an American Constitution that preserves this right of private ownership. Labor is demanded to be rewarded by an agreed upon rate of exchange, between the laborer and the employer in a majority number of cases. Finally to back up his position, the individual is allowed to keep and bear both arms and ammunition, so declares the second amendment of the Constitution.

The situation soon becomes obvious that what is needed to accommodate any sort of dawning inside takeover of America would be one of the US government instantly owning the entire resource base, then selling it back down to the corporations. The first herald of this dawning scene would be some sort of wholesale assault on the second amendment, intending to render the entire US population base free of access to any sort of weaponry, before moving in to implement a corporate dominated rule of law.

552 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prison_farm

553 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/entry/this-is-why-your-paycheck-might-feel-lighter_us

554 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Federal_takeover_of_Fannie_Mae_and_Freddie_Mac

The military would be required to position itself strategically ⁵⁵⁵ for their coming involvement with securing the population base, garnishing all weapons held by the masses, dividing the masses and relocating them into containment facilities, until the great property exchange could take place between government and the corporations. Any resistance from the masses would be immediately liquidated, with no questions asked unless it was only one of notating specifically whom these liquidated individuals were, so that their names and figures might be eliminated from the computer data bank in which the entire US population already holds it's own place, listed inside already well established Martial Law districts.

As the individuals are rounded up and delivered into these facilities, computerized identity recognition technology ⁵⁵⁶ would be able to do a near instant roll check as the single file lines are marched into the containment facility. As we should well recall from our studies, the entire nation of America has long since already been divided up into marital law districts, ⁵⁵⁷ hence the population base has already been categorized into these districts and recorded into computer data banks. The names are known, current addresses, every address where the individual has lived, the types of vehicles owned by every individual, the numbers in their family, if they have a family, if he owns arms, how many and what specific types... and the list goes on. This author anticipates that there may even exist personality profile assessments garnished from medical reports, mandated psychological evaluations for employment, child custody trials and school accumulative folders. ⁵⁵⁸

Once an individual district has been completely emptied of it's human population, if any were missing from the facility, the computer would instantly allow the authorities to know, giving the person's most current former address and all of his specific details. The first response from authority would be to maneuver a drone six miles above, ⁵⁵⁹ that held the potential of watching an area consisting of thirty miles for every day since the individual was last notated as being at his former residence. Any movement of personnel on the ground inside the parameter would be instantly notated by the camera on the drone and the computer in the containment facility. If the entire district had been emptied of it's citizenry, then the only persons moving about would be security personnel, who would be required to instantly identify themselves upon radio or computerized request. Any individual who failed to identify themselves would then consequently, become targeted by the security forces and quite possibility charged with illegal entry, if not just simply arrested outright.

What is being stated here is that prior to this sort of scenario occurring, we would observe a number of heralding events. The first herald would be an outright attack on the second amendment of the US Constitution. The second herald might be a strategic placement of military personnel inside US borders. We may be forced to observe very closely, since more than likely, these maneuvers would be clandestine in nature, so as not to alert the citizen population. Another herald may be a general extortionist increase in the commanding nature of local, State and Federal governments, with forceful mandates that insult the basic fabric of American society ⁵⁶⁰ and the freedom of choice preserved by the US Constitutional law. ⁵⁶¹ Such mandates are made, then observed very closely by elites, to record the

555 <http://www.truthandaction.org/operation-jade-helm-massive-military-drill-across-7-states-unconventional-warfare/>

556 <http://www.theguardian.com/technology/2014/may/04/facial-recognition-technology-identity-tesco-ethical-issues>

557 <http://www.morningliberty.com/2010/07/28/martial-law-10-regions-for-u-s-are-ready/>

558 <http://freedomoutpost.com/government-keeps-personal-information-forever/>

559 <http://www.foxnews.com/story/2008/03/26/spy-in-sky-drone-may-soon-keep-watchful-eye-over-south-florida.html>

560 <http://www.wnd.com/2016/01/another-state-rebels-against-same-sex-marriage-mandate/>

561 <http://www.ijreview.com/2014/01/108737-rand-paul-warns-america-given-freedom-choice/>

details of any resistance to these authoritarian orders. Not only may areas where elites will encounter the most resistance be analytically determined, but specifically whom it is that will most likely resist the coming purloining order, and how.

As noted earlier, once martial law has been declared, the US government owns all resources and the Constitution is totally suspended, as are all Constitutional rights of citizens, including the precious right to trial by court of law. After the citizen base is rounded up, the government could then sell the entire real-estate holding back down to some sort of corporate entity.⁵⁶² In the same twinkling of an eye all savings accounts, retirement accounts and financial holdings would be in possession of the US government. Here alone there exists far more than enough funds held to pay off the national debt to the Chinese, for example.^{563 564}

Later on, the people of the land would be reestablished into the corporate owned towns and cities of America, with all of his personal needs taken care of, in the name of both government and corporation. His new Constitution would be one of all rights given over to the corporate entity, since individual citizens would now be indirectly assigned underneath the label of *property*⁵⁶⁵ owned by the elites running the system. No more mortgage payments that can't be paid,⁵⁶⁶ no more huge tax bills⁵⁶⁷ and healthcare costs,⁵⁶⁸ no more food bills or transportation costs, not to mention citizens who pollute the environment by raising cows for the "*sinful*" purpose of eating meat and driving cars that guzzle gas. Every facilitation would be taken care of by the insatiable corporate nation and the new Socialist authoritarian State.

If the notations above are indeed the future of the United States citizen base, then what event of recent history foretells the possibility? Most certainly if US history manifests incidences of it's past with examples of possibility, then where is the event that will serve to usher in this new era of Americana that stands in such stark opposition to it's original individual enterprise system, secured by the blood of it's youth long lost and a cherished inviolable Constitution? Please reveal unto us, oh thou screen of crystal clear omniscient glass, those most recent secrets of America's controversial past, that betray disturbing possibilities of a dawning daunting future that is destined to affect every man, woman and child inside the entire American nation.

September First, Two Thousand And One

Out of all events on American soil in the last seventy five years, nine-eleven ranks among one of the most solid in the mind of America's citizens. Just as it was during the time of Kennedy's assassination, virtually every individual American citizen who is old enough to have witnessed the events and comprehended what was unfolding before him, is aware of his own specific location and exactly what it was that he was engaged in at the moment of the event. Few individuals could believe what their eyes beheld. Questions floated about in the air, such as specifically, how it was that the hijackers managed to seize control of the planes? Who were the hijackers to begin with? Why did these people attack

562 <http://www.thefederalistpapers.org/economics-2/china-is-buying-large-chunks-of-land-across-america-and-could-become-dominant-landowner>

563 <http://www.pionline.com/article/20130626/ONLINE/130629908/ici-us-retirement-assets-hit-record-208-trillion>

564 <http://www.investopedia.com/articles/investing/080615/china-owns-us-debt-how-much.asp>

565 Category assigned a euphemism designed to distract the rank and file plebeian from making the analogy, yet still means company property.

566 <http://www.cutimes.com/2015/08/21/foreclosures-rise-by-14-realtytrac>

567 <http://www.rense.com/general31/prop.htm>

568 <https://www.ahip.org/Issues/Rising-Health-Care-Costs.aspx>

innocent American citizens? The question that arose as the weeks passed then became one of, just how it was specifically that the situation would be addressed? Why did our government seem to simply drag it's feet in arriving at an appropriate conclusive decision?

At the time of the event, the author of this work had close contacts with airport personnel. In addition to the last notation, he worked for a traveling maintenance company that carried him virtually all over America, allowing him to work in a number of different settings, one of which was an airport scenario. He had been employed with this company for approximately three years prior to the event of 9-11. The last couple of years it had seemed that he was finding himself employed at airports in four month stints and even longer, only to relocate into the next site in another State, sometimes adjacent; at other times, several States over.

During the time of the 9-11 attack, the author also worked as a representative for one of the major national charities, as a sideline gig. This charity recruited for funds from business entities, including airports and maintenance companies, and held a very positive standing among these enterprise entities to the point that employees who were also representatives, had no problems getting leave time to attend mandatory charity conventions. In the author's specific example which may have been an exception to the general rule, he was allowed to continue receiving his regular pay, even though he was not present on the job site.⁵⁶⁹

On the day of the attack, the author had been at one of these conventions since 0800 in the morning. The group was being addressed concerning a forthcoming change in paper work, collection procedures for donations, recruitment policy, and the like. There had been a pause for a quick break with a breakfast snack of fried ham, biscuits and coffee, then another speaker arose to the fore. As he spoke fluently for approximately thirty minutes following breakfast, he paused abruptly, making the announcement that something really huge had just occurred. He was not sure as to specifically what the occurrence was, but that he had been notified on his hip monitor that something really large and negative had occurred somewhere inside national boundaries.

As the charity supervisor continued to speak, the author's mind drifted backward, some six months into the past. At another location all personnel on site at the airport establishment were required to attend a meeting hosted by a CIA terror expert. This expert had made the announcement that something really big and bad was about to happen inside the nation of America, and that somehow it involved airports. No person could determine specifically when, where or how, but they knew that it would be really big and bad from international radio transmissions that were being picked up, he said. Many people were anticipated to perish. What the intention and purpose of that meeting included was a how-to instruction for recognizing suspicious activity at airports.

For some odd reason, perhaps a premonition of an unknown sort, the author did not want to go to work on the day of the attack. He even went as far as to tell his wife that he felt as if something really negative was about to occur, but he could not tell specifically what it was in regard to. When he stepped out of the car that morning, he did so with the heavy feeling of apprehension. The general scene on site tended to be a bit hostile for the period of his employment there, but this premonition of looming negativity felt to be much deeper than simply slightly hostile working conditions.

The speaker continued on for approximately thirty minutes following our break for morning bread and coffee, then suddenly paused, appearing a bit choked up. He picked his hip monitor up, stepping to the side briefly. Two or three other supervisors raced up, pausing in consultation with him, then our speaker resumed his position before the podium and the microphone. He adjusted the mic', which rang sharply, then silenced just as quickly.

⁵⁶⁹ For reasons of personal security, exact specific details regarding the author's personal life may be withheld or intentionally glossed over.

“I have an announcement to make,” he spoke into the mic' with an air of foreboding anticipation.

“Something really big has happened, as I stated earlier. As a matter of fact, this incident is so large and dramatic that we have determined to cancel our meeting for today. We do not know all of the details as of yet, but it appears that a jet airliner has just crashed into one of the twin towers at the World Trade Center in New York City. Allow me to repeat this announcement... It appears that a Boeing 747 has just crashed into one of the twin towers in New York City. The scene is one of astonishing horror that words just cannot describe at this time. This meeting is adjourned for the day!”

The general scene was one of astonishment and disbelief at the same time. The people moving briskly about with an audible hum that buzzed high above all other sounds in the meeting room. The author then loaded back up into his company truck, making his way back toward the front gate on the airport grounds only a few miles away. Upon his arrival, the scene was certainly one of anxiety and tension, conjugated with a force of raw authority like that never witnessed inside the facility, at least since the time of this author's arrival at the site and onto the grounds.

Not only were the regular police moving forward on the grounds in individual units consisting of nine officers to the specific unit, the military police presence was highly visible at virtually every exit and entry point on the facility, as well as doing regular patrols throughout the premises. Not only were their physical bodies present, but they were also fully armed, giving the appearance of being prepared for possible confrontation. When the author requested entry into the rear premises of the airport maintenance area, not only did he have to show ID, his direct supervisor was compelled to make his way through the gate, giving him escort back onto the grounds. His supervisor was also given strict instruction to keep all personnel under his specific guard, and at all times. The suggestion put forth by the MP to the author's supervisor was that failure to do so at any time may possibly even invite arrest, with potential charges levied, were he to fail in maintaining the order.

On a daily basis all employees were requested to chart their every move, handing this chart over to their immediate supervisors at the days end, until further notice was given. Several personnel, including the author, were requested to appear in a back room meeting area, where security officials virtually interrogated them all on an individual basis, since a mere week before the attack these individuals had discovered a large of portrait of Osama Bin Laden leaning against a wall in the hallway, going from the lobby down into the boarding room of the airport, promptly turning it in to the director and chief management personnel; although at that specific time, the portrait was of no real concern. This interrogation lasted for approximately an hour before any person was allowed release. It appeared to the author that the employees were being drilled for the purpose of determining if any within the facility had placed the portrait, suggesting possibility of personal involvement with the events that had occurred. Finally at long last, all were cleared and released.

Following the release, those employees contained made their way into the upper level television viewing room, where the second tower had just been struck not too much earlier before, both towers now roared with flames. The scene that bled into our faces was the one of a dozen or more people leaping from the towers and the flames, to their deaths onto the pavement far below. The feeling that prevailed was one of heartbreak and wincing, when the level of terror from the smoke and flames experienced by the tower occupants was imagined by everyone present in the room.

Though it was observed that the fire patrol scrambled about and those brave firemen raced up the tall stairways directly into the raging flames, even their best efforts failed to quench the might of the roaring fire. The apex of the experience, the highest level of terror in the entire event, was when the two towers came crashing down, one floor on top of the other, until the cloud of dust that arose from the earth and streets beneath enshrouded the scene of events below. It seemed from the television screen where we sat, that the entire city of New York was a total chaotic melee.

From that day forward, all flights on US soil were grounded for the next thirty to ninety days, except mail, emergency and security flights of any sort. The days consisted of general equipment maintenance, maintaining the grounds and simply making our way through the course of the day. During the time, since all airport personnel were basically grounded and available for assisting inside the general terminal area, their job was to rearrange the seats and general equipment of the facility.

There were a number of rather interesting, if not even slightly humorous events recalled from the time period, that are interpreted as appearing to alleviate the heavy feeling of foreboding that was felt to saturate the air all around us. In this recollection, two specific events come to mind that should serve to reflect the general mood of the time period, and reflect the general atmosphere in a series of events that no doubt, occurred nationwide at the time.

On a single day during the ninety day freeze of flights, all airport personnel were called out into the runway grounds of the airport. According to the security officials present, thirty incoming soldiers had reported that a mysterious small plane had flown over the grounds, possibly a hang glider, we were informed. Radar in the air tower had failed to pick the suspected subject up. According to the report from these soldiers, a parachutist had appeared from the plane, glided down into the airfield, folded up his chute, raced across the yard, leaped the fence surrounding the entire runway strip, took out a folded motorized scooter and buzzed off down the highway, according to combined eyewitness accounts in scattered areas of the grounds. What we were requested to do was to search for clues, and confirm or deny the report. Most of the people present simply laughed at the request, although very reputable and respected management officials appeared to confirm that the sighting was fact.

Unusual tracks were discovered by the author and his accomplices, but dead ended at the fence. A thorough check on the outside of the fence beside the highway revealed nothing. Most individuals present laughed at the suggestion of a parachutist as being a hoax designed to simply test reaction time and the effectiveness of investigative efforts. The author on the other hand, does believe that some person strange to rank and file airport employees did in-fact walk around to facilitate a suggestion of possibility, but disregards the notion of a parachutist roaring away from the combat zone on a folding scooter. More than likely the situation was indeed simply a reactionary test conducted by airport security officials. Reaction time and clarity of eyewitness accounts were being monitored. Alertness capabilities of subordinate employees was also of consideration during the general proceedings, up to and including questions of why, when subjects were noted as failing the test.

Another interesting incident occurred that consumed half a day, if not slightly more. All airport personnel were requested to participate. In this scenario we were all requested to pretend that a mass terror attack had just occurred. We were all assigned specific wounds listed on a placard that was colored red, blue, or green. Red was critical, blue was serious and green was mild. The wound of this author was listed as a gaping chest wound. We were asked to simply lie down on the ground, and allow emergency personnel to respond.

It appeared to this author that we lay there for more than an hour. Soon the emergency personnel arrived at long last. Once they finally arrived the situation moved along at a much more brisk pace, if not even a bit too dramatic, considering the general nature of those listed as having serious wounds. That being said, the total time frame virtually consumed the entire day, consisting of loading casualties onto stretchers, stabilizing medical equipment, racing all of us to the local medical facility, surgeons quickly reviewing operating procedures, tools, and equipment, then finally reloading us and returning us back to the airport grounds. Probably the worse part of the entire experience was the ambulance ride into the infirmary facility, I am sorry to report, and this was at a time when the author was in perfect health!

Thank the good Lord that the situation described above was only a pretend scenario. May Americans never be forced by the hand of fate to experience a very true horror of the worst magnitude; but as

history has thus far revealed in stated facts of occurrences, strong suggestions looming forth in our direction are that *the very worst of possibilities, may yet still be upon us*.

The time remaining on the airport grounds was interesting at best and more than likely, a once-in-a-life time experience. The author is glad that he was allowed by fate to have this experience in the scene and circumstance that he did. By the time of the Federal permission to resume flights being restored, the author had moved on down the road to the next job site. In this case, the following assignment was at a chicken plant, somewhere deep inside the southeastern States.

What Exactly Occurred?

The most difficult part about understanding nine-eleven is sifting through all of the information to determine specifically what it was that occurred. According to the official report, a number of hijackers who had boarded four specific planes simply gained control of the planes, murdered the pilots, assumed their seats, then attempted to direct these flights into four different, very high profile political and economic targets. These targets included both towers, one and two, of the World Trade Center. The WTC represented the trading relations of the US with the entire world. We may presume that attacking this target was a symbolic act, but it also bore heavy realistic economic ties with the City Of New York, which form the banking hub for the entire nation of America, as we have already intimated in the course of this work. In this regard we may safely label the attack of 9-11 as being an attack on America's economy.

The third plane headed for the Pentagon, where it actually crashed into the building, destroying sections of the huge complex. A strong suspicion is that the passenger crew may have been in the process of overtaking the plane from the hijackers, but not much more is known for certain. The entire crew perished, as did numbers of others on the ground.

A fourth plane was headed toward the White House, according to our understanding of the situation, but the passenger crew anticipated the negative possibilities, then moved to retake the plane from the hijackers in this scenario as well. The attempt was nearly successful; but sadly, the hijackers perceived the threat to their plans, then chose to crash the plane into the earth below, murdering all passengers and themselves, rather than continue on in lieu of risking a passenger retake. Upon our reading of these notations, the questions that reverberate through our minds are innumerable and very long, and our search for answers nearly always fruitless, as we plow through the myriad of possibilities. Out of the vast deep and wide sludge pile of endless questions, however, certain specific ones seem to continue resurfacing.

Who were the hijackers? How did they board the planes? From Where did they originate? Where was the US security apparatus who should have presumed the possibilities, then moved to effectively neutralize them? How many people in total perished in the attack and preceding events following the crash? If the hijackers were legal visitors or immigrants and they hailed from Nation States known to actively sponsor terrorism, then why were they even allowed into the US in the first place? If they indeed did hail from Nation States supporting terrorism, then how did they receive training demonstrating information instructing in the process of flying an American jetliner, without sending up security alert red flags?

The last question in lieu of the one immediately before it, in-fact should add more puzzle to the analysis than answers to it, arousing much more suspicion of negative possibility. Thankfully the writer of this work is not the only analyst who has begun to ask specific key questions and search for answers from the information that we have access to. The wonder found in non-mainstream information revealed by credentialed analytic investigators is deduced via their access to information, far beyond

the accessibility scope of average people, who dare to ask questions. To initiate the investigative process, let's examine an official summary of the events that occurred on 9-1-1, before we commence our analytical examination of the specifics. Our source comes from Wikipedia's account of the September eleven attacks. The author has provided a direct copy of the summary:

The September 11 attacks (also referred to as 9/11) were a series of four coordinated terrorist attacks by the Islamic terrorist group Al-Qaeda on the United States on the morning of Tuesday, September 11, 2001. The attacks consisted of suicide attacks used to target symbolic U.S. landmarks. Four passenger airliners—which all departed from airports on the U.S. East Coast bound for California—were hijacked by 19 al-Qaeda terrorists to be flown into buildings. Two of the planes, American Airlines Flight 11 and United Airlines Flight 175, were crashed into the North and South towers, respectively, of the World Trade Center complex in New York City. Within an hour and 42 minutes, both 110-story towers collapsed, with debris and the resulting fires causing partial or complete collapse of all other buildings in the World Trade Center complex, including the 47-story 7 World Trade Center tower, as well as significant damage to ten other large surrounding structures. A third plane, American Airlines Flight 77, was crashed into the Pentagon (the headquarters of the United States Department of Defense) in Arlington County, Virginia, leading to a partial collapse in the Pentagon's western side. The fourth plane, United Airlines Flight 93, initially was steered toward Washington, D.C., but crashed into a field near Shanksville, Pennsylvania, after its passengers tried to overcome the hijackers. In total, the attacks claimed the lives of 2,996 people (including the 19 hijackers) and caused at least \$10 billion in property and infrastructure damage and \$3 trillion in total costs. It was the deadliest incident for firefighters and law enforcement officers in the history of the United States, with 343 and 72 killed respectively.

Suspicion for the attack quickly fell on Al-Qaeda. The United States responded to the attacks by launching the War on Terror and invading Afghanistan to depose the Taliban, which had harbored al-Qaeda. Many countries strengthened their anti-terrorism legislation and expanded the powers of law enforcement and intelligence agencies to prevent terrorist attacks. Although al-Qaeda's leader, Osama bin Laden, initially denied any involvement, in 2004 he claimed responsibility for the attacks. Al-Qaeda and bin Laden cited U.S. support of Israel, the presence of U.S. troops in Saudi Arabia, and sanctions against Iraq as motives. Having evaded capture for almost a decade, bin Laden was located and killed by members of the U.S. military in May 2011.

The destruction of the World Trade Center and nearby infrastructure caused serious damage to the economy of Lower Manhattan and had a significant effect on global markets, closing Wall Street until September 17 and the civilian airspace in the U.S. and Canada until September 13. Many closings, evacuations, and cancellations followed, out of respect or fear of further attacks. Cleanup of the World Trade Center site was completed in May 2002, and the Pentagon was repaired within a year. On November 18, 2006, construction of One World Trade Center began at the World Trade Center site. The building was officially opened on November 3, 2014. Numerous memorials have been constructed, including the National September 11 Memorial & Museum in New York City, the Pentagon Memorial in Arlington County, Virginia, and the Flight 93 National Memorial in a field near Shanksville, Pennsylvania.

In 2008 the author took a trip to New York City around Christmas time. The intent was to visit a few family members and friends, and to do a bit of site seeing as we traveled along throughout the city. We arrived by train in Long Island, then taxied on into Manhattan, pausing in the community of “Little Italy,” China Town and a few others along the way. We virtually could not go back home without riding to the summit of the Empire State Building with the kids, visiting Broadway and walking through Trump Towers. The kids really got a kick out of the huge toy store inside Macy's during that time of the

year. We also made our way to Elise Island and the Statue Of Liberty, an ancient Roman statue and goddess, as we shall recall.

While the sites of the city were very impressive and the kids got a really big kick out of the toy store and the scene of roasting chestnuts on fifth avenue, what both the wife and I were struck with was the obvious sign of deterioration all over the general metropolis, since both her and myself had spent a number of months down-town back during the 1980's, when the general scene was strikingly different. Immediately we suspected that the huge insurance drain from the attacks on the World Trade Center must have seriously damaged the financial capacity of the municipality at large. On this suspicion, we decided to initiate our own investigation of the events from information that we garnished in our conversation with the people on the ground.

We began with a relative of the wife's whom we were staying with right there on Long Island. His family basically confirmed our suspicions, indeed the city had been hurt in it's finances by the attacks on the World Trade Center towers. As the towers collapsed into the gaping earth below, a house of cards collapsed with it, made up of insurance companies, life insurance policies, company medical policies and other considerations far to numerous to list. The result was that the city had no remaining choice, but to pony up, as all of us would understand.

Later on in the course of the day, all of us actually visited the site of the World Trade Center towers, which gave the appearance at that time of remaining in a stage of reconstruction and clean-up in the general area, to my shock and surprise. Later on we were met by other couples who were friends of our hosts, who had wanted to view the area in our company. As we all stood behind the metal railing surrounding the site, which at the time was only a huge gaping hole with the surrounding structures still under repair, I simply could not withhold from asking the ultimate question; I turned facing into the blustery wind to make an inquiry from the man of the home in which we stayed. "How many people perished," I asked? An immediate but very tart reply was 5000 people! Later on I checked the figure from several other unrelated people and received the same figure response.

This figure I was told, contrasted the official notation of three thousand at best, because the official figure only included employees of the World Trade Center. The other unmentioned deaths included repairmen, flower delivery drivers, food delivery people, temporary maintenance personnel, elevator repairmen, mail delivery people, tourists who dropped by on the wrong day and at the wrong time, and the list goes on and on. All that I could do was to simply pause and glare at the massive hole in shock. The toughest part to accept was that such a massive number of innocent people had perished in a literal blink of an eye. Why did situations like this have to be so?

The next question that I asked was why the other deaths were not included in the official figure? The answers were a bit varied, but ran along the line of government not wanting to incite the American people with such massive death figures. My personal thought was that three thousand dead should well have been enough to do the job of arousing anger, but evidently those in the business of twisting public information and recorded history, knew much better than I. The thought caused me to pause once more again, gazing into the massive hole as I pondered a much deeper question in silence to myself. What if other information involving this occurrence had been intentionally distorted or withheld?

My mind drifted as I gazed forward blankly, thinking of the US attack on the nation of Iraq that followed the terrorist attack on the World Trade Center. No Iraqis were among the hijackers, were there? The terrorist hijackers were primarily from Saudi Arabia, if we may recall correctly, a nation known to sponsor terrorism! ⁵⁷⁰ Why did the US have to invade Iraq? US government appeal for justification was the search for "*weapons of mass destruction*," although there was no clear definition given as to what specifically fell underneath that label. Based on newspaper accounts, a sawed off

570 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/State-sponsored_terrorism#Saudi_Arabia

shotgun constitutes a *weapon of mass destruction*, the last time that I had bothered to check! The notation regarding sawed off shotguns may amuse readers, but people have been arrested, doing hard time and paying huge fines, with the justification for it being that owning sawed off shotguns is illegal because they are weapons of mass destruction.

A new revelation should be very obvious by now, that something else well may have been going on involving the attack of September eleven. We should also be well aware that vast wealth lies in both war and oil, and Iraq was in possession of huge oil stocks long before the attack involving the World Trade Center and the US invasion of Iraq. As we shall recall, Standard Oil, a massive oil conglomerate, is a company financed by the banking cartel of The Federal Reserve, as is Kellogg, Brown and Root, a massive security and construction firm. If something else was going on here in the notations above, then the question should cause us to pause and dare to ask what else has been misrepresented back down to us by the authorities from high above, whom we all know are working for the clandestine central bank that rules the nation of America? Indeed were the events of September eleven, two thousand and one, as we have been led by the authorities to believe? We shall ask again this ultimate question that continues to resurface..., *what else could have possibly been going on here?*

Before we may continue on in our quest for the truth, we must first examine the conclusions of other non-mainstream experts, who possess access to information that would prove that situations were simply not as we have been led to believe. In other words, we need examination of hard evidence left from the remains of the two towers, and a publicly stated expert conclusion. Our source in this information begins with a direct copy of an introduction to David Chandler's work, *Why I Am Convinced That 9-11 Was An Inside Job*, by Mike Cook. Later on a link to the entire PDF text will be provided:

The events of 9/11 were huge. The body of evidence that the administration, or other agencies within the US government, were involved is also huge. The problem with summarizing the information is that the scale of the operation and its cover-up are so vast. Finding smoking guns is like picking up litter on a field. It's hard to move in a straight line. That makes it hard to create a simple narrative.

My personal questioning of the events of 9/11 began a few years later, when my sister went to a 9/11 conference and brought back books, DVDs, and enthusiasm. I watched the DVDs and became especially fascinated with one clip where the North Tower appeared to be literally erupting as it fell. One streamer caught my eye because I was able to follow its trajectory. I did some simple measurements right on the TV screen and estimated that the horizontal ejection velocity of that stream of debris was around 60 mi/hr. These ejections of material were from high in the building. How could heavy steel members be thrown sideways so fast when even the downward collapse had not picked up very much speed? This did not seem to me to be consistent with a purely gravitational collapse. I was hooked. I started using some video analysis tools I use in my teaching to analyze the motions of various ejecta and the buildings themselves.

Several videos of the collapse of both towers show waves of horizontal mass ejections that race down the faces of the buildings, nearly keeping pace with material falling outside the building, well below the zone of destruction itself. (YouTube: South Tower Coming Down and Race with Gravity.) The ejections appear to come from many floors at the same time, which is inconsistent with the idea that the ejections consisted of debris blown out floor-by-floor as the floors pancaked together. In addition to the massive waves of ejections there are many photographs and videos showing individual, focused, high-speed ejections of material many floors below the point of collapse. These are easily explained as explosive ejections. They are not convincingly explained as escaping jets of compressed air.

The lack of sufficient cause for the collapse has been thoroughly documented, disputed, rationalized, and obfuscated. The jet fuel would have burned off within the first ten minutes. Most of the fuel burned up in a fireball outside the building, especially in the case of the South Tower where the plane mostly

missed the core columns. The fires in the buildings, beyond the first few minutes, were essentially office fires, and not very large ones at that, ignited by the jet fuel, like lighter fluid on charcoal. Jet fuel is kerosene. Temperatures from either kerosene or office fires are insufficient to melt, or even catastrophically weaken, the massive steel columns running up the core of the building. Even if the flames and air temperature were maximally hot, the large mass of steel would wick away the heat and not raise the steel temperature sufficiently. For the steel temperature to come close to the air temperature the fires would have to be of long duration, but these fires were very brief, on the order of an hour. There are photographs and video footage of a woman leaning on a girder and waving in the hole where one of the airplanes crashed waiting to be rescued. This would seem to be direct testimony that the fires on the floors where the impact and the jet fuel had their greatest effect, had subsided, and the air and steel temperatures were moderate enough for people to walk around and touch the steel: nowhere near hot enough to cause failure of the structural steel columns. The fact that the fires were emitting black smoke is a sign that they were not burning at high efficiency, so high estimates for fire temperatures are unwarranted. Furthermore, no steel beams recovered by NIST during its investigation showed temperatures over a few hundred degrees—far below the temperatures needed to weaken steel. (The small sample of steel studied after the event is a problem in establishing steel temperatures conclusively, but by the same token, it speaks to the rapid and near-total destruction of the crime scene. Destruction of any crime scene is itself a crime. In this case it is part of an ongoing criminal cover-up of mass murder.)

On the other extreme of temperatures, the research of Steven Jones, Kevin Ryan, and others have established that there were very high temperatures present in the building, not just enough to weaken steel, but to melt it. They found evidence for thermite in the rubble pile. There were pools of molten steel under the rubble piles of Buildings 1 and 2 (the North and South Towers) and Building 7 that remained molten for weeks after the building collapses, indicating a continuing energy source. NASA thermal images show evidence of high temperatures on the surface of the rubble pile for literally months, indicating even higher temperatures below. Furthermore, several research groups found tiny iron spheres in the dust scattered all over Manhattan. These are from tiny droplets of molten iron that solidified before hitting the ground. For there to be tiny spheres of iron in the dust, there had to be temperatures above the melting point of iron, and a blast event to atomize the molten iron into droplets during the collapse of the building, for it to be distributed with the dust. These are droplets of iron, not steel. They did not come from the structural steel of the towers. Iron spheres are an expected byproduct of the thermite reaction. Along with the iron spheres, Steven Jones also discovered red and gray layered chips in the dust samples, which turned out to have the signature of thermite.

In April 2009 an international team of scientists published a seminal paper identifying the red and gray chips found in the dust as high-tech nano-thermite, also known as super-thermite. Unlike ordinary thermite or thermate, which could be considered high-temperature incendiaries, nanothermite releases its energy at a much higher rate because of the high surface-to-volume ratio of the particles. When combined with suitable volatile materials, nano-thermite can be formulated as an explosive. The ignition temperature is also much lower than ordinary thermite.

Everyone has seen the destruction of the Twin Towers. Many people have never seen, or even heard about, the destruction of Building 7, a 47-story building across the street from the North Tower. For many people it was seeing Building 7 fall that brought them into the 9/11 Truth Movement. Building 7 came down at 5:20 in the evening of 9/11, even though it was not hit by an airplane and only had fires on a few floors. If you have ever seen a controlled demolition on TV, that is what the collapse of Building 7 looked like. It was a bottom-up demolition. It looks like the building is just sinking into the ground. The roof line stayed level as it fell, implying that the onset of collapse was simultaneous across the whole width of the building, and it came down in freefall, implying that it met zero resistance. I had

heard others claim that it fell at freefall, which seemed hard to believe, so I measured the rate of collapse myself. I can confirm that the first 2.5 seconds of the collapse is indistinguishable from absolute freefall. Everything about the collapse points to controlled demolition. The 9/11 commission omitted any mention of Building 7, and the main NIST investigation offered no explanation for its collapse.

Ironically, although Building 7 was ignored after it collapsed, there is ample evidence of foreknowledge. BBC and CNN both reported its collapse, complete with an explanation for why it happened, but they got their script wrong and did the report while the building was still standing. In both cases, the intact building is clearly visible behind the reporter announcing the collapse. There are also numerous video and narrative accounts of policemen and firemen clearing people away, saying the building was going to come down. Larry Silverstein himself, the owner of the building, at one point states that he and an unnamed fire department commander made the decision to "pull it." He later tried to re-interpret his comments, but from the context of the original statement he was clearly indicating they decided to demolish the building. The problem with this statement, of course, is that the building could not have been set up for demolition by the fire department in a matter of hours. Demolitions require weeks of preparation. If the demolition was planned, then the incidents of 9/11 had to have been known, and planned, in advance.

I presented a talk on the physics of 9/11 at a physics teachers' conference at Occidental College in early 2008. The physics teachers in the audience certainly represent a sample of the population with above average intelligence and intellectual curiosity. Yet approximately one-third of the audience had never heard of the collapse of Building 7. Anyone who is "into" 9/11 has seen endless discussion of Building 7, but for those who depend on the mainstream media for their information, it never happened. Given that this was one of the most anomalous events of 9/11, there seems to be a clear conspiracy of silence in the media. Video footage was broadcast on the day of 9/11 itself, but whereas videos of the falling towers persisted on TV for weeks, Building 7 immediately disappeared from the scene.

As blatant as any of the events of 9/11 themselves is the existence of a cover-up. The security cameras at local gas stations and hotels that would have recorded the Pentagon crash were immediately confiscated and withheld from public view. Two New York firefighters have stated that three of the four flight recorders at the World Trade Center were recovered, but according to the 9/11 Commission that they were not. The steel from the World Trade Center site was quickly disposed of, the vast majority of it taken to Asia for recycling. The official investigators retained only a few unrepresentative samples. A structural engineer from UC Berkeley who went to the site as soon as planes were allowed to fly was banned from Ground Zero. He had to do his research in recycling yards as the evidence was being destroyed. The destruction of evidence was not mere oversight or carelessness by the Giuliani administration: it was done in the face of a public outcry from firefighters and others who published angry complaints in the New York Times.

Not only was the physical evidence destroyed, the blueprints of the buildings were made secret and withheld from public view. They were not even made available to the investigators. Copies of some of the architectural and electrical blueprints of the North Tower were later made public by whistle blowers. They are published on the AE911Truth.org website and elsewhere. They confirm the existence of massive columns in the core of the building and cross bracing between the columns, contradicting early claims of the buildings' architectural inadequacy.

There is abundant testimony from many eyewitnesses who reported explosions in the buildings long before they fell, including explosions in the lobby and basements. There is video footage of burn victims who were involved in some of these explosions. There is a video of firefighters using a pay phone interrupted by a loud, startling explosion in Building 7 long before it fell. It has recently been

verified that that video was taken before noon. There is eyewitness testimony by a city official (Barry Jennings) of explosions in Building 7 even before the two towers fell. The leadership of the fire department had the presence of mind to interview hundreds of firefighters—who clearly would have some standing as expert witnesses—in the weeks after 9/11. Many of them testified to explosions in the buildings prior to the collapse. Their testimony was locked away, and released only through recent court action.

The 9/11 commission itself was a result of long and loud pressure by the families of 9/11 victims. Launching an immediate investigation would seem to be a no-brainer, but it was resisted for over a year by the Bush Administration. When the administration finally acquiesced, it appointed Henry Kissinger—one of the least transparent figures in American history—to head the commission. Public outcry and conflict-of-interest resulted in his withdrawing his name. The commission was overtly balanced, with five Republicans and five Democrats, but the Executive Director, who tipped the balance and steered the commission behind the scenes, was Philip Zelikow, a close associate of Condoleezza Rice. In violation of the rules of the commission, Zelikow now appears to have remained in contact with the White House during the investigation. Also, the commission adopted rules that it would present a "consensus" report, meaning no controversial or dissenting opinions would appear. As noted above, they made no mention whatsoever of Building 7 and they suppressed any testimony that would call the official account into question.

Reasons for suspicion go on and on. The scientific investigators for 9/11 have come under scrutiny. NIST, the National Institute of Standards and Technology, was the government agency assigned to investigate the building collapses. The NIST report on Building 7, which was released for public comment in August 2008, claimed that the collapse of Building 7 took 40% longer than a freefall collapse. This is a blatantly false claim. I and others challenged them on this point, and in the November 2008 final report they had a revised analysis in which they admitted a 2.25 second period of freefall, but buried it in a deceptive framework and ignored the obvious implications. Freefall can only occur if all resistance has been removed, simultaneously across the whole width of the building within a small fraction of a second. This is a smoking gun for use of explosives. NIST refused to even look for evidence of explosives. NIST is thus clearly playing a role in the cover-up.

WTC Building #7, a 47-story high-rise not hit by an airplane, exhibited all the characteristics of classic controlled demolition with explosives:

Rapid onset of collapse

Sounds of explosions

Symmetrical structural failure

Free-fall acceleration through the path of what was greatest resistance

Imploded, collapsing completely, landing almost in its own footprint

Massive volume of expanding pyroclastic-like clouds

Expert corroboration from the top European controlled demolition professional

Foreknowledge of "collapse" by media, NYPD, FDNY

In the aftermath of WTC7's destruction, strong evidence of demolition using incendiary devices was discovered:

FEMA finds rapid oxidation and inter-granular melting on structural steel samples

Several tons of molten metal reported by numerous highly qualified witnesses

Chemical signature of the incendiary thermite found in solidified molten metal, and dust samples

WTC7 exhibited none of the characteristics of destruction by fire:

Slow onset with large visible deformations

Asymmetrical collapse which follows the path of least resistance (laws of conservation of momentum would cause a falling, to the side most damaged by the fires)

Evidence of fire temperatures capable of softening steel

High-rise buildings with much larger, hotter, and longer lasting fires have never collapsed

As seen in this revealing photo, the Twin Towers' destruction exhibited all of the characteristics of destruction by explosives:

Destruction proceeds through the path of greatest resistance at nearly free-fall acceleration

Improbable symmetry of debris distribution

Extremely rapid onset of destruction

Over 100 first responders reported explosions and flashes

Multi-ton steel sections ejected laterally

Mid-air pulverization of 90,000 tons of concrete & metal decking

Massive volume of expanding pyroclastic-like clouds

1200-foot-diameter debris field: no "pancaked" floors found

Isolated explosive ejections 20–40 stories below demolition front

Total building destruction: dismemberment of steel frame

Several tons of molten metal found under all 3 high-rises

Evidence of thermite incendiaries found by FEMA in steel samples

Evidence of explosives found in dust samples

The three high-rises exhibited none of the characteristics of destruction by fire:



Slow onset with large visible deformations

Asymmetrical collapse which follows the path of least resistance (laws of conservation of momentum would cause a falling, intact, from the point of plane impact, to the side most damaged by the fires)

Evidence of fire temperatures capable of softening steel

High-rise buildings with much larger, hotter, and longer-lasting fires have never collapsed

A link to the entire text may be found here: ⁵⁷¹

At this point in our study, let's take a quick glance at what we are dealing with here. First we have the attack. We have a following US attack on the nation of Iraq, on the grounds that it was due to the suspicion of the nation's leaders possessing "*weapons of mass destruction*," a very broad term that still has yet to be defined, as it relates to the US invasion of Iraq following the September eleven, two thousand and one attack on the World Trade Center in New York City. The problem with this notation is that none of the terrorist originated in Iraq, nor were they employed by the government of Iraq. We all know as well that Iraq possess huge natural stocks of crude oil, and that Standard Oil and its oil conglomerate subordinates deeply desired that oil. Standard Oil was *financed/virtually owned* by the Bank Of Morgan.

The resulting move to possess the oil led to the need for a well organized military infrastructure to support it. One of the largest of the entities was KBR, another entity embraced by the banking cartel.

571 <http://journalof911studies.com/volume/2010/ChandlerDownwardAccelerationOfWTC1.pdf>

Multi-billions were reaped from the loss of human blood and the ruination of mortal lives, as well as the general destruction of the architecture and natural scenery.

We also have misrepresented details about the numbers of lives lost during the terror incident. What we may conclude in suspicion is that this withholding of details was designed to limit the numbers of insurance claims being filed upon the City Government of New York, shifting the burden of proof that an individual was present during the attack, back onto the families of victims.

As time went on and more observations were being made, even some experts began to ask deep questions. What is revealed is the strong suggestion that the September eleven, two thousand and one attacks on the World Trade Center, The Pentagon, and the one headed to the White House, were staged events, obviously designed to terrorize the American people and put the worst fear for non-compliance with the tyrannical desires of the banking cartel, into the minds of US government officials. The message rendered here when actions taken are put into words, is still one that speaks in simple, direct tones, just as it did to governor Pickens of South Carolina, the Lindbergh family, the Kennedy family, and all of the others...*If you refuse to do our bidding, no person anywhere is safe, not even the ones in the White House or inside the highest seats of the US military. We will do what ever it takes to see that you go down*, so says the banking cartel. *What we really want is the nation of America, that is the sweat, flesh, blood, gold and youth of America's free born citizens for our own benefit, and no person or entity is going to stop us from getting it, no matter what it is that we may be forced to do in the name of exemplifying our point!*

While we may take notice of the vast wealth rendered in the military invasion prompted by the attack of September eleventh, two thousand and one, there was another major development that this event facilitated at the expense of Americas citizen base. True to the prior nature already notated in this complete conquest of America's citizens, this most sinister, horrific terror attack on the US soil, indeed the most direct since the war of 1812, facilitated a great distraction to the US people. This distraction occurred in the identical fashion as did the Civil War for the infringement of the US Constitution found in the exchange for a legal right in the ownership of slaves, away from individuals and over into the hands of large corporations. The Civil Right Era, The Cold War and the Vietnam War served to distract the American masses, while the US government in secret, embraced both Socialist and Communist ideologies, incorporating them into the functions of government intending to purloin the hard won resource base of American citizens, per the instruction of ex-German Fascists who were assisting in erecting this dawning new order of American government.

Now the horrific event of 9-11 would serve to distract, as well as intimidate US government officials ⁵⁷² who may desire to stand strong in contest to the emerging tyranny, in the name of US freeborn citizens and their brilliant blood anointed Constitution. Most importantly, it would serve to *distract*, while the next step on this stairway to American tyranny was taken.

Indeed, once this step was finally taken, there would only be one more needed to occur...and the great American tyranny would then be born. In the end, this tyranny would be destined to exist as being *far more deceptive and negative* than any other, ever to occur in the lands of western society, since few plebeians and most others on the ground anywhere on the face of the earth, would believe that it thrived or even existed. In a worst case scenario, the land of America may wind up losing a hundred million people, or one third of it's present population at the time of this writing. At it's best, this dawning American tyranny would be on par with that of Chairman Mau, in it's process of operation and the number of it's murdered citizens. While the backs of Americas masses were turned, what specific event occurred that would serve to accommodate the birth of America's first corporate supported tyrant, and the dawning purgatory for America's freeborn citizen body?

572 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2001_anthrax_attacks

The Patriot Act

Once again our medium of facts bears these most powerful suggestions of hard truth, always serving to separate the thick rolling mist of deception, in order that the most ghastly of facts might be exposed. While The Patriot Act appeared underneath the guise of preventing terrorism, what it really did was simply dismantle all barriers of privacy that separate the most intimate life specifics of Americans, from the ever prying eyes of US government. To summarize the most important aspect of what the PA did, *it allowed the US President to declare national situations as being “emergency,” without having to go through Congress for approval.* If the need for this measure was so necessary, then the most obvious question behooves us; why would Congress ever *not* declare a national emergency in lieu of some massive act of terrorism, such as a suitcase nuclear detonation or a nationwide biological attack? Maybe they would refuse to make the call if a majority in Congress suspected that hands in US government or those closest to it, were rancid with sewage laced mud from their own personal involvement in the national tragedy at hand!

The problem with this removal of checks facilitated by The Patriot Act, is that once the written declaration for a National Emergency has been signed by the President, in the time that it takes for the single stroke of a pen, *Martial Law is imposed.*⁵⁷³ The instant call for Martial Law does not have to go through the same process, since the order has already been signed.⁵⁷⁴ As we shall recall, underneath an order of Martial Law *the Constitution is abruptly suspended, and all resources and property then fall underneath instant ownership of the US Federal Government.* Few Americans are aware of this reality, and the growing possibility for it's emergence.

Under an order for Martial Law, the citizens literally are reduced into chattel for the purpose of providing subsistence to fulfill the imposed obligation of maintaining the US Federal government. The citizen base may be forced relocated into “*containment facilities,*” and compelled into labor service, with no promise what-so-ever to provide any wage exchange for the labor in the present time span, or at any time in the future from the time of events. All rights of trial-by-court-of-law are suspended indefinitely until given an official notice of change. Individuals or entire groups of individuals may be summarily executed for trivial matters, such as not revealing the location of food supplies, food production capabilities or tools. It would go without contest that possession of weapons would invite an instant death sentence. Then of course, we would have instances derived from an abuse of authority by troops and Federal officials at large, who felt that they were immune to any sort of plebeian recourse.

Additional horrors nearly always accompany instances of martial law, such as those that were notated in the incidence of the State Reconstruction that followed the Civil War. Official recorded information can be difficult to locate, but one may be sure that those same terrors occurred then, that occur in modern day accounts coming from nations outside of the US.⁵⁷⁵ These terrors and more we shall also see rebirth in the looming future situation of America,⁵⁷⁶ especially when the population stands to resist the mass round-up that shall precede the incidences of citizens being delivered into labor camps and forced into Federal bondage.

Such realities and a number of others, are why at least one State, the *State of Tennessee*, has disregarded any call for martial law and outlawed their State officials from being able to ever make the declaration.⁵⁷⁷ The State's memories of the call for Martial Law are simply just far to negative for it's

573 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/jim-garrison/martial-law-under-another_b_1370819.html

574 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Executive_Order_13603

575 <http://www.infowars.com/france-declares-permanent-police-state/>

576 <http://www.rense.com/general65/surviv.htm>

577 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Constitution_of_Tennessee

citizens to hold in collective disregard. Such notations are great for those determining to establish a personal hideaway for the purpose of preserving themselves in case of such events ever occurring. In the few areas where rights of citizens in this case are protected, legally one may *actually stand and fight any authoritarian agent's intrusion onto ones estate* accompanying the effort to confiscate personal resources, or force relocate that specific individual in violation of his Constitutional rights. If the person survived through the situation and resulting shooting scenario with *military/swat team* officials, at least he would have a leg to stand on in the court battle for his resistance to Federal or State officials that would most surely be initiated against him, once the prevailing national situation settled.

Outside of these “safe” areas his future may be very grim, since he would be promptly condemned for resisting government officers. We would hope that the once targeted individual would be given due consideration for his pernicious circumstance under legal council inside a legitimate court of law, but we must never place any solid convictions upon this assumption. In the end one's best hope would be to remain completely outside the realm of detection; although as alluded to earlier, the search for individuals labeled by the computer as missing from the Martial Law districts and the data bank of names within each martial law district, *would be most incessant* and the electronic technology utilized to locate him, very advanced and thorough; although still very possible to evade with a solid measure of analytical planning and organization to include the possibility.

As we shall recall from the incident of the attack on September eleven, two thousand and one, this document known as The Patriot Act was huge, some two thousand pages worth. In the days following the attack it appeared that the halls of US Congress were very chaotic, and in the midst of this great stir, this massive document was being proposed, pushed with hasty urgency and duress, then finally voted into law, with virtually no senator or Representative truly knowing specific details of what was included inside. There were a number of loud calls from both State senators and Representatives for the move to pass the document to slow, until direct details of specific allowances contained inside were exposed.

What struck this author hardest as he stood in observance of the event while it occurred, was the notation that those who wanted to simply just shove the massive document through, were in heated argumentative contest on the congressional floor, with those making the public call for prudence and inquiring hesitation, asking aloud the point blank question of “*what specifically is inside this document,*” yet never once receiving any reply. In the end, the document was simply escorted through, with the true details not known until a number of months later. Once those specifics were known, then we of the future may be readily aware of the truth in exactly what it was that really occurred at the time.

In this very factual notation in the course of events above, we may find one more confirmation on the line of powerful suggestions revealing the truth in what had just occurred in the attack and the events that followed. As we may recall, following the attack, we have specific details indicating that demolition type explosions were detonated, as were already mentioned above. What followed was an invasion of Iraq, rather than one of Saudi Arabia, the place from where it was the plane hijackers hailed. Iraq is extremely oil rich, and virtually the entire US oil industry is financed by the *House Of Morgan* who serves as a deceptive proxy for *The Rothschild Family of Europe* to operate through. The industrial military war machine also generates billions in profits to the same center of US financing.

In this notation we may observe whom it is that benefits most from this hugely negative event, giving us powerful suggestions of specifically where it is that responsibility for the occurrence lies. This notation fits in perfectly with the line of precedence in the financial history of America, and the events facilitated by the banking cartel in conjunction with it's massive forces of darkness that served to transform US History, and the anointed heritage of liberty with it's citizen people for all time to come.

In addition to the above account, let us never ignore our own history inside the US; thus we may observe that the catastrophe of nine-eleven facilitated a great astonishing distraction for the literal *shoving* of a document clandestinely designed, intending to purloin all, through the *House Of US Congress* and into rule of law, that very few inside the Congressional halls bore any knowledge in regard to specifics therein. We may rightfully presume that those senators and Representatives who facilitated this massive hasty push with ne'er a single question, were among those who stood to gain lavishly from their actions in doing so; there again, strongly suggesting a foreknowledge of the incident prior to the negative event materializing on the ground, although we may observe a tactfully allowed waiting period designed attempting to conceal any suggestions of foreknowledge.

What we may in earnest conclude here is that these individuals involved could have *cared less* about any details contained inside this file. All that these people cared about was what they themselves stood to gain by being accomplices to this great American sell-out of it's privately held resource base and the nation's citizen masses, over to the interest benefit of the largest corporations operating in conjunction with the clandestine centralized bank who facilitated it.⁵⁷⁸

For a final summary of the section on The Patriot Act, we must review one last report taken directly from Wikipedia in it's article on The Patriot Act:

The USA PATRIOT Act is an Act of Congress that was signed into law by President George W. Bush on October 26, 2001. Its title is a ten-letter backronym (U.S.A. P.A.T.R.I.O.T.) that stands for "Uniting and Strengthening America by Providing Appropriate Tools Required to Intercept and Obstruct Terrorism Act of 2001".

On May 26, 2011, President Barack Obama signed the PATRIOT Sunsets Extension Act of 2011, a four-year extension of three key provisions in the USA PATRIOT Act: roving wiretaps, searches of business records, and conducting surveillance of "lone wolves"—individuals suspected of terrorist-related activities not linked to terrorist groups.

Following a lack of Congressional approval, parts of the Patriot Act expired on June 1, 2015. With the passage of the USA Freedom Act on June 2, 2015 the expired parts were restored and renewed through 2019. However, Section 215 of the law was amended to stop the National Security Agency from continuing its mass phone data collection program. Instead, phone companies will retain the data and the NSA can obtain information about targeted individuals with permission from a federal court.

Here to accompany the official summary of events, we may examine a direct copy from Alex Jones in the Infowars Report; an unofficial account designed to give us an opposing view, rather than the view favoring large corporations, the central bank and their government collusion offered by Wikipedia. According to Jones, The Patriot Act has been extended under the false pretense that the original Patriot Act had met it's expiration date. This extension is known as The Freedom Act. The author of this work agrees with Jones,⁵⁷⁹ who tends to make fairly accurate reporting in his accounts and his version of the unofficial report. Here are the words in exact copy:

By a vote of 67-32 the Senate today passed the USA FREEDOM Act, just days after the expiration of key elements of the USA PATRIOT Act. The FREEDOM Act is billed as a reform of the unconstitutional and recently-ruled illegal bulk collection of Americans' telecommunications, but in fact it is a whole new level of attack on civil liberties.

Here are just a couple of ways the FREEDOM Act is worse than the PATRIOT Act:

578 The possibility exists that these corporation may be backed by a foreign government of some sort, if not US based corporations.

579 As the information that he presents applies to the subject material

1) *The recent decision of the 2nd U.S. Circuit Court of Appeals that the bulk collection of American citizens' telecommunications information was not authorized by the USA PATRIOT Act means that as of this afternoon, the bulk collection of American citizens' telecommunications information was an illegal act. The government was breaking the law each time it grabbed our metadata. The moment the FREEDOM is signed by President Obama that same activity will become legal. How is making an unconstitutional and illegal act into a legal one a benefit to civil liberties?*

2) *The FREEDOM Act turns private telecommunications companies into agents of state security. They will be required to store our personal information and hand it over to state security organs upon demand. How do we know this development is a step in the wrong direction? It is reportedly the brainchild of Gen. Keith B. Alexander, the NSA director at the time! According to press reports, this was but a public relations move to deflect criticism of the bulk collection program. Alexander "saw the move as a way for Obama to respond to public criticism without losing programs the NSA deemed more essential," reports Homeland Security News.*

3) *The FREEDOM Act turns private telecommunications companies into depositories of "pre-crime" data for future use of state security agencies. It is a classic authoritarian move for the state to co-opt and subsume the private sector. Once the FREEDOM Act is signed, Americans' telecommunications information will be retained by the telecommunications companies for the use of state security agencies in potential future investigations. In other words, an individual under no suspicion of any crime and thus deserving full Fourth and Fifth Amendment protection will nevertheless find himself providing evidence against his future self should that person ever fall under suspicion. That is not jurisprudence in a free society.*

4) *The FREEDOM Act provides liability protection for the telecommunications firms who steal and store our private telecommunications information. In other words, there is not a thing you can do about the theft as long as the thief is a "private" agent of the state.*

It is very telling that the same Congressional leaders who have supported the PATRIOT Act for all these years are now propagandizing Americans in favor of the FREEDOM Act. FREEDOM Act becomes law; freedom, RIP.

Another interesting report from Jones relates directly with the subject material found inside this work. For that reason the notation in direct copy is printed here:

The United States Patriot Act is similar to the legislation carried out by the Nazi Germany in the World War II era, a former CIA officer says:

"The Patriot Act was similar to legislation carried out by the Nazis because essentially it was using terrorism in both cases as an excuse to strip civil liberties that were enjoyed in both countries; in the United States and Germany," Phillip Giraldi said in an interview with Press TV.

"Governments have been willing to use fear; such as fear of terrorism, and fear of the enemy, as a way to get the people lined up in support of government policies. Very often these policies are essentially bad for the people because they take away many of their rights," the former CIA officer said.

He went on to say that the relationship between the American citizens and the US government has changed for the worse since the introduction of the Patriot Act, adding that Americans had not become any safer by their rights being stripped away. The US Patriot Act and desecration of the Constitution has brought a dictatorship surveillance society of phone tapping, hidden cameras and policy brutality in the United States, Giraldi said.

The act, which was hastily adopted six weeks after the 2001 terrorist attacks, allows the US government to spy on its citizens without the need for a court order (with no checks in place to prevent an abuse of authority). In February 2010, the House of Representatives and the Senate approved the extension of the Bush-era bill and sent it to President Obama who thereby signed the legislation into law.

The most immediate observation is that the tempo of urgency and seriousness has been increased from the time of the original Patriot Act, into its extension euphemistically labeled as the Freedom Act. We may conclude here via an obvious presumption in lieu of this notated urgency, that indeed we must be nearing the time of conclusive fulfillment in negative objectives. We should also take notice of the attempt to deceive found inside the mass *appeal to patriotism* that we may readily perceive from the acts in sheer name alone. In the very names themselves we should very wisely anticipate an *exact opposite* ⁵⁸⁰ before we even initiate the first examination of contents found inside those documents bearing the names. In other words by naming the contents of these acts or mandates "*Patriot*" and "*Freedom*" the deceptive implication is that what it has to offer the people of America is greater liberty; when the true intention is to purloin liberty, as well as to facilitate an eventual complete eradication of all plebeian liberty in America, and the precious Constitution that was drafted to eternally preserve it.

In the end, what it is that we are dealing with is a government order that has paved the way for the implementation of Martial Law. The way has now been cleared of all obstructions, such as the need to appeal through the halls of Congress or to sign a Congressional endorsed order. All that must be accomplished is for the masses to become divided, motivated to clash, then the call for a declaration of national emergency; and on the same stroke of the pen, martial law is imposed.. In the same instant America's resource base is wrested from the citizen masses and given into the hands of government. America's citizen base then will be rendered as chattel to the whims and profit of their authoritarian masters, who gaze outwardly upon the nation of America ⁵⁸¹ so proudly from inside the big house high on the hill, and from inside that building where the new clandestine central bank sits before the Lincoln Memorial.

As the great intellectual Jefferson has forewarned us, such shall be the fate of US citizens, *only if they allow it to be so*. In the end, individual freedom, economic and otherwise, *is a choice* that still holds great validity and promise for a most glorious future, both in America and inside any sort of dawning New World Order. No matter what has gone down before or will go down in the future, the people are commanded by that great God Of Liberty in both spirit and choice of action, to demand it as an anointed endowed birthright, then make the proper moves to insure that any agreement allowing it has not been subverted, nor ever will be.

Again, to repeat the words of Jefferson with our own personal notation; in the end, the choice for bondage or the most superlative of liberty, lies only with the individual people themselves and their willingness to assemble as a very well organized, unified and well disciplined collective mass, who shall stand strong to demand it in the repulsive face of the coming satanic tyranny, no matter how much fire shall rain down upon them or how deep, wide and long it is that rivers of blood shall flow, even to a moment that the very last person falls!

580 In lieu of the United States financial history that has been covered in this work.

581 Their newly acquired real-estate and their enslaved citizen masses.

The Fifth Step Downward

When We All Shall Stand At The Gates Of Purgatory

The eminent day of atonement for America's sin of complacency ⁵⁸² shall be ushered in by a number of heralding events. Some of these events have already been initiated into active progress, even in the moment that these words are being written, as we have already examined. What we must come to realize is that this process of initiation shall quicken, as we have already witnessed with the The Patriot Act transforming into The Freedom Act, only a more rigid repressing form of the original, as we shall recall.

Always as time moves forward, we must remain acutely aware of intentional deception, just as the Nazi did to the citizens inside all lands underneath their control, as their repressive system unfolded on the ground, even in the people's very midst. We find this intended deception inside those very labels of *The Patriot Act* and *The Freedom Act*. The false suggestion found inside these labels being one of liberty and preservation of individual choice, when the true intention is to repress all forms of plebeian

582 <http://www.nationofchange.org/make-no-mistake-you-are-american-debt-slave-1389886420>

liberty underneath the feigned pretense of an outside deadly threat, in the same light as were the Russians to the citizens of America, during the Cold War back in the 1950's.

Behold The First Herald

When we examine the past we shall observe the truth that the US government and economic system has been Socialized on the bottom level, with checks and balances removed to accommodate those in the upper economic echelon, primarily upper management in the corporate world and it's CEO executive branches on whose boards also sit growing numbers of US government officials, though the attempt to deceive appears from the observation that a majority are retired from government duty upon service to the corporation. As always, however, allow the fact to reveal where it is that the true goals and intentions of these officials lay as they most certainly did during their tenure in government, and they obviously do not lay with the plebeian citizens of the nation and the general concerns of the American masses.

On the ground the US public school system, financed by a yearly tax on residential real-estate in disregard for the Constitutional right of Plebeians to own property, since this annual term tax robs individuals of that right, especially when it disregards any economic circumstances that property owners may find themselves thrust into due to the irrespective decisions of both State and national leaders, giving intensely dedicated labor for the corporate State and sustenance of their own insatiable purse; robs tax paying citizens of their freedom to choose specifically where it is that their children shall attend school and among whom it is that their offspring may associate with, another basic US Constitutional right and freedom of choice⁵⁸³ found inside most other nations of the world.

The authoritarian justification for holding this basic Constitutional right to choose where their children may attend school in complete disregard, is in fulfillment of an all-inclusive socialized political objective. The sin of the American public is to simply bow down in acceptance, in lieu of the appeal to emotion and sympathy, even when the entire system has been professionally notated as being grossly inadequate, in the quality of it's end product.⁵⁸⁴ The sad truth is that huge majority numbers of potential students do not even know how to conduct themselves in a professional manner,⁵⁸⁵ since professional habits must be taught at home, and the negative habits among those in surrounding only serve to taint those whom are well educated in the home, eventually serving only to taint the entire body of population at large. Thus, we are called on to understand specifically why it is that the end result is a manufactured uncivilized sub-human,⁵⁸⁶ lacking all forms of positive interactive mannerism or the educated decency to offer any measure of respect toward those around him or even himself; who in-fact may possess a certificate of diploma,⁵⁸⁷ but possess no level of skill to support the contention for it, including the most basic skills of reading, writing, arithmetic, and in our day and age, computer acclamation skills.⁵⁸⁸

The most basic, yet most obvious first question that we should ask in lieu of this observation is *why*, *why* has the US educational system been allowed to generate such a poor quality end product, and to do so without end for nearly two generations? In what manner does this notation correlate with the

583 <http://www.wsj.com/articles/children-dont-have-constitutional-right-to-switch-schools-appeals-court-rules-1441060163>

584 <http://cnycentral.com/news/local/new-survey-ranks-us-students-36th-in-the-world---how-do-we-improve?id=978874>

585 <http://wspa.com/2015/12/10/high-school-students-jailed-for-sagging-pants/>

586 http://www.nytimes.com/2009/10/09/education/09dropout.html?_r=0

587 <http://nypost.com/2015/08/09/teachers-say-they-feel-pressure-to-meet-citys-pass-quota/>

588 <http://psychcentral.com/lib/schools-fail-to-educate-at-least-30-percent-of-our-students/>

material found inside this volume of work? How is it evidenced when we perceive the simple solution that should be obtrusively obvious and practically speaking, utilized all over the world, except on US shores?⁵⁸⁹

In our earlier study we may observe the situation of at least two vastly different cultures that bore entirely different value systems, being literally forced by might of arms to interact.⁵⁹⁰ This authoritarian compulsion to interact generated an atmosphere of tension that on more than one occasion, exploded into violence throughout the passing of years, future from the time of the original mandate. This mandated compulsion was forced in complete disregard for any measure of skill level, as it related to the prevailing majority already established inside the targeted institution, social strata level, developmental levels of professional habits, notions of morality or religion, value systems in general, and so on.

Rather than a transformation of the negative found inside those who possessed no measure of development along these mentioned lines, into a positive, the negative destroyed the positive by degrading the universal value systems of the entire collective group. At best we may measure the line of development at half-way between that of the undeveloped, and those among the highly skilled. A far more accurate measurement would be two thirds of the way from developed into the undeveloped, according to nationwide observations of this author and the body of literature based on professional calculations of the specifics. We may observe revelation of these fore-stated conclusions in the notated fact that according to international studies, today's US level of scholastic achievement ranks *last* among the developed nations of the earth.⁵⁹¹ The question that looms heavily in lieu of the examination is one of *why*, *why* has this continuing deterioration been so allowed for fifty years now?

As was intimated in earlier sections, the intent of the central bank and the corporations that grew up around it, was to totally *dominate* the resource base and the very lives of the people on the land that was conquered by their fore-fathers. By forcing people of totally opposite economic, completely alien cultures, social and political views to interact, the tension that resulted served as a huge public distraction. This massive distraction served to conceal the erection of a *Socialist/Communist or Fascist system* of rule, while bearing the appearance of being justified through it's appeal to sympathy for some exaggerated allegorical past wrong committed by the prevailing majority, in one context or another.

As time continued to move forward and the general quality of education continued to plummet due to the effects of socialism imposed into educational agenda,⁵⁹² we are forced to conclude that the design from the very beginning was to *intentionally cause a dramatic drop* in both the quality and level of public education in the United States. In other words, from the very moment of the authoritarian compulsion for alien cultures to interact, the calculated knowledge was there from the beginning that the quality level of the end product would plummet dramatically while the mandated Socialist political agenda gained a solid foothold, as is so evidenced by the facts of our day. What we observe inside the realm of modern day US public education, is that basic studies such as math, history, writing especially handwriting,⁵⁹³ English, grammar and pronunciation, are barely even taught at all.⁵⁹⁴ We may deduce from the historical record that these skills have not been so taught for more than a decade, and in a state of gradual decline for some forty years into the past. So after all of this time we are left only with the most obvious question; *where stands the valid hardline address to correct the situation?*

589 <http://www.theatlantic.com/national/archive/2013/03/lets-go-back-to-grouping-students-by-ability/274362/>

590 <https://news.google.com/newspapers>

591 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2012/07/23/us-students-still-lag-beh_n_1695516.html

592 <http://www.zerohedge.com/contributed/hidden-dark-agenda-public-education>

593 https://www.washingtonpost.com/local/education/cursive-handwriting-disappearing-from-public-schools/2013/04/04/215862e0-7d23-11e2-a044-676856536b40_story.html

594 <http://www.todayparent.com/blogs/tracys-mama-memoirs/what-kids-arent-learning-at-school/>

In lieu of a continuing absence of answer to the question begged, we are left only with a troubling realization. This realization is that the intention from the very beginning was *never to provide a solution to the problem*, because the prevalent problem was a part of the manufactured process to dominate the privately held resource base, indenturing the lives of plebeian masses into a life of endless bondage and perpetual servitude to the corporate nation and the Socialist State!

Allow the wisdom of the ages to be repeated inside this work, *individuals who are well educated in subjects such as mathematics, history, reading and writing, may observe facts developing on the ground, correlate those facts with the facts of history, and anticipate any designed move of government, centralized bank and corporation against the people*. With both a solid knowledge of historical fact and mathematics, one would possess the ability to devise his own plan of resistance, knowing well how to calculate manpower and supply correlations with terrain and distance covered, in unison with others of a like mind.

On the other hand, ignorant people tend to be a very docile crowd and very easily swayed from an obvious prevailing truth, if only the information is presented in the proper format⁵⁹⁵, tactfully designed for them to accept. Thus, what is revealed here is the need for the skills of a master propagandist, which officials at the highest levels in US government are most obviously in no short supply of.

Should the oppressed ignorant ever choose to resist, this resistance would be in all probability, unorganized, and destined to wane in the face of any well organized, highly disciplined opposition, who bears the technology to witness it's rise in the initiative, then the ability to quash the movement before it even begins to shine. We may conclude in our observation of the inadequacy found inside the US educational system, that the poor quality of it's end result is *intentional by design*, serving thus as the first herald of the coming American holocaust.

Behold The Second Herald

According to the presumed endowment of our cherished Constitution, we are innocent until proven guilty in a court of law, as judged by peers of equal standing.⁵⁹⁶ To decipher this statement into comprehensive terminology, all claims are to be substantiated by a valid premise, including a set of verifiable facts that support the conclusion of the accused being guilty, otherwise the so accused is deemed innocent. A negative situation occurs when both the premise and the factual verification are held in disregard, and the accused is condemned solely on basis of the claim alone, then what we are witnessing is the reality of an emerging inquisition.

Inquisitions may assume only two forms, political or religious. In present day America the most likely scenario would be for the presence of an extortionist political inquisition, although situations inside America and the West at large,⁵⁹⁷ are becoming increasingly more conducive to religious inquisition, here in our present day and age.

In American history, one of the very best examples of religious inquisition may be found in the example of the Salem Witch Trials.⁵⁹⁸ What is evident in the historical record, is that something else was at stake other than the situation of witchcraft and people casting spells. From our best indications it appears that a situation existed of penniless individuals who lacked solid political contacts or influence, yet were in possession of potentially valuable, highly coveted land. Individuals who did possess political and economic clout, coveted these land holdings. Behind closed doors, on these grounds it was

595 Designed clocked in appeal to self serving interest, with a twist suggesting that those who are touting Constitutional concerns are against them and their personal benefit.

596 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Presumption_of_innocence

597 <http://digitalcommons.law.lsu.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=6405&context=lalrev>

598 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Salem_witch_trials

that the first condemning accusation was made. Since the law allowed for accused witches to suffer property confiscation, then the judges and the officials in high court were immediately in possession of the property, in complete absence of any type of trade exchange.

As we may recall from the historical record, the first accusation incited fear and quite possibly a retaliatory response from the masses, many of whom were penniless land owners in the identical situation of possessing coveted lands *and/or* personal enemies of original claimants. Others among the accused were simply drifting penniless elements who were only impediments to the self-serving goals of the elites, either by speaking out against them and their perceived goals of self-gratification or by some sort of clandestine intimate relationship,^{599 600} where a cloud of blackmail designed to manipulate was held over-head. Out of the fear from one angle or another came a host of accusation, with each attempting to lay blame upon the other for his or her accused actions, leading to a blanketed condemning charge of witchcraft.

In the end, public officials were at liberty to manipulate the tangled web of charges, condemn those among whom it was that they sought to wrest property and purge the community of it's impeding, non-productive elements at the same time; as well as to keep revealing, yet legally condemning possibilities for any sort of illicit personal relationships, an enduring secret. When the dust of the masquerade finally settled, nineteen people swung from the gallows, one more lay dead from being pressed beneath a stack of stones and at least two to thirteen more were serving life inside some long forgotten dungeon. On the graves of the dead their last notated claim to innocence may still bring forth tears of sympathy, from those who comprehend the reality of what was truly occurring at that time, and the compromising, very uncomfortable position of those so condemned, as they stoically faced death with the coming rise of the peach sun.

In the situation of tyranny, the first element to go is legitimate rule of law, thus rule of law is replaced by inquisition. Through use of inquisition, any who stand to oppose the new dawning extortionist order commanded by the tyrant in change, may be prosecuted and condemned to serving life in a situation of forced labor or death,⁶⁰¹ which ever option lies inside the realm of choice available for the tyrant to execute and in his best interest to do so. Inside this notation we may observe a disturbingly graduated development of the US court system calculatingly transforming from legitimate rule of law, into an extortionist political inquisition.^{602 603} If the court system itself does not directly condemn those so charged in disregard of facts, then the victims may be condemned into a type of de-facto death by employers and other elements within the societal complex.⁶⁰⁴ Through our observation of facts we may view the dawning inquisition erecting itself into place, with the intended design of keeping the prisons and labor camps⁶⁰⁵ of the ever nearing future filled to meet any sort of anticipated forth-coming demand.

Any observation of inquisition being erected must be met with the inclusion of broad, open-ended claims being allowed, where the court condemns based on raw assumption of guilt. Virtually speaking, the only hope of salvation for the accused to to hire a very high priced, yet effective lawyer, who knows the system and possess the ability to negotiate an arrangement, where the accused may redeem both his

599 <http://historyofmassachusetts.org/john-proctor-first-male-accused-witch/>

600 This author believes in the possibility that at least one or more of the accusation had illicit affairs with the accused, possibly even the judge himself.

601 <http://www.theatlantic.com/national/archive/2012/05/yes-america-we-have-executed-an-innocent-man/257106/>

602 http://www.abajournal.com/news/article/more_top_lawyers_break_through_1000_hourly_billing_barrier/

603 <http://www.motherjones.com/politics/2013/05/public-defenders-gideon-supreme-court-charts>

604 <http://www.cbsnews.com/news/i-was-falsely-accused-at-work-now-what/>

605 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prison%E2%80%93industrial_complex

reputation and his positive legal standing. Critics may view this notation and say that the system was designed by lawyers who were searching to create their own opportunity at the expense of the broad population, in lieu of some type of political concern, but the truth is found only in that notation alone. The strongly suggestive question that we are left with is *why*, when it is up to the accuser to prove guilt of the so accused, according to Constitutional law and the presumption of innocence?

As we we are called upon to comprehend, open ended claims stand as any claim of guilt that cannot be proven or dis-proven. Thus, the claim either sits in limbo, held in disregard or acted on directly in an effort to condemn the so accused. When political agenda is forwarded to allow a specific claim in an appeal to loyalty from some sort of demographic/*political* constituency, consequently removing the check against the court accepting it in absence of supporting evidence and in political favoritism of the accuser, then the court feels at liberty to assume guilt based on the assumption that the accusation would have never been made, unless some level of guilt was present. The fact still remains however, that condemnation in lieu of claims made in absence of evidence, runs counter to the US Constitution, no matter how it is that the appeal for justification from the masses is presented.

In the beginning, examples of open ended claims were narrow, but as time continues to move forward, we may observe growing instances of this damning phenomenon. There again, critics may claim that the intent is only to provide opportunity for lawyers, the legal system and the prison system, but there lies the sole limitation of the intent. Were it not for the history that precedes this notation, this author might agree with the fore-stated conclusion, but in lieu of America's already notated history, this author detects that much more is at stake here.

As the erection of an accompanying political inquisition to the rising Fascist State initiated, the first primary realm of open-ended claims lay inside incidences of citizen tax evasion. Justification was made in lieu of an appeal to the collective sense of citizen patriot duty, though the majority never questioned the reality of what was going on. In the initiative, income tax and tax in general was held at an acceptable level, total tax being well within the realm of 10% to 12% of any total income taken in by the individual US citizen.

In the 1950s and on back through historical time, home mortgages were only five to ten years in a majority of cases, as they still are to this day offshore in many nations.⁶⁰⁶ With the passage of time, these mortgages increased dramatically, not only raising the tax level, but also raising the bank's profit margin.⁶⁰⁷ The problem is that it enslaved the citizens to a life time of bondage first to the bank, and later on to the insurance corporations and government. On top of that, his Constitutional right to actually own the property had been stolen out from underneath him, since that tax and the insurance was commanded to be paid at regular indefinite intervals, rather than on a single occasion upon purchase, for example

Other problems for plebeians arose with a graduated increase in the demand for income tax. As the demand increased, so did the need for more regulations designed to guarantee the extortion from individual funds. In all of these situations, the natural response of an individual who is laboring for his own economic progress, is to skirt these extortionist demands utilizing any method possible, including the effort in justifying the skirt by moving through notated legal loopholes. What else may one expect, when it is he who is compelled to execute the labor that preceded the profit, and he observes no advantage to himself in submitting to the extortionist authority demanding it?

If the clandestine central banking system was in possession of a barrier between it's own financing potential and US government officials, who would safe guard plebeian concerns, then plebeians would

606 <https://www.justlanded.com/english/Spain/Articles/Property/Mortgages-in-Spain>

607 <http://www.mybudget360.com/buying-a-home-in-america-today-is-expensive-thanks-to-the-banking-sector-examining-income-and-home-prices-from-1950-to-the-present-can-home-prices-fall-another-38-percent/>

bear no right, legally or morally, to ever question the system at large in regard to taxes; except when the demand surpassed the realm of legitimate tax rates in total of ten to twelve percent, into the realm of wrought extortion. The sad truth, however is that no such barrier stands in existence and has not done so since the time of the US Civil War, as we have already covered in the first two chapters of this work. This reality means that the any top end government individual ⁶⁰⁸ either directly or indirectly, in service to some sort of business associate or one of legislative camaraderie, may appeal to the lords of the clandestine central bank in request for any desired loan amount, ⁶⁰⁹ and for any reason; then the yearly bill for that loan is forced back down upon the entire citizen mass of America, plus any interest amount demanded by the clandestine central bank. ⁶¹⁰ For all practical purposes, the individual's only option is to pay the extortionist tend and to do so stoically in complete silence, without ne'er a single question. When individuals manage to skirt this extortion by using legal loopholes or by any other means, these loan payments are still due. Thus, the system allows appointed commando styled agents of the *extortionist/IRS* to assume any broad amount, ⁶¹¹ with the court system forcing the burden of proof back down upon the so accused individual plebeian citizen, per the sixteenth amendment imposed with no solid body of any type supporting plebeian interests or shielding him from the strong potential for authoritarian abuse.

The second large category of open ended claims include those made of a sexual nature. Allowance for these claims is justified by the politicized systemic need in offering protection to women and children, from predatory men; ⁶¹² although in regard to children, women may be implicated as well, and to a much lesser notated degree, in relation to men. As the situation applies to women and children, the appeal for mass acceptance in regard to an assumption of guilt is *very powerful* and all resistance to it exceptionally weak, since every individual man or woman desires for family to be protected, especially children from any perceived predator who lurks somewhere inside the misty shadows of the moon beyond. The problems arise in lieu of the assumption that perceived victims never falsely accuse in regard to such matters. ⁶¹³

Lawyers on the other hand, profit handsomely when accused victims make a determined stand to fight the accusation with every element of strength in their being. Police pay their keep when they are called upon to make arrests. Investigators profit in search for an admission of guilt. Court systems profit when judges try the cases, and correctional officers have job security when inmates are placed behind bars, then parole officers profit when he finally does exit the system, if he ever does. As always, the only loser here is the rank and file plebeian citizen who has been falsely accused and forced by sheer circumstance to make a final for dear life.

It is a known fact of life, reason and logic, that when a supporting premise to a claim is held in disregard, and the intent bears down on condemning the accused, innocent people can be forced to endure severely punitive actions, up to and including years in prison. In addition to the stated notation, should the person be released from the effects of this punitive action, the society in which he lives and

608 Governors, Representatives, Supreme Court Judges, congressional members at large, the US President himself.

609 <http://www.businessinsider.com/congress-insider-trading-earmarks-real-estate-nancy-pelosi-rich-tax-payer-money-2011-11>

610 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sixteenth_Amendment_to_the_United_States_Constitution

611 http://www.nytimes.com/2014/10/26/us/law-lets-irs-seize-accounts-on-suspicion-no-crime-required.html?_r=0

612 <http://californiainnocenceproject.org/2012/10/accusations-of-child-molestation-and-the-controversy-over-claims-of-factual-innocence/>

613 http://usnews.nbcnews.com/_news/2012/05/21/11756575-researchers-more-than-2000-false-convictions-in-past-23-years?lite

the system that governs his life choices may well continue on in it's condemnation, with manifested effects ⁶¹⁴ at times closely resembling to an astonishment, those from an era of witch trials, three hundred years or more ago. ⁶¹⁵

The potential for an abuse of the allowance exists even inside the work place, due to the situation of other open-ended claims of the same types. In this case the claim may be one of sexual harassment, a notation that is very broad, in and of itself. To the best that may be understood from information garnished in seminars on the subject, aside from base actions that would obviously fall into the category of SH, virtually any act found inside the general socialized atmosphere, bears the potential for being interpreted as sexual harassment. If the claim is made of SH, in lieu of a merely a flagrant assumption of guilt, a punitive action is almost certain to follow, primarily being that one is terminated from his hard won position of employment; but may well include legal penalties, if we are to understand the intentionally vague information right. When questions are asked at these seminars in lieu of the possibility for false accusation being made, all that one receives are hard glares, with ne'er even as much as an attempt at an answer being offered. Thus, we may presume the condemnation of guilt, based on a raw assumption of guilt, should the individual find himself in the position of being victimized. ⁶¹⁶

The third primary category of open ended claims, and the most recent, is that of *terrorist*. From a mere glance we may perceive that the label of terrorist is a very broad label. According to the information that we may garnish from the web, newspaper articles, and other sources, the categories that may be labeled as terrorist are vast and virtually endless, thus we may perceive where future government action may fit any specific individual underneath the label of terrorist that it so desires ⁶¹⁷ and give a twisted form of justification to the label, without ever being required to offer solid legal justification to the choice of action taken. Not only that, we may observe that individuals who fall beneath the label of terrorist do not even possess the right to trial by law, a direct violation of the US Constitution if we are speaking of American citizens.

In the above notation alone we may perceive the clearest herald for an eminent persecution, since to this very day no legal check exists to give the label of terrorist clear definition. In addition, what reveals itself as being all too obvious is that in regard to incidences of individuals who dare to resist the coming move of government against the citizens of America, the response may well be one in persecution on an individual basis, with the rebel easily fitting underneath the convenient label of terrorist. Individuals who even dare to speak out may be effectively categorized into any one of the other labels, thus we comprehend methods by which the observant may be effectively silenced and intimidated.

For quite some time now we have lived with the issue of circumstantial evidence prevailing the situation of courtroom condemnation. Circumstantial evidence involves the issue of events lining up to suggest possibility of guilt, but in absence of hard facts necessary to make a conclusive condemnation. ⁶¹⁸ Thus innocent people have been condemned to a life behind bars and even death, along with other lesser notated punitive condemnations. The problem with the condemnation is that it runs counter to Constitutional law when it is applied to American citizens within national borders, or committed by

614 Sex offender registries, not being allowed to work specific jobs, if at all. Not being allowed to attend certain specific community events. Violent attacks from the surrounding community on those once accused of the crime.

615 <http://abcnews.go.com/US/story?id=1855771&page=1>

616 <http://abcnews.go.com/Business/WorkingWounded/story?id=89228>

617 <http://www.washingtonsblog.com/2013/08/u-s-government-may-on-a-whim-label-any-american-a-terrorist.html>

618 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Circumstantial_evidence

agents of the American government toward American citizens on foreign soil. Be aware that there was a day when the right for the court system to use circumstantial evidence was not allowed.⁶¹⁹ The question that we are forced to ask in lieu of this notation is *why, why* was it ever allowed in the first place? A person is either guilty or he is innocent. Allow hard facts to dictate the nature of his condemnation in the land of the free!

Upon consideration of possibilities we are forced to examine the fact that smart phones, smart televisions, the latest computers and I-pads, even the latest vehicles, are in possession of apps that are cleverly designed to listen in on private conversations and visually monitor even the most intimate of activities.⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ When the time of persecution arrives, one's doors may be suddenly kicked in during the middle of the night, and the entire family summarily arrested under a presumption of possible terrorist activity or association, or under any one of the other defining broad labels.⁶²² Huge groups and even entire communities could potentially be rounded up in lieu of a mass protest against an extortionist government mandate,⁶²³ for example, and delivered behind a great razor wire fence lost into the gloom of evening, somewhere on the distant horizon beyond.⁶²⁴ Thus, here inside the facts we may discover the obtrusive negative potential. If the issue involves American citizens, then arrest and condemnation on mere assumption of guilt, runs counter to US Constitutional law.

Behold The Third Herald

All through the ages when tyranny designs to reign, it first announces its eminent effort to dominate by disarming the people.⁶²⁵ This general course of disarming is first justified in the minds of the people by joining the call for disarming with an exaggerated external or internal threat, although the effort might simply be an overt command to surrender all armaments or suffer the ultimate penalty. When the National Socialist took over Germany, the external threat was from the Communists without, and the "unpatriotic" partisan resistance in conjunction with malcontent subversive elements within. Therefore the need for the citizen masses to disarm in total predominated any individual right to bear arms. Once removal of access to armament had been thoroughly purged the entire citizen base of potential to resist, then the masses lay at the mercy of intentions designing the supreme negative.

The signers of the US Constitution were keenly aware of tyranny's potential to dominate. Their efforts to neutralize that potential came about in a series of checks and balances. The US Congress was divided up into three branches. Any proposed bill must be evaluated by members of each branch and voted upon before being accepted as law. There exists a bill of rights that clearly divides the final course of legality between States, who in the beginning of the nation possessed the right to succeed, if the Federal legislators attempted to impose an order that violated the Constitution or rights of the State's majority. As we shall be led to recall, that right was forcefully removed, causing both States and their populations to become relegated as subjects to the whims of both the Federal government and the clandestine central bank. The final check in the supreme, as we may clearly recall, lies in the second

619 [http://publishing.cdlib.org/ucpressebooks/view?](http://publishing.cdlib.org/ucpressebooks/view?docId=ft409nb30v&chunk.id=d0e4627&toc.id=d0e4627&brand=ucpress)

[docId=ft409nb30v&chunk.id=d0e4627&toc.id=d0e4627&brand=ucpress](http://publishing.cdlib.org/ucpressebooks/view?docId=ft409nb30v&chunk.id=d0e4627&toc.id=d0e4627&brand=ucpress)

620 <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-2950081/It-s-not-just-smart-TVs-home-gadgets-spy-internet-giants-collecting-personal-data-high-tech-devices.html>

621 <http://www.infowars.com/spy-satellites-used-to-control-american-citizens/>

622 <http://www.motherjones.com/environment/2009/08/secret-history-hurricane-katrin>

623 http://www.naturalnews.com/040429_bank_accounts_confiscation_Ron_Paul.html

624 <https://drstevebest.wordpress.com/2011/11/30/halliburton-confirms-us-concentration-camps-ready-to-detain-up-to-2-million-terrorists/>

625 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sword_hunt

amendment alone, with the individual citizen's right to keep and bear arms including access to ammunition, with the final conclusive statement being the declaration that this blood won right shall never be infringed, henceforth and forevermore.

The second amendment is so ingrained in the psychic of Americans and probably one of the least complicated amendments to comprehend out of them all. It would be very difficult for any government authority to remove the citizen's access to arms blatantly, without alerting the masses to the true intent of those in charge at the nations systemic helm. By far and away, however, doing so is never to be assumed as impossible. The act would simply be a matter of following through with an already calculated and proven process, as the US Government has already done when it wrested away the individual citizen's Constitutionally endorsed right to own slaves, then handed that right over to the corporations, with a false check in place to convince us otherwise.

The US Federal government followed the same process again when it imposed a Socialist government where the middle class is relegated into a near slave class to both the socialized lower end of society, and rendered subjective to the whims of the upper echelon. The process was activated again when the checks were removed from the corporations, allowing corporate elites complete liberty to loot the salary base of employees, declare bankruptcy and purloin the retirement accounts of it employees, only to reopen offshore in some exotic alien environment where it could utilize virtual slave labor.

Then finally we witnessed this same calculated and time proven process in action again with the great astonishment of nine-eleven, that caused the head of America's citizen base to turn, while the checks on any President future from the event were removed, allowing him to declare himself an absolute authority for the first time since the Presidency of Lincoln himself, only to a much more absolute degree.

Based on current events and those of our immediate past, a possible indication of the coming astonishment may have already been given with the recent terrorist attack in California.⁶²⁶ In this specific incident, as was the incident of nine-eleven, foreign terrorist were literally facilitated by US government leaders, since it was known that these immigrants hailed from nations that sponsored terrorism, yet were still invited into the nation with open arms by the current US President.⁶²⁷ We may imagine an eminent mass action of what we may label as low intensity terrorism, yet still just as deadly en-mass throughout the entire land as a nine-eleven sized occurrence, and one that makes use of across the counter purchased firearms. The Presidential call then would be for an immediate halt to sales of all civilian purchased arms and ammunition, which for a temporary span of time might be accepted by the American public. Once the situation appeared to level off, however, those sales would be expected to return by the US citizen majority, who no-doubt would be more anxious than ever to make purchase.

This author contends that sells may in-fact be allowed under a well managed pretext following an event such as the one described, but with government leaders knowing well that pent-up rage was great toward the foreign elements responsible, and that a US citizen response in kind was forthcoming. Not only would we have the masses divided and manipulated into conflict, should the citizen response be nationwide and violent enough, it would justify the US President making the call for "*national emergency*," which would conjunct with an instant and already signed call for martial law.⁶²⁸ Thus, the tyrant would then assume his throne of destiny over the land of America and it's people, just as his predecessor Lincoln did, but to a much more ruthless effect.

626 https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/national-security/in-southern-california-fear-and-anger-after-terrorist-attack/2015/12/12/65f21182-a104-11e5-a3c5-c77f2cc5a43c_story.html

627 <http://www.foxnews.com/politics/2015/12/07/obama-acknowledges-california-attack-was-act-terrorism-confident-us-military-will-defeat-extremists.html>

628 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Executive_Order_13603

Based on the banking history that precedes the event, this author senses that events might occur in a similar situation, but with a slightly different twist. This author anticipates an intentional crash of the US currency by the central bank, followed by a terror attack of the nature described. The precursor to an event of this type we might imagine by a confiscation of at least half of every retirement ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² and private banking account in the US. When the enraged citizens of the land began the mass protests and the demand for an immediate replacement of looted funds, the terror attack is then facilitated by the US government through its embrace of foreign elements well known previously to engage in terrorism. When the protests begin, the citizen's access to arms may be severed, but allowed once again with government officials knowing well of the pent up anger from American citizens toward the culture and nationality who perpetuated the mass attacks. The forthcoming citizen response in kind spreading across the entire national landscape would then prompt the President into making the call for “*national emergency*.” In the same instant martial law is initiated, and the troops then move against the citizens in an effort to restore order.

According to information given by military personnel to the author, exercises are being conducted inside national borders for just such a scenario, even as these words are being written. We read about the Jade Helm exercises on line, ⁶³³ and we may deductively determine that others never to be known by the American public are being conducted as well. ⁶³⁴ A certain tension feels to be charged in the air, as if something huge is about to move upon us, but the exact date and time cannot as of yet be determined.

An interesting observation made by this author is that the charters for both the First and Second Bank Of The US was twenty years. From the time World War Two began, which was a bank induced war ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶, until the time Kennedy assumed the US presidency, was twenty years. From the time of Kennedy's first moment in office until that of Reagan's, was twenty years. From the first moment of Reagan's Presidency until the time of nine-eleven was approximately twenty years. Here we are on March third, two thousand and sixteen at the time of this writing. Based on the analysis given in the time notations, it is this author's contention that something huge and spectacularly astonishing is going to occur within the next five years. In other words, Obama's Presidency shall end in January 2017, and thus the next US President who assumes office *may well be the tyrant* that the repressed history mentioned inside this work informs us is emerging and eminent.

It is the contention of this author that halfway into *his/her* term of Presidency some sort of astonishing event may precede an overt Presidential call to dramatically curtail all civilian armament purchases, since virtually all current candidates for US Presidency have publicly announced that they plan on accomplishing just such a goal. ⁶³⁷ Nearer to the end of the next President's four year term, the call to confiscate at least half of all US retirement and private banking accounts may be made. The citizen masses will be compelled to take their anger out into the streets. A permanent ban on all weapon purchases will then be forthcoming if not already enacted, followed by a Presidential call for national emergency. On the same instant, martial law will be imposed.

629 <http://money.cnn.com/2015/10/15/retirement/central-states-pension-fund-cuts/>

630 <http://www.teacherpensions.org/blog/teachers-these-4-states-lose-out-double-retirement>

631 <https://www.illinoispolicy.org/federal-judge-approves-detroit-pension-cuts/>

632 <http://www.kansascity.com/news/business/article60760061.html>

633 <http://www.latimes.com/nation/la-ff-na-jade-helm-20150508-story.html>

634 http://allnewspipeline.com/Military_Drills_All_Across_America_In_December.php

635 <http://whatreallyhappened.com/WRHARTICLES/allwarsarebankerwars.php>

636 <http://www.globalresearch.ca/bankers-are-behind-the-wars/5378240>

637 <http://blog.constitutioncenter.org/2015/08/how-presidential-candidates-want-to-change-the-constitution/>

As we have already discussed, according to research done by this author, the entire US debt margin is only one hundred trillion dollars in total. The total funds of US citizens in private banking accounts and retirement accounts equals 208 trillion dollars,⁶³⁸ thus with half taken, the entire US debt could be payed off in it's complete totality.⁶³⁹ The other half could then be redistributed among the masses in a form of equitable redistribution.⁶⁴⁰ With the citizen's right to bear arms removed, he would not be in possession of any means to resist the theft. Thus, all that he could do would be to simply just accept his fate of poverty in his elder years or hang his head silently in hope that somehow all would be relatively well, until the time that death ushers him out.

Americans have been increasingly programmed to accept justification for giving up their Constitutional right to bear arms. For a number of years there have been increasing occurrences of mass murders involving the use of firearms. What this author has noticed is that in virtually every instance, the murders have been on legally prescribed, mind altering drugs, with the murder long notated as having issues mentally much earlier that the time of the tragic incident.⁶⁴¹

What few Americans realize is that the CIA began a program intending to transform the human body into a weapon back in the nine-teen twenties. Back in those days the techniques utilized were those of the hypnotist.⁶⁴² The problem is that the person under hypnosis will not commit any suggested act, and not everybody may be hypnotized. By the time of the nineteen fifties the process of hypnosis had been determined as being one where the conscious mind was virtually separated from the subconscious mind,⁶⁴³ thus at times facilitating the target in committing commanded acts, yet having memory of it erased. As a result pills were created to cause the identical effect and would work on a much broader range of targets, who may be prompted into committing far more serious acts, yet never recall doing so. The description reminds one of Edgar Allan Poe's story, *The Tell Tale Heart*.

If we may pause to give study, the crime records from the eighteen hundreds on down into the mid nineteen sixties, were primarily standard type crimes, with few incidences of what we may label as crime with a satanic element to it. By the late nineteen sixties, these statistics appear to have taken an abrupt turn.⁶⁴⁴ By the nineteen eighties crimes of mass murder appear to take more of a political turn, with mass shootings not only on the streets and malls of America, but also in the schools,⁶⁴⁵ with the crime of murder being heaved upon those most innocent, the children. Obviously with the appeal to emotion being at it's strongest then, the blatant call for drastically curtailing citizen access to arms, to one of outright banning citizen arms was made by America's President of the day.⁶⁴⁶

What this author contends is that the hand of evil at it's worst was involved in motivating these crimes to occur. It would be all too possible for a clandestine plant to stand among psychologists, who intended to offer assistance unto those most in need, who in reality had other nefarious intentions designing to manipulate the masses by appeal to emotion. This individual would possess the knowledge to make the proper selection for an individual to carry through on the job intended at hand. With the individual's blood stream filled with the right types of mind-control pills, yet clandestinely labeled as

638 <http://fortune.com/2016/02/10/national-debt/>

639 <http://www.pionline.com/article/20130626/ONLINE/130629908/ici-us-retirement-assets-hit-record-208-trillion>

640 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MyRA>

641 <http://www.westernjournalism.com/mass-murders-psychiatric-drugs-and-gun-control/>

642 http://www.wanttoknow.info/mind_control/cia_mind_control_experiments_sex_abuse

643 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_MKUltra

644 <http://quod.lib.umich.edu/h/humfig/11217607.0002.206/--decivilization-in-the-1960s?rgn=main;view=fulltext>

645 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_school_shootings_in_the_United_States

646 <http://nypost.com/2016/01/03/chris-christie-calls-obama-a-petulant-child-on-guns/>

true psychological aides, and the agent psychologist's whisper of the devil's instructions into the victim's ear, crimes of the worst sorts and especially those directed against the youngest of children were carried out for the authoritarian purpose of facilitating the appeal to emotion, designing to motivate majority public support for eradicating the second amendment from the US Constitution.

A final note indicates that there may be much more at stake here in the above information. Suggestions exist of the psychological motivation for not only attack in the name of prompting the call for a US wide ban on citizens possessing arms, but to be done so in simultaneous conjunction with a motivation of one demographic, with violence toward another. We may observe that the villainous effigy face of manufactured evil bears the same face as it's historical predecessor,⁶⁴⁷ those who stood to battle forces of the banking cartel with every element in their mortal being.

Thus, it is in this observation that we may conclude who the true perpetrators of the events were; those of forces of whom have always intended the worst for the people of America, the banking cartel operating operating in conjunction with the corporations who have grown up around it. If we peer intensely into the above note, we may even behold the labeling banner that will set those of whom align beneath it, who without any doubt will stand steadfast in their allegiance to the US Constitution; against those who disdain the banner or any other representation of the individual's liberation, out of ignorance for it's true historical meaning and have consequently fallen sway to efforts of magisterial placation, out of a powerful motivating desire to serve their own self-interests through condemnation both intellectually and violently, of those whom doing so falls within the realm of being politically allowed.

When we imagine a combination of the above details, first a low intensity nationwide terror attack involving legally purchased firearms, immediately followed by a Presidential call for a citizen's arms ban. This action we may imagine to be followed by the rise of a number of insurgency banners, declaring that citizens remain in possession of a right to bear arms regardless and demanding an immediate return to it by authorities. Any sudden action of US government to freeze all retirement accounts would motivate a mass public protest, and the new level of violence that we observe in police tactics against those who protest, would undoubtedly prompt a response in kind from the people on the ground. The end result would be mass hysteria, battle contests between police units and civilians who felt as if they no longer had anything left to lose, since they had already lost their lives, practically speaking, and death figures all over the nation in numbers not witnessed on American soil since the days of the US Civil War. The only result that would bear potential for diffusing the massive death, destruction and rampaging crime would be the ultimate in design for any President working for the banking cartel, intending to dominate the land, it's precious resource base and it's people, in the absolute.

Martial Law

In the scenario above the only available option would be a Presidential call for "*national emergency*." As the writ for the call was being signed by the President, who is no longer required to go through Congress to initiate this call since passage of The Patriot Act; martial law is imposed simultaneously, with it's already Presidential signed and authorized declaration discussed earlier.

Martial law is a strange exotic concept to most Americans. In essence what it means is an outright *suspension of the US Constitution*. All US property is then under direct ownership of the US Government in the same instant of declaration. All property, meaning all financial accounts, all land, food, production tools and materials for cultivating food and/or processing it, and basic utilities in

647 <http://www.rightwingwatch.org/content/alex-jones-links-charleston-shooting-socialist-race-war-plot>

general; in short every product and structure on the land, as well as the land itself, since the people of land no longer possess any Constitutional right to own any possessions, accumulative or otherwise.

The American people themselves will become rendered into chattel or property for the disposal of government, at its own liberty.⁶⁴⁸ All rights are held in disregard during the call for martial law. All rights includes the right to trial by law, and even the most basic right of life or death, since orders for martial law include liberal allowances for summary executions at the discretion of military leadership as situations on the ground dictate, according to their own determination. The population may be rounded up and force relocated,⁶⁴⁹ compelled into virtual indefinite labor bondage, in complete service to the corporate dominated nation and the Socialist State.

As these words are being read, the mass containment facilities have already been constructed.⁶⁵⁰ It is the contention of this author that just such an end will be what results: a forced roundup of the entire US population base into containment facilities upon simultaneous declaration of martial law, in conjunction with any Presidential proclamation of “*national emergency*,” where the people of the land will be forced to labor on the infrastructure and for production purposes until other measures might be arranged through a corporate domination of the entire resource base, with the people being evenly dispersed throughout the land once more again; but never under previous conditions of individual liberty, in any measure, nor underneath protection of the US Constitution designed by the original signers.

A new Constitution will then be imposed, which will replace that of the original through an attempt at justification by claiming the new document to be up-to-date in accordance with the emerging trends of advanced society, rather than one of an agricultural based, individualist domination. In reality what this new document will do is force the individual into acceptance of losing his privately held resources and submitting in totality to the interests of the corporation and the Socialist state, who will own the entire nation, with the individual only maintaining the state of permanent tenant at best, and bearing no right to speak out in regard to his position of permanent servitude. His only right will be total submission to rule of a wrought iron fist, or else.

Resisters and others who cannot find their own station of compatibility inside the system, will be delivered down into lower ends of the repressive organization for a different type of fate.⁶⁵¹ If this person is unusually attractive or is in possession of an especially highly coveted skill, then he might have a bit more time left under somewhat better circumstances. If not, which will be the case in an overwhelming majority of instances, then he will be worked until he cannot perform, experimented upon for development of new devices, chemicals or medicines, organs harvested, then finally rendered into products at the expense of his mortal life. It's all happened before in history,⁶⁵² and is occurring even at this very moment⁶⁵³ in time, inside the very land unto which the United States Of America is so vastly indebted to.

Examine the summary official definition of Martial Law from Wikipedia copied verbatim here in the section below:

Martial law is the imposition of the highest-ranking military officer as the military governor or as the head of the government, thus removing all power from the previous executive, legislative, and

648 <http://www.thecommonsenseshow.com/2012/10/14/the-blueprint-for-enslavement-and-eventual-extermination/>

649 <https://info.publicintelligence.net/USArmy-InternmentResettlement.pdf>

650 <http://www.crossroad.to/News/internment-camps.htm>

651 <http://www.cnn.com/2015/07/20/us/sex-trafficking/>

652 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Auschwitz_concentration_camp

653 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Laogai>

judicial branches of government. It is usually imposed temporarily when the government or civilian authorities fail to function effectively (e.g., maintain order and security, or provide essential services).

Martial law can be used by governments to enforce their rule over the public. Such incidents may occur after a coup d'état (such as Thailand in 2006 and 2014); when threatened by popular protest (China, Tiananmen Square protests of 1989); to suppress political opposition (Poland in 1981); or to stabilize insurrections or perceived insurrections (Canada, The October Crisis of 1970). Martial law may be declared in cases of major natural disasters; however, most countries use a different legal construct, such as a state of emergency.

Martial law has also been imposed during conflicts and in cases of occupations, where the absence of any other civil government provides for an unstable population. Examples of this form of military rule include post World War II reconstruction in Germany and Japan as well as the southern reconstruction following the U.S. Civil War.

Typically, the imposition of martial law accompanies curfews, the suspension of civil law, civil rights, habeas corpus, and the application or extension of military law or military justice to civilians. Civilians defying martial law may be subjected to military tribunal (court-martial).

In US history we may view a relatively wide plethora of incidences involving the call for martial law, but only one since the time of The American Revolution that involved an entire half or section of the nation, and that was the US Civil War. Examine those incidences here inside this verbatim note from Wikipedia also:

Throughout United States history are several examples of the imposition of martial law, aside from that during the Civil War.

There have been many instances of the use of the military within the borders of the United States, such as during the Whiskey Rebellion and in the South during the civil rights crises, but these acts are not tantamount to a declaration of martial law. The distinction must be made as clear as that between martial law and military justice: deployment of troops does not necessarily mean that the civil courts cannot function, and that is one of the keys, as the Supreme Court noted, to martial law.

The American Revolution

As a result of the Boston Tea Party, Parliament passed the Massachusetts Government Act, one of the Intolerable Acts, which suppressed town meetings and assemblies, and imposed appointed government, tantamount to martial law.

New Orleans, Louisiana in the War of 1812

During the War of 1812, US General Andrew Jackson imposed martial law in New Orleans, Louisiana before repulsing the British in the Battle of New Orleans. Martial law was also imposed in a four-mile radius around the vicinity. When word came of the end of the war, Jackson maintained martial law, contending that he had not gotten official word of the peace. A judge demanded habeas corpus for a man arrested for sedition. Rather than comply with the writ, Jackson had the judge arrested.

Ex parte Milligan

On September 15, 1863 President Lincoln imposed Congressionally authorized martial law. The authorizing act allowed the President to suspend habeas corpus throughout the entire United States (which he had already done under his own authority on April 27, 1861). Lincoln imposed the suspension on "prisoners of war, spies, or aiders and abettors of the enemy," as well as on other classes of people, such as draft dodgers. The President's proclamation was challenged in Ex parte Milligan, 71 US 2 [1866]. The Supreme Court ruled that Lincoln's imposition of martial law (by way of suspension of habeas corpus) was unconstitutional in areas where the local courts were still in session.

The Great Chicago Fire

In response to the Great Chicago Fire of 1871, Chicago mayor Roswell B. Mason declared a state of martial law and placed General Philip Sheridan in charge of the city on October 9, 1871. After the fire was extinguished, there were no widespread disturbances and martial law was lifted within a few days.

Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, 1892

In 1892, in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, striking mine workers blew up a mill and shot at strike-breaking workers. The explosion leveled a four-story building and killed one person. The governor declared martial law. At the same time, a request was made for federal troops to back guardsmen. Over 600 people were arrested. The list was whittled down to two dozen ringleaders who were tried in military court. While in prison, the mine workers formed a new union, the Western Federation of Miners.

San Francisco earthquake of 1906

Following the earthquake of 1906, the troops stationed in the Presidio were pressed into martial law service. Guards were posted throughout the city, and all dynamite was confiscated. The dynamite was used to destroy buildings in the path of fires, to prevent the fires from spreading.

Colorado Coalfield War

In 1914, imposition of martial law climaxed the so-called Colorado Coalfield War. Dating back decades, the conflicts came to a head in Ludlow, Colorado in 1913. The Colorado National Guard was called in to quell the strikers. For a time, the peace was kept, but it is reported that the make-up of the Guard stationed at the mines began to shift from impartial normal troops to companies of loyal mine guards. Clashes increased and the proclamation of martial law was made by the governor, eventually resulting in the Ludlow Massacre. President Wilson sent in federal troops, eventually ending the violence.

West Virginia Coal Wars

During the events of the West Virginia Coal Wars (1920-1921), martial law was declared on the state of West Virginia. At the behest of Governor Cornwell, federal troops had been dispatched to Mingo County to deal with the striking miners. The army officer in charge acted, ostensibly, under the Suspension Clause of Article I of the United States Constitution (selectively; accounts show that he only jailed union miners), and did not allow assembly of any kind. If his soldiers found any union miners, they immediately took them and imprisoned them. The jails filled up so quickly that he had to release miners. As it went, miners were arrested, jailed, and released without any sort of trial. After a time, when the trial of Sid Hatfield began; the military occupation and "veritable military dictatorship" (Governor Cornwell) of the army officer ended. Many of the miners were not released from jail. It was only the first of three times that federal troops would be called to quiet the miners in the West Virginia Mine War.[citation needed]

Tulsa Race Riot

In 1921, during the Tulsa race riot, the Oklahoma National Guard declared martial law. This event was caused by KKK members who held government state and local office who together conspired to wipe out Black Wall Street. It was in effect a bombing of Americans by Americans. The phone lines were cut so that no one could call for help. Many of the people who fled the city seeking help were shot or lynched.

San Francisco, California, 1934

In 1934, California Governor Frank Merriam placed the docks of San Francisco under martial law, citing "riots and tumult" resulting from a dock worker's strike. The Governor threatened to place the entire city under martial law. The National Guard was called in to open the docks, and a city-wide institution of martial law was averted when goods began to flow. The guardsmen were empowered to make arrests and to then try detainees or turn them over to the courts.

The Territory of Hawaii

During World War II (1939 to 1945) what is now the State of Hawaii was held under martial law from December 7, 1941 to October 24, 1944, following the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor.[Many Hawaiians were, and are, of Japanese descent, and the loyalty of these people was called into question. After the war, the federal judge for the islands condemned the conduct of martial law, saying, "Gov. Poindexter declared lawfully martial law but the Army went beyond the governor and set up that which was lawful only in conquered enemy territory namely, military government which is not bound by the Constitution. And they ... threw the Constitution into the discard and set up a military dictatorship."

Freedom Riders

On May 21, 1961, Governor Patterson of Alabama declared martial law "as a result of outside agitators coming into Alabama to violate our laws and customs" which has led to "outbreaks of lawlessness and mob action."

The Resulting Situation

Based on the events of Katrina in New Orleans,⁶⁵⁴ which we may deduce as a preparatory rehearsal of the coming US Presidential call for *national emergency/Martial Law*, the situation on the ground among civilians was one of complete chaos. We observed harrowing instances of mass looting, random murders, rapes, robbery, general pillaging of the citizens by what amounted to criminal gangs.⁶⁵⁵ In more than a few instances, snipers even fired on fellow citizens from distant roof tops. These snipers, we may presume, were regular rank and file citizen store owners and residential property owners firing on the encroaching gang members, but could also have been a return fire by the gangsters themselves, or even fire from the private security personnel.⁶⁵⁶ In addition to all of the above, we had the general situation of destruction from the forces of the storm itself.

Death appeared to be everywhere,⁶⁵⁷ although tactfully concealed from view of the public outside of the immediate area by the news media, forbearing pictures of the events on the ground. Some accounts from the time claim death figures as high as ten thousand,⁶⁵⁸ from both the storm and the violence that followed. We may deduce that this suggested figure may be very close on cue, since prior to the storm, New Orleans was surrounded by a two hundred year old system of dykes with few repairs made over the course of years, and the entire metropolis sat approximately twenty feet below sea level. The storm that crashed into the city was one between category five and six, with two hundred mile an hour winds. Thus, we may visualize that the city of New Orleans became a virtual death trap for those who neglected the time allotted for escape by the five day period between the path around Puerto Rico, and landfall directly into the very heart of New Orleans.

On the initiative, to restore order the US Military was called in, but so were a number of notorious private security companies, such as *Blackwater*, for example,⁶⁵⁹ and *Triple Canopy*. Before any sort of action was taken to neutralize the prevailing situation of distress that the storm caused the citizens of the day, residents witnessed a mass military roundup of all privately owned weapons. What we observed when we peered beneath the magisterial attempt to conceal the truth of this situation, were the doors of innocent private citizens being kicked in on the knell of twelfth striking in an organized, door

654 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Effects_of_Hurricane_Katrina_in_New_Orleans

655 <http://www.nytimes.com/2010/08/27/us/27racial.html>

656 <http://www.motherjones.com/environment/2009/08/secret-history-hurricane-katrina>

657 <http://www.chron.com/news/nation-world/article/5-years-after-Katrina-storm-s-death-toll-remains-1589464.php>

658 <http://www.usnews.com/news/blogs/data-mine/2015/08/28/no-one-knows-how-many-people-died-in-katrina>

659 <http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/07/AR2005090702214.html>

to door mass confiscation effort, with defensive citizens being abusively forced to hand over all weapons at gun point,⁶⁶⁰ even though a situation of threatening violence prevailed all around.

Thus, we may logically conclude in summary, that what this incident of storm Katrina in New Orleans manifested back down to us was a virtual microcosm of the masses at large being motivated⁶⁶¹ into violent sector and demographic contention, the Presidential call for national emergency/martial law resulting, initiating with a door to door enforced mandate to hand over all weapons, while the Federal military facilitated stabilization of the situation and general security.

While we may agree with the idea of citizen cooperation, all liberty to choose should have remained paramount. We even beheld instances where these same individuals,⁶⁶² who may have chosen to do otherwise for a huge variety of personal reasons, were literally forced to assist in filling sand bags for the purpose of building dykes and general clean up,⁶⁶³ following a verified purge of all civilian weapons from a designated district or area.

There again, while we accept the logic behind the concept, the compulsion to labor in lieu of some abstract authoritarian imposed notion of civic duty through one's willingness to labor, is simply far too much for us to forbear, as we may vividly recollect that infamous arched phrase "*may ye find freedom through labor,*"⁶⁶⁴ and the accompanying phrase once inside the containment compound of, "*no turning back, abandon all hope, ye who enter in.*" Consider the very real future prospect of an intentionally induced economic collapse, concentration camps, population roundups en-mass, and corporate interests desiring maximum production limits, since free labor and maximum production quotas equal huge Corporate profit margins. We may perceive growing possibility of an eminent nationwide compulsion to labor⁶⁶⁵ being justified by a manufactured notion of civic duty, at the expense of one's liberty in personal choice. This possibility would immediately follow some sort of manufactured *astonishing event in the supreme* that would serve to both *terrify US citizens* into submission *and distract* the masses from the real truth of what was occurring on the ground.

Pause to imagine the scenario of martial law and the following possibility of a complete corporate takeover of the privately held resource base in America suggested by emerging current facts. Doing so may be difficult due to the propaganda that has been hammered into one's mind from the earliest years of childhood, that such events *could never* manifest inside the nation of America. For the purpose of conditioning one's mind for purging the deception of propaganda attempting to steer us from the truth, focus on the reality of the large corporations following the time of the Civil War, and their expansion Westward.

As we may recall, the US government owned the land, selling it to the large corporations at vastly discounted rates in bulk and with easy-to-access loans, hoping that corporate success would reattach value to the huge issuance of non-specie backed bank notes. When these corporations expanded, initially the railroads, then later on the mining companies, they did so at the expense of citizens who were already in possession of the land, those citizens primarily being native nations and their collective communities. We are called upon to observe that force of government supported these corporations in their move westward, at times violently against the natives of the land, with the entire might of the US

660 <http://www.infowars.com/nra-the-untold-story-of-gun-confiscation-after-katrina/>

661 By the storm destruction

662 http://www.datacenterresearch.org/reports_analysis/low-wages/

663 <http://www.thenation.com/article/these-workers-came-overseas-help-rebuild-after-hurricane-katrina-and-were-treated-prison/>

664 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arbeit_macht_frei

665 http://www.huffingtonpost.com/axel-woolfolk/meet-the-new-american-swe_b_941945.html

military to back them up. Here we may take note of more than one *all out massacre of men, women and innocent children* ^{666 667 668} that occurred during this time of government backed corporate expansion.

The end result was that not only did the natives of the land perish due to intentional introduction of alien disease and wanton murder by government backed forces; those whom survived were forcefully relocated into containment facilities, ⁶⁶⁹ only to be doggedly pursued when any chose to escape, while the might of corporation and Nation State seized the very land from beneath the people's feet and the resources thereon, for their personal development and general use.

We may pause to observe in addition to the historical facts notated above, that an alien culture was imposed upon the natives by raw might of force. Literally the youth of the native nations were abducted, delivered into reeducation centers, ⁶⁷⁰ facilitating the end result of these individuals exchanging their own culture of the most lucid liberty, for a culture that held no relevance inside their own ancestral realm. When we speak of an alien culture, we may also include that to mean an alien religion, complete with a God of whom none were familiar. These people had no choice but to submit, or endure severe consequences ⁶⁷¹, up to and including death. All of this government and corporate effort was made to facilitate a corporate expansion and virtual seizure of individual owned resources, including the very land beneath their feet.

We are called upon by spirit of prophesy to recall past lies that were made in writing by the US government married with the corporations, to these native nations and the citizens thereof ⁶⁷², that they would be allowed to continue in liberty with their lives on the land of their ancestors, living according to their own customs, laws and ways. In the end, *official authoritarian promises made meant nothing*, the might of the Federal Government's military arms crushed the people's resistance, with huge percentages of their entire population rendered into the dust of the earth for the duration of the ages. ⁶⁷³ The corporations moved in to seize all resources at the expense of the people of the land. With those brave souls who stood to resist being liquidated, the survivors adapted to the imposed culture with it's exotic State supported religion of indoctrination; and in a relatively brief span of time, their children and grandchildren all held but a fleeting recollection of what their people once believed or held in material possession in those times passed. ⁶⁷⁴

Thus, in the history of America's natives alone, we may observe the living definition of an insidious imperialistic concept known as *total conquest*, as well as the true intention of both the corporation and the US government in their relationships with the people of the land. The logic in such rationality is that once the land and the people are conquered in total, then any potential for future rebellion is wiped away from the collective cultural consciousness, for all time to come. Not only is the land conquered, but the entire cultural recollection of the past is virtually erased from the minds of those who once thrived to an abundance, blanketed in the most supreme concept of liberty.

In other situations of the same, the children of those who thrived to an abundance were even compelled to hate their past culture of liberty, a culture consisting of those from their own flesh and

666 <http://westerndigs.org/site-of-deadliest-native-american-massacre-identified-in-idaho/>

667 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sand_Creek_massacre

668 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indian_massacre#1830.E2.80.931911

669 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Indian_reservation

670 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Indian_boarding_schools

671 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/American_Indian_boarding_schools#Implications_of_Assimilation

672 <http://www.dailykos.com/story/2014/11/21/1345986/-With-more-than-500-treaties-already-broken-the-government-can-do-whatever-it-wants-it-seems>

673 <http://americanhistory.oxfordre.com/view/10.1093/acrefore/9780199329175.001.0001/acrefore-9780199329175-e-3>

674 <http://www.azjerome.com/jerome/history-yavapai/>

blood, while they turned their backs to embrace the culture and belief systems of their invading alien conquerors! History has bore examples of the same in a number of differing contexts and situations, most notably the examples of Scotland and Ireland to the English. In America the only other example would be that of the Southern States and the same Federal efforts married with those of virtually the same corporations, who purloined the land of the natives, moving ruthlessly to annihilate long established cultures and belief systems.

With the establishment of the railroads, we may observe a dawning immanence of the mining company. These mining companies acquired huge tracts of land from either the railroad corporations or the US government. To facilitate the incoming miner population, the company constructed a range of identical houses, along with innumerable accommodations, including banks that would change cash into script, food suppliers, hardware stores and many others. The miners on the other hand, would only rent their accommodation from the corporations, never owning anything. Use of cash was forbidden on company owned property. Cash could be exchanged for script at seventy cents worth of script on the dollar's worth of cash. The employee hired in only underneath the condition that he accept a ninety days worth of script, which was billed to the employee's pay voucher at monthly rates plus interest. In fairly short order the mining employee's debt margin exceeded his rate of pay. Upon reaching this point in his employment tenure, his status transformed from that of company employee into one of *indentured servant/slave*.

As time continued forward, safety features were neglected. Employees were only payed for engaged time, meaning that if a foreman instructed one to perform non-engaging activity, then he received no pay. To the corporation, employees assumed the category of an expendable resource. When one perished on the job, he was simply replaced with another who was waiting in line for the opportunity to work, underneath the deception that he was actually going to benefit from his effort spent.

When the mining employees decided to speak out, he was threatened with both termination and eviction, which meant that he was still indebted to the corporation for what he had accumulated in script, but at the full dollar value. Since the State government was married with the corporation, from a legal perspective, this debt still owned was categorized as theft almost in tandem with the notice of eviction, resulting from the fact that there existed no option but to work for the mining company, considering that it owned all enterprises in the entire county, in many instances. If the employee attempted to escape the situation, he may be pursued as a virtual criminal, but his situation would wind up the same when he found himself inside a chain gang work farm, forced to labor for a stated amount of time. With no checks in place to regulate the potential for corruption inside the prison facility, any false claim of infraction could invite an additional extension of service time. A few months might easily translate into bitter enduring years.

With the passage of time miners began to resent the situation of being exploited and their rights being ruthlessly abused. Not only did they commence to speak out in regard to the situation, but they realized the benefit of possessing a hard check between them and the self-serving interests and out-right greed of the corporation. Such efforts of establishing a check invited the reaction of violence from corporate management. Soon the situation inside mining communities assumed that of a hostile, militarized environment, strongly reminiscent of future German concentration camps in many ways.

Eventually forces of the corporation and the people of the land met on the field of battle, in many ways closely resembling situations that the natives had fallen into. In the Battle Of Blair Mountain, for instance, when the smoke of the engagement cleared, a hundred people lay dead and hundreds more were severely wounded. At long last in years following the battle, a system of checks emerged that would preserve interests of the people for a time, but not without the people of the land pulling together and demanding that it be so and being willing to stand behind their demand with fire and lead, very

similar to what Jefferson commanded of the American people in regard to their Constitutional liberties.
675

In clear notations of the past, we may observe revelations of an unsettling future. All that is needed is for a preeminent astonishing event to manifest on the ground ⁶⁷⁶ that will seize the attention of the masses as no other ever has before, then the government and the corporation may freely move behind the backs of the people while they are distracted, to take the ultimate action in their final complete conquest of plebeian America. If we are as near to the time of conclusion in this national tragedy, as has been intimated inside this work, then some major event *must have* occurred recently in combination with those already mentioned, that would both motivate and facilitate the emergence of a coming corporate conquest to finalize plans of the central bank now married with the entire US government, conceived back in the days of Andrew Jackson.

As we all know by now, conclusion of that plan was delayed for ninety years by the might of a fierce and very capable Southern resistance, and a series of near back to back historical catastrophes; yet for the first time since, the moment for it's finalization looms virtually at hand, just inside the mist on the old dirt road ahead. What event could have possibly occurred in the recent past history of America, that is destined to facilitate this dawning unsettling emanation of the future, oh thou sacred spirit of the ages passed?

Behold The Great Treasonous Sell Out

We may perceive powerful suggestions of the future in what is known to historians and economists as the financial crisis of 2007 and 2008. ⁶⁷⁷ In order to determine the real truth of the situation we must search in lieu of what occurred from the event, then trace all lines backward to the source. As we continue to read and study along, most of our information will be derived from Wikipedia, and other online, readily available sources, as is most of the material here inside this work. To begin in our quest for the truth, we must search in detail concerning this financial situation of 2008, for a reason and a motivation that led to the outcome.

The financial crisis of 2008 has been labeled by economist and other financial experts as being one of the worst since the days of the Great Depression. Some of the largest financial institutions nearly crashed, and a few did actually close down. National governments responded by bailing the banks out of the crisis that in many cases, they themselves had created through taking unjustified capital risks for the sake of profit. The resemblance was to that of a casino card player doubling down in a game of twenty one at eighteen, and making high stakes bets before turning his final card over. The only way that any type of rationality even appears to seek a level of justification that could possibly be made for doing so, would be if the gambler knew ahead of time that somebody else would always be handy to bail him out of the jam that he, himself had created by his own irrationality. In the case of the US government, investment firms and the banks, indeed somebody else *was there* and the gamblers knew very well of it; the American tax payer.

Before we give our concluding remark in our smoldering desire to seek damnation for the guilty, lets closely examine in detail a bit more information in regard to this financial situation of 2008. Even

675 "When governments fear the people, there is liberty. When the people fear the government, there is tyranny. [The strongest reason for the people to retain the right to keep and bear arms is, as a last resort, to protect themselves against tyranny in government.](#)"

676 https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/asia_pacific/north-korea-claims-it-could-wipe-out-manhattan-with-a-hydrogen-bomb/2016/03/13/3834cd54-e919-11e5-b0fd-073d5930a7b7_story.html

677 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Financial_crisis_of_2007%E2%80%932008#Financial_institutions

though the banks and financial institutions were bailed out, stock markets dipped drastically worldwide. The US housing market was nearly shuttered, with mass evictions, foreclosures and ramped unemployment. Key businesses shuttered and consumer wealth bled out in amounts that were estimated at being in the trillions of dollars. Many retirees and those nearing retirement lost everything that they held in various banking and investment funds. The scene on the ground for many was truly one of real sadness and sympathy.

This negative situation also contributed to what has come to be known as the *European sovereign debt crisis*. According to our best information, the entire world-wide crisis was actually initiated when *BNP Paribas*, a French multinational bank and financial services headquarters, and one of the largest banks on earth, with operations in the United States, Poland, Turkey, Ukraine, North Africa, New York, London, Singapore and Hong kong; terminated all withdrawals from three major all encompassing hedge-funds, for an extreme lack of liquidity. Liquidity means one's ability to draw cash funds from, at virtually at any given time. What this author perceives in this notation is an *intentional well calculated closure* of liquidity on part of the bank for the sole purpose of facilitating this world wide event. Certainly we are forced to presume in lieu of the fact, that there must have been a far greater world-wide intent here. To view hints of the connections that shall lead us all to the truth, we are forced by the power of fact, to peer into the founding history of this specific bank.

This bank of France was founded by *Louis-Raphael Bischoffsheim*, whose father was considered the founder of what amounted to a family banking dynasty. Louis became close friends with the *Goldshmidt* family, and began working for *Hayum Soloman Goldsmidt*. Louis Bischoffsheim moved to Amsterdam in 1820 to create a bank in his own name. In time he would marry Soloman Goldsmidt's daughter, Amele' Goldsmidt, and they would have two sons, Reafeal Lewis Bisoffsheim and Henry Lewis Bischoffsheim. These two families that were already very close, intensified in their bond even more following this marriage.

When we observe the family of Goldsmidt, we shall find the connection that binds, noted clearly in the marriage of Maximellian Goldsmidt (1843-1940) to *Memie Karoline Freiin Von Rothschild*, daughter of *William Carl Von Rothschild*. Thus, we have no choice but to conclude in our observance of this family tree, that the family of Bischoffshiem was intermarried with both the Goldsmidt family and the family of Rothschild.

We must always hold in mind that these banking dynastic families are all linked and well connected, regardless of distance or nationality. As we may recall, America is financed and thus, indirectly owned by the families of Morgan and Rockefeller, who are the American proxy to the family of Rothschild. Since Rothschild is an obvious European/German family, the proxy situation was created to steer the American public from alarm; the suggested reasoning being that Morgan and Rockefeller were families made in America, who acted on their own and in the best interests of America, the nation, conjunction with those of the American people at large.

While among professional economist and historians broadly speaking, the financial crisis of 2007 and 2008 was simply the result of a general miss-flow in the economic order; this author, however, highly suspects that much more was involved here, especially in lieu of the banking history that precedes the event, primarily involving the same banking families.

This termination of withdrawals led to the value of securities tied via multinational banking investments to the US Real-estate market, to crash, damaging invested financial institutions worldwide. Additional contributing factors include the following notations:

Preceding the crash in securities, banking policies allowed easier access to loans by sub-prime borrowers, in lieu of claims made that housing values would continue to escalate; an overvaluation of bundled sub-prime mortgages was facilitated, questionable trading practices of buyers and sellers, compensation structures that prioritize short-term deal flow over long-term value creation, and a lack

of adequate capitol holdings from banks and insurance companies to back the financial commitments that they were making. All of this instability in the banking lending sector caused the general support system of banking to collapse when pressed upon by the sudden drop in security values.

What we may observe in the details is the situation being of notation that the moment withdrawals were terminated, no alternative system for retrieving funds was offered. Since the weakness in the US banking system had been notated for a number of years prior and no corrections made by The Federal Reserve in lieu of any anticipation for possibility of future disaster, then we are forced by facts to presume that the situation of weakness was *intentionally calculated*, maybe even ordered from the banking dynasty of Rothschild. With a specifically calculated timing of the withdrawal termination and the resulting crash in securities value, to initiate a collapse in an already intentionally weakened US banking structure, the resulting crash would facilitate the dispersal of world wide ripples and shock effects throughout the Western world's financial foundation, like a massive earthquake does from a mega-volcano.

Examine the official finalized report on the cause of the financial crash of 2008 copied verbatim here. Notice that this conclusive report details The Federal Reserve's failure to stem the possibilities for the crash. The Federal Reserve is filled with financial experts who are well versed in the details of monetary policy and management, with decades if not virtual centuries in collective experience to back them up. The question that we are forced to ask in lieu of this examination is *why, why* did these people obviously allow this negative situation to develop for such a duration of time? What gain were they or their minions to be had from doing so?

The U.S. Financial Crisis Inquiry Commission reported its findings in January 2011. It concluded that "the crisis was avoidable and was caused by: widespread failures in financial regulation, including the Federal Reserve's failure to stem the tide of toxic mortgages; dramatic breakdowns in corporate governance including too many financial firms acting recklessly and taking on too much risk; an explosive mix of excessive borrowing and risk by households and Wall Street that put the financial system on a collision course with crisis; key policy makers ill prepared for the crisis, lacking a full understanding of the financial system they oversaw; and systemic breaches in accountability and ethics at all levels" ^{678 679}

For us to view any possibilities for the gain to banking elites and their collaborating minions, we must closely examine the results that followed the situation of financial collapse. As we may recall from the literature or for memory, if readers are old enough to do so and attentive enough to the details from the time of the event. The situation nearly spiraled completely out of hand, even to the point that national leaders were in a state of absolute bewilderment as to specifically how it was that they would halt this devastating downward spiral of events. World-wide these national leaders made their appeal to the centralized bank inside their borders, including US leadership to The Federal Reserve, and the next movement that was observed, was that of banking and business institutions receiving virtual billions and even trillions in stimulus funds.

As the Bush administration transformed over into the Obama administration, at that same moment the US assumed the sum of one billion dollars in stimulus funds from the Chinese government, since from all appearances the national credit card from The Federal Reserve had reached it's maximum limitation. From all appearances, however, while the limitation had been reached with The Federal Reserve, the funds coming in from the Chinese were taken via the Federal Reserve, whom apparently it was that made the appeal for funding on behalf of the US government, to the Chinese.

678 [Archived January 30, 2011, at the Wayback Machine. Financial Crisis Inquiry Commission – Press Release – January 27, 2011](#)

679 [FCIC Final Report Conclusions.pdf](#) at the [Wayback Machine](#) (archived March 4, 2011)

Immediately following with the Obama administration in full control, an additional trillion dollars in stimulus debt was assumed from the Chinese government, via the FR. When this huge borrowed capitol was distributed out, specifically who was it that received the funding? We are all very aware of the fact that the American rank and file people on the ground received virtually nothing, even as they lost the very roof over their heads, ⁶⁸⁰ and more people filled the food stamp lines than ever before, ⁶⁸¹ since the unemployment phenomenon peaked ⁶⁸² to levels not witnessed since the time of the great depression, approximately seventy years earlier. ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴

In response to the situation at hand, president Obama signed a bill known as the *American Recovery And reinvestment Act of 2009*. On the surface the act appeared to bear all positive intentions. The act included direct allocations of funds into infrastructure, education, health and energy, Federal tax incentives, in combination with an expansion of unemployment benefits. The problem with the bill was that it did not even cover one third of the amounts needed to address these issues alone, according to Paul Krugman ⁶⁸⁵, a highly celebrated financial expert of the day.

Therefore, we are forced by facts found inside our examination to conclude that the bill itself was merely a feign in an attempt to make an address to prevailing concerns of the plebeian masses, while other concerned parties received the lion's share of the borrowed amount, as was the true intent by design. We are forced by the power of fact as well, to recall that any debts assumed by government officials who are allowed unchecked liberty to do so with no check standing in place to secure concerns of the people, may also force this debt back down upon the backs of American masses. We find this ability to force debt without concern of the people's personal situation in the sixteenth amendment, as we should recall from our earlier discussions of it. The question dominating the scene before us, however, still begs for an answer: *What specific concerned parties received the lions share of the borrowed funds that totaled in the trillions of dollars, if it was not those of the people on the ground?*

From a casual glance, out of that less than one third amount, the majority of the States who needed the funds least received the largest share. These States tended to be those among the wealthiest, who also were among the largest supporters of the Obama administration/the Democratic Party. These interests include, but are not limited to; highly unionized states such as the State of Wisconsin, Washington D.C., large end donors who received payback such as *Solendra*, the "energy green"/solar company, Tesla Motors, NRG solar owners such as Warren Buffet and Steve Cohan. Al Gore managed to get funding to insure a return on his investment into *Fisker Authomotive*, which received \$528 million dollars.

Keep in mind that government officials may appeal to the lords of The Federal Reserve and receive loans for *any* amounts without question, since the monthly bill for the loan plus interest, may be forced upon the backs of America's plebeian masses, since no check exists between the central bank and US government officials to demand otherwise. This includes financing for lavish parties, of virtually every imaginable stripe inside the White House or any distant retreat desired in a suggestion of clandestine debauchery, and sparing no excesses of any types. When facts rise to the surface, what we observe in today's US government shockingly resembles that of yesterday's Antoinette administration! If hard facts should ever come to surface in the distant future, what this author highly anticipates are scenes

680 http://money.cnn.com/2009/01/15/real_estate/millions_in_foreclosure/

681 <http://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2012/oct/18/welfare-spending-jumps-32-percent-four-years/?page=all>

682 http://www.epi.org/publication/webfeatures_econindicators_jobspict_20081107/

683 <http://www.cnbc.com/2015/02/06/chart-whats-the-real-unemployment-rate.html>

684 <http://www.dollarsandsense.org/archives/2009/0709miller.htm>

685 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Paul_Krugman

reminiscent of those once held on the island of Capri, as were those pictured on the walls of Pompeii. Whom among the masses dares to even give question, let alone, search for answers?

Still we are left with our original question: *Where did the lion's share of the stimulus funding go?* As we may view in this chart ⁶⁸⁶, from all appearances the lion's share, the other two thirds, went to the large corporations and the banks, as most readers have probably already concluded. Those shaded in red still owe money with no promise to repay, but the others have either payed the funds back or are promising to do so, from what we may glean from the information available. We may note as well that a majority of those who offer no promise to repay funds appear to be banks, the very ones whom we would assume could comprehend the concept of borrowing, then acting promptly to repay loans, to the highest degree.

While we may comprehend the appearances of necessity in lending these funds to these specific institutions, what remains astounding is the fact that huge percentages of the bailout money still lies unaccounted for even to this very day. At the end of the week the result still remains the same, the result being that America's masses are still indebted to the tune of nineteen trillion dollars and growing, with those who receive the loaned amount caring less. From all appearances, the banks and the corporations that grew up around the clandestine central bank received a whopping lion's share of the funds borrowed from the Chinese government and no doubt, other places, with the bill for this massive loan being charged back down to America's masses. How in heaven's name are average US citizens ever going to repay a loan that the interest rates alone equal one half of the gross national product?

The answer to this question lies in the already notated forthcoming possibility of private savings and retirement account confiscation. One half of the total amounts saved by US citizens would cover the entire US margin of debt. The amount remaining would be redistributed back down to the masses in an effort to placate a majority of people, at the expense of what would amount to being a rightfully complaining majority. A valid hard-line solution to a problem that was intentionally created is not what is being sought here.

Notice carefully what has occurred in the facts above. What we are dealing with is an intentionally motivated crash, followed by a borrowed sum literally handed over to government officials and the corporations whom they were married in with. When the US government decides to move on the private bank holdings of US citizens, and from all appearances it is doing so gradually so as not to alarm the masses, the bills for these loans will be payed for by US citizens; but with no solid check in place to prevent another massive loan from being made in the name of American people, other than the slight possibility of a feign. What we are forced to conclude here with is that far more is internationalized and at steak with the people of the land. We must dare to ask the mounting, yet astonishing question into the crystal of the monitor screen, so that the anointed spirit of the future may reveal notations from the recent past, betraying frightening revelations of what is still yet to come.

Executive Order 12803

The EO 12803 was enacted by President George Bush on April 30, 1992. What this bill allowed specifically was the privatization of America's infrastructure. In this document what comprises the term "*infrastructure*" is a laborious one to list, but one note that leaped out at the author was real-estate in the form of housing. An exact definition from the document order reads as such: ⁶⁸⁷

Section 1: Definitions; Privatization means disposal or transfer of an infrastructure asset, such as by sale or long term lease, from a State or local government to a private party.

686 <https://projects.propublica.org/bailout/list>

687 <https://docs.google.com/file/d/0B-AvzllBOOx7M0VNnrnhXmWICLUE/edit?pref=2&pli=1>

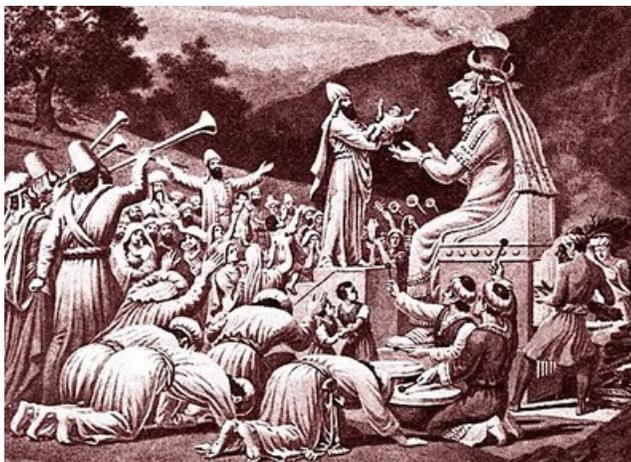
“Infrastructure asset” means asset financed in whole or part by the Federal government and needed for the function of the economy. Examples include, but are not limited to; roads, tunnels, bridges, electricity, supply facilities, mass transit, rail transportation, airports, ports, waterways, water supply facilities, recycling and waste-water treatment facilities, solid waste disposal facilities, housing, schools ,prisons and hospitals.

Other notations that leap out are the fact that prisons are listed on the page as infrastructure destined for sale. We must also hold in mind that the US has the world's largest industrialized prison complex and that this complex is increasingly being privatized, even as we speak. According to our best information, inmates produce virtually all equipment used by the US military, in the identical fashion as did those inmates of Germany's National Socialists. Additional notations are that the these notated elements of infrastructure may be privatized, but there was no specification detailing where it is that corporations must hale from in order to make purchase. We are forced to presume that these corporations may be from other nations, such as China, for instance, who could simply move in and occupy the structure, since the United States government is so deeply indebted to them anyway. This bill only preceded the occurrence of nine-eleven by nine years.

Interesting notations are that the date of April 30 has great occultist significance.⁶⁸⁸ According to available information, the dates of April 30 until May first are the traditional time of human sacrifice in such cult religions as the worship of Baal. Baal's other names were Enlil, Moleck, etc. Baal was a sun god and his worship ceremonies occurred during the time of the spring solstice. His worship spread over a number of highly advanced civilizations of their day.

The most horrible aspect of these ceremonies were the elements of child sacrifice, where individuals willingly or by force, sacrificed their first born child by first heating a statue of the god red hot, then laying the child into the outstretched arms designed as though it were in a loving caress. According to reports of the day, the child would scream hysterically from pain caused by the intense heat, whereupon bands of musicians would play music for the purpose of drowning out the screams, strongly reminiscent of the furnace at Auschwitz. Then suddenly the screams would cease, the child's limbs would shrivel form an intensity of the heat, as would the flesh of the face, causing the appearance of a sick smile. Not long afterward the child would shrivel up into ash and drop down a chute designed for the purpose, into the raging flames beneath.

What may we presume in the date of this executive order? That it's execution into law was the sacrifice of all the nation's children, who would arise in the near future from the day? The time passed has presently been twenty four years already, from the time of this writing. Nine years passed between this executive order and the events of nine-eleven, the number nine has occultist significance as well. Thus the tyrant, complete with his bizarre new mandated religion of the new Nation-State, may now appear to assume his magisterially imposed position inside the new throne of America.



688 <http://vigilantcitizen.com/latestnews/the-end-of-april-the-most-magickal-time-of-the-year/>

We may recall as well, that the father of George Bush Senior was a man by the name of *Preston Bush*⁶⁸⁹, who not only was a member of the *Scull and Crossbones Society*, but also was an ardent indirect supporter of Germany's Fascist government in the 1930's, contrary to diverting opinions telling us otherwise, since huge profit was to be reaped in doing so. The reaper only cares about the profit being reaped, never mind upon whose back that it stands on! Are we to accept this conclusion as valid, that there existed no form of support from Preston Bush to the National Socialist German government of the 1930's?

In addition to the above facts, we are called upon to consider that during the financial crisis of 2007-2008, Fanny Mae and Freddie Mac, the money lenders of America's mortgage system, were purchased out-right by the US Federal government. In other words, the US Federal government now owns the lending fund that finances eighty percent of America's private mortgages! What is stopping them from simply selling this supplying fund over to either an American firm such as Standard Oil, General Electric, Ford Motor Company or more than likely a Chinese corporation, who also owns a large share in the US industrialized prison complex?

The newly rising EU may also be interested in making purchase of US housing and real-estate, as well as industrialized prison complexes. Some experts claim that in reality the EU is the old Holy Roman Empire resurrecting. We are forced by fact to recall that the old HRE only died in 1806, due to the actions of Napoleon Bonaparte and was the original thousand year Reich. The Hapsburg's attempted to resurrect the original Reich again, as did Adolph Hitler, but they all failed miserably. No form of check is in place to prevent this occurrence of America's entire infrastructure including housing and it's industrial prison complex being purchased by foreign interests seeking to hold the US population base into perpetual bondage.

At this point in the information we have crossed a line with the reading public that few will dare to even consider, let alone venture to read. Most Americans have been led to believe that such persecuting events can only happen in other places, but never inside their own homeland. We may imagine many readers simply laying this material aside with a sigh of possibility. What this author pleads, however, is a reconsideration of specifically what it is that is being held in hand at the moment. The return response from the exasperated reader may be for the author to notate any facilitation of the worst that has emerged recently, that would suggest this harrowing dawning future where all American infrastructure and privately held resources would be sold out from underneath the feet of citizens, in the name of profit to government and corporate executives. Not only that, these readers may inquire, but reveal specifically where it is that recent developments might facilitate the virtual enslavement and collective imprisonment of citizen masses, in a type of nationwide persecution never yet known on it's shores. Reveal unto us, oh thou spirit of the ages past, in order that we may yet observe astonishing revelations of our dawning immanent future!

Barack Obama:
The Great Phenomenon

The Presidency of Obama had a number of significant aspects that served to set it aside from any other that preceded it. One of the most obvious was the superficial notation of racial combinations that served to make up the personality that Americans hold before the figure in this individual known as Barack Obama. From all appearances we may gather that he was foreign born,⁶⁹⁰ somewhere in Indonesia or even Kenya if we may dare to surmise, although the exact notation of his birth place was

689 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prescott_Bush

690 <http://www.rightsidenews.com/editorial/rsn-pick-of-the-day/my-mothers-birth-certificate-and-obamas/>

never confirmed nor clarified. In this regard he may very well have been the first US President of his kind for reasons other than his perceived heritage, although this consideration of race in relation to the US Presidency is only a collective presumption made by a majority of US citizens. The astonishing true fact is that the US may have *already had* at least five US presidents who were mulatto, ⁶⁹¹ and the notations reach rather far backward into US history!

As we may recall, George W Bush was the son of George Bush, the son of a preeminent Wall-Street banker, ⁶⁹² who also indirectly supported Germany's National Socialist government of the 1930's. This fact bears the suggestion of both Bush Presidencies standing steadfast in the palms of The Federal Reserve, and serving to enact purloining American policy that would tend interests of the clandestine central bank and the corporations that grew up around it.

Matter of fact, in the observed opinion of this author, George W Bush from all appearances, bore a strong hint of determined persuasion's heavy hand in his speeches given, causing attentive listeners to detect that each and every word spoken had been choreographed, and was spoken while wrapped inside a cloak of what strikingly appeared to be muffled fear. His knowledge of the truth ⁶⁹³ concerning the events of nine-eleven may well have been the source of his need for close, heavy handed management, from those whom were behind the most tragic event yet on American soil, in our day.

As a result from his service to the needs of the corporation and the highest government officials; in many ways from the point of view originating in America's citizen base, facilitating the wrought corruption found inside US government at large, ⁶⁹⁴ America's citizens were ready for a real positive change, and any suggestion of possibility would suffice, since the range of solid choice were very few and far between. It was on this sole notation, that the figure of Barack Obama managed to stride across the threshold of the White House, and into the seat of US Presidency riding on the false promise of financial redemption and positive change in government, to the American masses. The truth is that he may well have intended fulfilling his promise to the masses to the letter; but the might of the banking cartel was in possession of well founded years of experience in dealing with hard-liners of his type, and in the end, he had no other choice but to bow before the same master as those before him, or have both he and those dearest to him, suffer the very worst in mortal fates.

One of the most shocking, yet strongly suggestive observances found was during Obama's announcement that he was officially running on the Democratic platform during his run for office. The scene, as we may recall, was one inside the *Denver Stadium*, sitting just outside the city of Denver, Colorado. To most Americans the stage prop in which Obama stood only gave the appearance of being classic Hellenist in design, ⁶⁹⁵ and fit rather well with the projection of a person seeking future authority and the proper level of class to accompany it. Unto those who are well versed in our history, however, we found astonishing similarity's with notations from eras of time, that the collective masses would probably simply just rather forget.

Inside the museum of Berlin we may still find the original alter of Pergamon ⁶⁹⁶ that once sat in Pergamon, Turkey. It is believed that this alter is the one referred to in the letters of the Apostle Paul, as "*Satan's throne*." It is also the same identical throne where a number of patron christian saints were sacrificed by fire inside the bronze bull, upon the alter to the god of Zeus, the supreme god of classical Greece, as were numbers of persecuted Christians over the years.

691 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/African-American_heritage_of_United_States_presidents

692 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Prescott_Bush

693 <http://www.informationliberation.com/?id=23675>

694 <http://www.realchange.org/bushjr.htm>

695 <http://blogs.denverpost.com/thespot/2014/08/28/barack-obama-dnc-denver-mile-high-stadium/111911/>

696 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pergamon_Altar

The similarity between the stage prop in which Obama so proudly stood, and the alter of Pergamon, is so close in copy ⁶⁹⁷ that virtually no person may ever persuade the wise of the design not being intentional. What are we to make of this striking similarity? Were his sponsors being very bold in their subtle proclamation? What were they saying, while the masses voted for Obama in droves? Were they in-fact sending America's Christians a subtle message? Is a future persecution of America's Christian population just around the corner? If the Christians go into the furnace, many other groups shall follow before the persecution concludes, as we should all know from our research in history.

We should also note that Obama stood later on in his Presidency to proclaim that America *was not* a Christian nation. ⁶⁹⁸ As time passed, we may note that he stated publicly that he was Muslim, ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ versus being Christian. Being Christian means *one who is a follower of Christ and his teachings*. Therefore if one is Muslim, then one is not a follower of Christ or his teachings; although we may presume that he is not necessarily opposed to the teaching of Christ, until manifested facts reveal repressed intentions, informing us otherwise. As far as it is known by this author, Obama may have been the first US President who did not attend to the teachings of Christ, instead preferring those of another, even though later on he refrained from admission of the fact.

If we shall open our minds toward the possibility, there exists much more that shall reveal suggestions of inner motivations repressed from the intellect of America's collective masses. It is well worth noting that Adolph Hitler ventured into the museum of Berlin and was instantly taken away by his examination of the alter of Pergamon. Following his assumption of Germany's chancellorship, one of the first moves that he made was to hire Albert Speer, his chief architect, to construct a large scale replication of the alter on the Zeppelin-field, ⁷⁰¹ the ruins of which still stand to this very day. It was from the stand in the center of this alter, that Hitler addressed the huge masses during the parades and celebrations of the Nazi era that we are so familiar with. In this notation the question still prevails; *What exactly is Obama attempting to tell us in the suggestions, put forth from our observations of the fact?*

Some authors have even claimed that this announcement of Obama for Democratic nomination in the final primary was actually an unofficial inauguration, or shall we say, a clandestine inauguration. Again, the question that behooves us is one of; *if this event was a clandestine inauguration, then what exactly was he being inaugurated for?* If the Presidential inauguration was forth-coming, then why have this one for the same event? If it was not for the office of President as we know it, then exactly *what was the inauguration for?*

As we have pointed out, the Socialist leg of the coming Fascist mono-leader was erected during the Kennedy administration. Corporate checks and balances were removed during the Reagan administration; thus now we have the Fascist collective government in place. Passage of the Patriot Act removed the check from any US President future from the time of the event, declaring a national emergency and simultaneously calling for martial law. No longer does the President need Congress to make the call. Upon the call for Martial Law, the US President of the day will instantly assume the position of absolute authority in America, with the entire US Constitution being held in indefinite suspension.

Since the days of the American Civil Rights Movement, ideas in regard to both parties were being formed in the minds of America's citizens. With the passage of time, in the subconscious mind of the

697 <https://stop-obama-now.net/obamas-shrine-to-satan/>

698 <http://cnsnews.com/news/article/michael-w-chapman/ben-carson-obama-says-we-are-not-judeo-christian-nation-he-doesn-t>

699 <http://tomohalloran.com/2013/07/11/flashback-obama-admits-he-is-a-muslim/>

700 <http://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2009/apr/07/barack-takes-a-bow/>

701 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_party_rally_grounds

majority, the parties assumed labels of color due to past support and present platform. Unofficially on the streets of America and out in the fields, The Democratic Party became labeled as the *black* party, and The Republican party became labeled as the *white* party ⁷⁰². As has already been pointed out, The Democratic Party is the party of *American Socialism*, as it is evidenced by its very history since 1948-1950 that we have already covered. The Republican Party of America is the party of the centralized bank and the corporations that have grown up around it. The RP has never veered from its directional line, and is a direct descendant of the old Federalist Party. This party was the one that started a war on US soil against the old Democratic Party, who only wanted checks and balances in government and on currency in the form of the stated face value on bank-notes being equaled in specie. As we are compelled to observe, the only unrepresented group of citizens is the American middle class, whom we may deduce as being the indentured class inside the present day US Fascist collective system.

Obama, the person, was a combination of both colors, black and white, thus we may conclude that he was the living, breathing effigy representative of a marriage between the party of Socialism and that of the unchecked corporation and central bank. His person also is reflective of present day US government at large. Out of our examination we are at liberty to conclude that what was observed in his stance on the stage at Denver Stadium was the very clandestine, yet official inauguration of the new Fascist collective government in America, heralding the coming absolute authority who will soon sit on the anointed throne of the White House; as once did Lincoln, whom we may recall from our earlier examination, was the first tyrant conqueror of America's plebeian masses, who was immortalized in martyred effigy inside its own pantheon, by the clandestine central bank and its corporations whom he battled so desperately in the name of.

The situation at hand *does not* suggest at this point, that Obama will be that absolute authority, but history itself strongly suggests that the next US President toward the close of his/her first four year term, or the one coming in immediately behind him *may very well be*, as we have already covered. Obama was simply the living, breathing effigy of this new direction in US government toward its own citizen subordinates. What we are destined to bear witness to in the future are more directions taken along the lines of Fascist mono-rule.

We have observed the tests on the system that the Federal government has utilized for the purpose of determining levels of reaction, specifically where it is that this reaction originates, and from whom. We observed this inside the powerful appeal to emotion attached to the Confederate flag issue, ⁷⁰³ with its resulting final removal from the South Carolina capitol building, as well as the general call for what is amounting to an example of American cultural genocide, ⁷⁰⁴ strikingly similar to what chairman Mao did in China during the "*Cultural Revolution*," when Communist rule was forced on the Chinese citizens followed by the murder of fifty million innocents. The message being suggested here is that *we can dismantle every element that your culture holds dear, even your very heritage identity*.

The next huge attack may very well be on the US Constitution ⁷⁰⁵ and the flag of America, since we are already witnessing calls for dismantling one and the incident that is destined to follow will no-doubt, be a dismantling of the other. We should well anticipate a precursor hard-line attack on the Second Amendment, for the purpose of removing both the horns and the testicles, from what would otherwise be a raging storming bull for the opposition to occupy itself in subduing.

702 <http://www.newsweek.com/are-republicans-becoming-party-white-identity-politics-367403>

703 <http://www.cnn.com/2015/07/10/us/south-carolina-confederate-battle-flag/>

704 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/post-nation/wp/2015/12/17/new-orleans-to-remove-four-major-confederate-monuments/>

705 http://www.nytimes.com/2014/12/01/us/politics/clamor-rises-to-rewrite-the-us-constitution.html?_r=0

With the homosexual marriage mandate being virtually imposed on all US States,⁷⁰⁶ we witnessed an insult to the very fabric of America that transcended all races, economic levels, nationalities of origin and the like. Only a small minority of citizens were in favor. We witnessed the prevalent truth in this statement in the voting statistics alone. What should disturb all US citizens, is not the fact of homosexual marriage achieving Constitutional recognition, but the fact that it was *forced* upon the American citizen by the *US Federal government/Supreme Court*, against his collective will. This element of the situation should even disturb members of the homosexual community who are well versed on the issue of Constitutional rights. A decision forced today that makes an open armed embrace, may very well herald one forced tomorrow that deeply offends, if not even terrifies.

There again, we must anticipate possibility of a test on the American masses in this great insult, with authorities carefully measuring mass reaction, *where*, and from *whom*. The test was exacerbated with the authoritarian demand that all Christian churches perform the “*marriage*” rite,⁷⁰⁷ even though doing so strictly violates Christian doctrine and beliefs. What happened to freedom of choice in religion? Those of whom refused at times,^{708 709} suffered drastic punitive measures. The suggested statement here is that *we can transform your very ideal of morality, your ways and the times in which you live. You may resist if you desire, but doing so will only cost both you and your family dearly.* We are forced to recall the dawning deceptive religion discussed earlier in the third chapter.⁷¹⁰

What is demanded of us to conclude here is that the collective face of American masses is being rubbed into the dung heap of the earth by the same central bank and their corporate alliances who have always designed against them from the very beginning. What is more disturbing is that the collective masses are allowing it to happen, with ne'er a single word of protest!

Consider the filthy insults already shoved into the face of America's citizens. *First the freedom to work his way up into aristocratic prosperity has been wrested from his very grasp, in the very face of his own Constitution. Next the same forces may assume a massive debt for any reason, then force the American masses to pay the bill for it, all done so against his very Constitution, since there existed no form of check to argue on behalf of the citizen base. Thirdly a Socialist government was imposed on the land of the free, eventually purloining a majority of his earnings through a host of regulations designed to facilitate an out-right extortion of his wages, and general discouragement of engaging in any form of individual enterprise, certainly a prevailing part of Socialist/Communist ideology. Fourthly all checks were removed from the corporations, so that they could fleece the citizen's earnings and his savings, while they relocated offshore to exploit virtual slave labor. Now the supreme insult to the Constitution occurred when these identical forces of corporation, government, and the clandestine central bank removed the checks and balances, allowing some future Presidential leader whom they back, to assume the position of absolute authority.*

In other words, the situation is following the same pattern as the school yard bully once did. First the verbal insults, then the hands on insults including shoving, mud thrown on the victim's person, and the hostile gatherings with the name calling. As these insults grew in their intensity, the insult with the largest intensity foreshadowed the coming punch, that could well be devastating should we allow it to catch us off guard. In a likewise fashion, so we may presume in the notation of events on the ground. We are definitely at a critical point in the program for domination in the total, over the land of America and its citizens.

706 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_same-sex_marriage_in_the_United_States

707 <http://www.snopes.com/politics/religion/hitchingpost.asp>

708 <http://www.newsweek.com/can-public-employees-decline-perform-gay-marriages-353741>

709 <http://www.nytimes.com/2015/09/04/us/kim-davis-same-sex-marriage.html>

710 See section on altering America's belief system

Other interesting notations made by the author as we near this point inside our study. If the treasury and the de facto central bank had not been nearly bankrupted at conclusion of the US Civil War, and the government, the de facto central bank in New York State working with the corporations, could have continued on with their plans; the history of the US would have arrived at today's point in the year 1926, three to four years from the time of the great manufactured currency collapse in 1929-1930. The fact is very interesting when we note the historic alignment mentioned previously where we observe potential for emergence of an American absolute authority, working against the citizens of the land on behalf of the government and the corporation, in which this authority will be married to. The realization is astounding, way too shocking for this notation to simply be brushed aside as strange coincidence.

We make this deduction from the fact of the great appeal to emotion found in the criminal action on the Tallahatchie River near Money, Mississippi, back in 1955. From 1955 until the present has been sixty-one years. When we add the sixty one year period to the year 1865, when the US Civil War ended, we arrive at the year 1926, four years from the collapse of 1929-1930.

As we have discussed earlier, it has been fifteen years since the attack on the World Trade Center, at the time of this writing. The rule of change in US history has been a series of twenty year periods. Both charters to the first and second bank of the United States lasted twenty years each. It has been twenty years since the Presidency of Kennedy, when Socialism was embraced by the US government with wide open arms, until that of Ronald Reagan, when checks and balances on the corporation were removed. It was twenty years approximately, from then until the attack on the World Trade Center, that facilitated removal of the check, allowing a future US President to assume authority in the absolute. We have five more years left at the time of this writing before emanation of the tyrant, according to the historic pattern that has already been set.

No doubt, upon publication of this work, conclusion in this pattern may well be intentionally delayed for a few years longer, just to throw off both the studious and the prophets of doom; but never-the-less, the pattern has thus been established, the poisonous vine that has been planted has now budded, and is *destined* to both blossom and bear fruit..., unless the American people quickly motivate themselves into both cutting the vine off at the bud, and eradicating this vile plant all the way back to it's deepest root.

The question we must anticipate that pervades the minds of readers who have made it thus far in our study is; *if we are near to the point of this unthinkable vile emanation, what is the most recent event that would precede it, in combination with all that has been discussed as going down before?* When this question is punched into the computer key board, the response that emerges is one that both astounds and chills the reader into a clammy sweat, to the point that sleep flees from him on the thunder knell of the twelfth striking.

In the gloomy moonlit distance, if we may dare to listen intensely enough with a mind open to the very real possibility, the spirits of the near future may allow us to perceive the sound of coming jack-boots marching in perfect rhythm, as they move in our direction seeking us out amid screams of terror and the high leap of roaring flame beheld in the far gloomy distance against a darkened horizon..., and the feeling that prevails in the heavy mid-night air all about..., is one both of horror and trepidation.

The Trans Pacific Partnership Agreement

The TPPA represents a consolidation of corporations to include the United States, Brunei, Chili, New Zealand, Singapore, Australia, Canada, Japan, Malaysia, Mexico, Peru and Vietnam. The benefits to corporations are the fact that tariffs are dramatically lowered or reduced all together and that internal barriers to corporate progress are dismantled. According to the propaganda utilized to court acceptance from plebeian masses of the earth, the agreement will: promote economic growth by supporting the

creation of jobs and the retention thereof, enhance innovation, creativity, productivity and competitiveness, raise living standards, reduce poverty inside the nations who embrace it, promote transparency and good governance, and it facilitates the ultimate of broad goals, one of these being to enhance labor and environmental protections.

While all of these goals may sound well intentioned, the fact that they paint such a pretty picture alone should arouse a genuine cause for question. Why the broad notations? How will any corporate supportive agreement reduce poverty inside the nations who embrace it, yet still allow the corporations to reap a handsome profit? How will it allow corporate profit, and raise living standards of the people at the same time? Without any system of hard checks and balances, how will it promote transparency and good governance back down to the people on the ground? What we may presume is the rising possibility of international Fascism, since no checks have been established to prevent the corruption.

The sad truth is that this agreement simply will not make any or most of these claims reality. How could it do so without a system of hard checks and balances on the ground between the people and the management, forcing the corporation to spend more from its margin of profit? This agreement was signed without any true regard given for the people. The only thought given was to the increase in the corporations profit margin. Lets examine what the critics had to say about it:

*The majority of Congress is being kept in the dark as to the substance of the TPP negotiations, while representatives of U.S. corporations—like Halliburton, Chevron, PHRMA, Comcast, and the Motion Picture Association of America—are being consulted and made privy to details of the agreement. [...] More than two months after receiving the proper security credentials, my staff is still barred from viewing the details of the proposals that USTR is advancing. We hear that the process by which TPP is being negotiated has been a model of transparency. I disagree with that statement; Senator Ron Wyden, May 23, 2012.*⁷¹¹

Although this author disagrees with Bernie Sanders extreme Socialist agenda, he correctly had this to say about the TPP Agreement:

*Let's be clear: the TPP is much more than a "free trade" agreement. It is part of a global race to the bottom to boost the profits of large corporations and Wall Street by outsourcing jobs; undercutting worker rights; dismantling labor, environmental, health, food safety and financial laws; and allowing corporations to challenge our laws in international tribunals rather than our own court system. If TPP was such a good deal for America, the administration should have the courage to show the American people exactly what is in this deal, instead of keeping the content of the TPP a secret.*⁷¹²

Rand Paul claimed that fast tracking the bill would allow it "to do something that you have not seen,"⁷¹³

Realities that would serve to enforce these concerns are that the entire agreement was signed underneath an air of great secrecy. What we must anticipate is the powerful possibility that the bill would neglect much more than what was publicly notated by the critics. For example, international corporations may circumvent national requirements, even going as far as to take nations into court for not allowing certain liberties, even when the laws of the nation forbid the actions. In other words just to put the suggestion bluntly, one day in the not so distant future, it may be possible for an Auschwitz type of corporate enterprise to exist on American soil, and unless the citizens on the outside or the victims on the inside could prove beyond the shadow of doubt that treachery was occurring, the enterprise could continue on in its evil with impunity, just as I.G. Farben did in Poland.

711 2012 *Congressional Record*, Vol. 158, Page S3517 (23 May 2012)

712 Sanders, Bernie (29 December 2014). "[SENATOR BERNIE SANDERS: THE TRANS – PACIFIC TRADE \(TPP\) AGREEMENT MUST BE DEFEATED](#)". p. 3. Retrieved 2 July 2015.

713 Shabad, Rebecca (6 June 2015). "[Rand Paul demands White House release trade deal text immediately](#)". *The Hill*. Retrieved 5 July 2015.

Other concerns of this agreement are that the TPP would:

Make it easier for big corporations to ship our jobs overseas, pushing down our wages and increasing income inequality,

Flood our country with unsafe imported food, jack up the cost of medicines by giving big pharmaceutical corporations new monopoly rights to keep lower cost generic drugs off the market.

Empower corporations to attack our environmental and health safeguards, ban Buy American policies needed to create green jobs.

*Roll back Wall Street reforms, sneak in SOPA-like threats to Internet freedom, and undermine human rights.*⁷¹⁴

We may view another take on the information in conclusive summary found in the online report by eff issues:⁷¹⁵

TPP raises significant concerns about citizens' freedom of expression, due process, innovation, the future of the Internet's global infrastructure, and the right of sovereign nations to develop policies and laws that best meet their domestic priorities. In sum, the TPP puts at risk some of the most fundamental rights that enable access to knowledge for the world's citizens.

The U.S. Trade Representative (USTR) has pursued a TPP agreement that will require signatory countries to adopt heightened copyright protection that advances the agenda of the U.S. entertainment and pharmaceutical industries agendas, but omits the flexibilities and exceptions that protect Internet users and technology innovators.

The TPP will affect countries beyond the twelve that are currently involved in negotiations. Like ACTA, the TPP Agreement is a plurilateral agreement that will be used to create new heightened global IP enforcement norms. Countries that are not parties to the negotiation will likely be asked to accede to the TPP as a condition of bilateral trade agreements with the U.S. and other TPP members, or evaluated against the TPP's copyright enforcement standards in the USTR's annual Special 301 process.

First we had NAFTA, that allowed the US employment base to be shipped offshore and for the corporation remaining inside US boundaries to in-source high paying skilled employment opportunity, for a fraction of what US citizens are paid. While this opportunity certainly helps the citizen inside one of the host nations, it does nothing to improve the lives of American citizens. Now we have the TPP Agreement that allows foreign corporations to relocate onto American shores, circumvent any laws designed to protect the land and it's citizens from corporate exploitation, and basically do as it damn well pleases, with the people of the land unable to offer the slightest challenge it it's authority. Where then, may we inquire, does that leave the rank and file citizen of America?

Here looming one day into the not-so-distant future, we have the average American citizen largely unemployed, maybe as high as seventy to ninety percent.^{716 717} Not only is his employment base removed from the land, he does not even possess the liberty anymore to start up his own enterprise

714 <http://www.citizen.org/TPP>

715 <https://www.eff.org/issues/tpp>

716 <http://greece.greekreporter.com/2015/10/30/greek-unemployment-rates-are-the-highest-in-the-eu/>

717 *During the 1970's, to harvest and produce US tobacco required 20 people in the fields and at the barn, with another 20 at the warehouse. This totals to 40 required to harvest and process. In 2016 4 people can do what once required 40. Thus, we may effectively conclude that today's unemployment rate in the US tobacco program is 70 to 90% nationwide, due automation, in-sourcing tobacco from other nations and technology. Unless action is taken to neutralize the potential, this author visualizes the very real possibility of unemployment rates in virtually all career areas at fifty percent or more, and for the same reasons.*

efforts.⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ If he owes any money in the form of a mortgage, a majority are more than likely in the midst of foreclosure.⁷²⁰ If he has the mortgage payed off, he still owes an ever growing yearly tax bill on it, so he well may wind up losing it anyway.⁷²¹ He has little to no access to health care. His systemic infrastructure has drastically corroded. The streets are rife with crime, and the average US citizens access to weapons of any sort have been seriously curtailed due to vastly taxed price amounts, or has been made illegal own out-right. In short, the United States Of America has been transformed into a violent, third world ghetto styled, near apocalyptic environment. What on earth is the average citizen of going to do? What does he have to look forward to as far as any type of reform is concerned? What exactly is going on with the leaders of the United States? Why are national leaders simply just allowing this deterioration to occur?

The Terrible Sixth Step

Lo, the wails of pain did grow ever louder and a restoration of the Great Spirit's mercy never did come; for their time in liberties eternal test they had all nonchalantly squandered, now the days in their fathers' Elysium paradise are done!

The author

With the stroking of the mid-night chime, so rings liberties' lonesome knell of death across the American landscape. The lose was first preceded by three primary heralds. The first herald was notation of the fact that American's children were not receiving a true education in lieu of the claim that the opposite was true. The obvious looming intent is that uneducated people are unobservant and tend to be docile, also being easy to manipulate with lies.

The second herald is the resurrection of inquisition. Primarily the type that shall reign across the land of America is that of an extortionist political inquisition. There is a growing possibility that America and the West at large, my actually bear witness to the return of religious inquisition in the lifetime of our generation. This would be the very first time in three hundred years that such an event has been witnessed on American soil when it does occur.

718 https://www.washingtonpost.com/opinions/is-the-united-states-still-the-land-of-the-free/2012/01/04/gIQAvcD1wP_story.html

719 <http://www.heritage.org/research/reports/1993/02/bg926nbsp-how-regulation-is-destroying>

720 <https://www.kansascityfed.org/publicat/econrev/pdf/4q07Edmiston.pdf>

721 <https://newrepublic.com/article/119187/mortgage-foreclosures-2015-why-crisis-will-flare-again>

We also observe the facts of an emerging inquisition in our examination in growing cases of open ended claims taken at face value, where the target is condemned in complete absence of evidence, in lieu of the court's assumption that some level of guilt must have been present for the claim to have been made in the first place. The claims are assumed in complete disregard for the fact that claimants have been known to lie for numerous reasons.

The latest category of open ended claims being embraced in courts are when targeted individuals are assigned underneath the broad label of “terrorist.” As we shall recall, the label of terrorist may literally apply to any individual in America who exercises his Constitutional freedom of speech in condemnation of government policy for any reason, or one that even disagrees with government policy, let alone refusing to comply with its UN-Constitutional mandates. This would include a large number of categories such as that of Christian, those who home-school, those who believe in Constitutional rights.

The third herald would announce itself upon suspension of the second amendment. This amendment alone would stand as the final barrier between liberty of the American people and government imposed direction of its own will at the expense of the citizen masses. The Constitutional framers were well aware of the people's future need for arms. Before the American revolution there had been The Peasant's Revolt of Europe ⁷²². This situation inside of European boundaries had occurred over a three hundred year period. The situation inside European nations of the day so closely resembled the America of our present day, that the similarities are astounding.

The people of the land simply took the implements most readily at hand, primarily being those related to farm labor, and crafted weapons from them, with which they made their audacious stand in battle against well armed forces of the crown. The events of the time provided precedence for both the American and French Revolutions. The need for adequate weaponry for the purpose of preserving liberty prevailed in the minds of the nation's Constitutional framers. In lieu of the preceding historical details, we may presume that situations facilitating an emergence of the coming tyranny will occur at a much faster pace with a suspension of the second amendment.

What history reveals is that we must observe some type of great distraction, while the intentions of the tyrant to seize control are fulfilled. The supreme distraction would be a nuclear attack staged or facilitated inside national boundaries by agents of the US government. The perfect cover for the central bank in America to facilitate the purpose of concealing an intentional currency crash would be if the attack occurred on Manhattan island, especially nearer to lower Manhattan or on the entire city of New York.

Such an attack could also occur on any of the twelve cities in which a branch bank of The Federal Reserve existed, such as Atlanta, for instance, with very similar effects, but not nearly to the same degree of intensity, since the primary bank resides in New York City. Citizens inside the US have already had the suggestion placed inside their minds that should some incident of nuclear attack occur in the future, those responsible will be the Iranians ⁷²³ or the North Koreans.

As far as this author is concerned, other suggestions found in this presumption of possibility are that such an event may well be in the planning stages, even as these words are written, in lieu of the inserted assumption of guilt directed toward certain specific nationalities, who all stand far out in the horizon distance. This false suggestion will place the attention of the American public far out at sea, rather than at home, where the true villain resides.

A perfect follow up might be with a low level terror attack using firearms, such as what occurred in California, except that this attack would be much larger, occurring in a dozen or more US States and

722 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peasants%27_Revolt

723 <http://www.bbc.com/news/world-middle-east-11709428>

hitting at least thirty US cities all across the land. This author suspects that the one in California may have been a test run for the coming huge event. The affect would literally paralyze the entire American citizen base, terrifying them to the point that few would know which way to go or what to do. Industry and commerce all across the land of America would virtually come to a standstill. The nation's economy would virtually shutdown inside of two weeks from the time of the event.

Tension on the ground and in the surrounding air would rise during the same time period, until it exploded with the closing of industry and the general closing of stores. All across America US cities would go up in flames as huge collective masses of enraged citizens battled it out with both National Guard soldiers and police on the ground. Looting, shooting, plundering of closed stores and crime in general, would be ramped during this phase of the deceptive program intending to manipulate the people of America. Once the stores and streets had been looted and burned completely out, the criminal gangs would turn on the surrounding neighborhoods and the people therein, carrying on with the same negative intentions of stealing their lively-hood from the surrounding population base. Neighborhoods that had not collectively gathered in presumption of possibility and formed some sort of paramilitary security unit, would be at the mercy of the criminal gangs, who basically would have no mercy and feel that they could gratify their own desires at the complete expense of the population base, with no chance of repercussion.

This situation would be astoundingly reminiscent of what Southern States found themselves in during the last year of the Civil War and during the time of Southern Reconstruction,⁷²⁴ when security on the home-front was virtually non-existent. The real truth of why certain developments occurred later in time would manifest itself once more again, with the same generational vendetta of the past. The resulting national response may well be very similar when the entire situation finally settled, and the following time of economic persecution concluded. Entire demographic segments may then divide themselves by choice and the nation of America carve itself up into physical political, social and ideological boundaries.

Other additional scenario situations which may follow up on the chaos might be with a well calculated biological attack. It would be possible to initiate a biological attack first, before the staged nuclear attack. Disease microbes have been bred that are far more potent than those found in nature of highly contagious naturally occurring diseases, such small pox and tuberculosis.⁷²⁵ Bubonic plague may well be another in the banking cartel's secret arsenal of death. New diseases far more deadly than any found in nature may exist which could be put to the ultimate test.

These diseases may be programmed to time release, some even as far back as a three months following exposure.⁷²⁶ Sixty individuals could be intentionally infected with these time released potions of destruction two months before time of the planned event. These individuals may be flown completely undetected into thirty different US cities, some two at a time, for example. Not only would they breath into the air of the plane, infecting the population there, who would carry it into other places; they could simply take their sweet time walking around the airport, infecting hundreds as the pass them by. Once on the outside they may choose to seat themselves in bus terminals, large churches, train stations, sub-way terminals, malls, foot-ball games and enclosed sporting events in general, basically any enclosed area where large crowds of people gather. All that these villains would have to do is simply breath the air around them deeply, and thousands would become infected, transporting the disease to tens of thousands more. By the time that the atomic distraction occurred and the masses were in great chaotic turmoil, the disease would have infected many hundreds of thousands, if not millions.

724 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reconstruction_Era

725 http://www.pravdareport.com/society/stories/08-10-2014/128746-ebola_virus-0/

726 <http://www.rense.com/general69/lyme.htm>

It would strike with a vengeance about the time that the national violence would have appeared to have burned itself out.

Even before the time of the disease strike, we may imagine that Martial Law would have already been called. The military would merge with the National Guard and the regular police force, moving into what was left of the smoldering US cities with orders of shoot-to-kill on sight, especially during cases of resistance or breaks of curfew. There would be no consideration of general circumstance when citizens needed to exit homes and hideaways for the purpose of finding food and general supplies. Any person sighted would be liquidated by guarding snipers, general police and soldiers, drones, robots or the like.

When the chaotic situation at long last appeared be settling down, the great population roundup would soon follow. Civilians would be mass transported into containment facilities already scattered all across the landscape by districts, by bus, train, transfer truck or van. As these now hopelessly imprisoned individuals made their way through the maze of razor-wire topped gates, computers with facial recognition equipment ⁷²⁷ would effectively do the count, checking the name from the stored databank of district residents, very carefully notating those who were absent from the roll call, once the entire district had been notated as being depopulated.

In fact, this author anticipates the possibility of mandated computer chip implants or tattoo computer chip IDs ⁷²⁸ making the program of computer identification far less cumbersome. This mandate would precede the event possibly by at least a year or even more. The tattoos would be far more publicly acceptable than the rice sized implantation chips, since tattoos are faddish and more citizens today wear already tattoos than ever before in America. ⁷²⁹ An interesting notation that very well may precede the stated event is the coming national ID mandate of 2017, ⁷³⁰ the very first of it's kind in the land of freeborn America. We may also anticipate that this mandate should coincide with the coming mandate to eliminate all forms of cash transaction. ⁷³¹

Numerical values equivalent to cash may be downloaded into the computer chip, which may then be swiped exactly as a bar-code, for the purpose of making cost extractions on products and services. Those imprisoned may well be forced to provide their own accommodation with a swipe, which shall further plunge them into debt or serve to further render them destitute, should they still possess any remaining funds of value. We may anticipate that very few, if any will, by this time in the program.

About the time that half or more of national Martial Law districts had filled, the dormant disease attack would abruptly incubate, serving to effectively depopulate entire facilities in many localities, while severely limiting others, making them far less apt to resist. Those who did attempt to revolt may be intentionally transported into facilities where it was noted that disease was most deadly, further liquidating potential problems and consumption of resources by inmates in places where resources were already limited. Thus, we may observe inside our notation, the manner in which bio-weaponry may be utilized to facilitate the objective of plebeian conquest and absolute authority.

Those who managed to escape the roundup would be hunted mercilessly, with drones, dogs, security search brigades using the latest infrared, moonlight magnification devices, thermal viewers, and possibly even satellites. Escape from any prison facility may be rendered one hundred percent impossible in the dawning future. Even though running may appear as impossible, we are forced to recall that in the not so distant past, one highly pursued criminal *did* succeed in escaping all the latest

727 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Facial_recognition_system

728 <http://www.digitaltrends.com/social-media/the-man-with-the-gif-in-his-hand/>

729 <http://thelala.com/tattoos-regretful-fad-or-changing-culture/>

730 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/REAL_ID_Act

731 <http://www.cnn.com/2014/04/23/the-growing-perils-of-the-cashless-future.html>

search technology and pursuit of a literal 200 man special forces army for five years⁷³², and dozens of bounty hunters in hot pursuit of the multimillion dollar bounty on his head, only getting caught *by allowing himself to be apprehended* from tiring of life on the lam. In the above notation we are reminded of the bible verse Mathew 24:16 Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains.

The prevailing purpose of relocating the population base into containment facilities, would not only accommodate the intention of providing security and supplying the needs of citizens, the true purpose would be containment until the corporation could purchase the residential and commercial real-estate infrastructure, and the system could be put into place that would accommodate the civilians again to the benefit of both government and corporation. The new US Constitution would force the population into submission to the new corporate Nation and the Socialized State, rather than the other way around, as it was in the original. Individual citizens would have only those rights allowed by the corporation and the government at their leisure.

What we may imagine in such a world is that all homes would be basically alike, according to what employment it was that the individual was assigned into. The mill houses and those of the mining towns⁷³³ were basically all alike back in times now passed. The company owned both the town and all of the surrounding panoramic real-estate, most of which it purchased from the US government at pennies in the dollar.⁷³⁴ We must presume that the same would be true in the new dawning era of Americana, in every town, city and State. The corporations and the government would own everything. The citizens would be required to labor six twelve hour days.⁷³⁵

All of the citizen's basic needs would be supplied. No more stress over house or rent payments, taxes, healthcare, basic utilities, food or transportation. All of the automobiles would be the latest hybrid types. Primarily all would be small highly efficient cars, unless one's job assignment required a truck. As time progressed, transportation would gravitate from that of the individual over into mass transportation, such as buses, trains, mono-rails, subways, etc.

If all of it sounds great, then the only problem would be if one desired a paycheck. Money would be cashless, with the worker only receiving a food and recreational allowance based on his employment assignment. Practically speaking, the unemployment rate would be zero. People who failed to prove their worth by maintaining the labor quota, would be delivered into the liquidation facility. In the beginning these numerical food and recreational allowance amounts would be assigned into one's computer chip implant; but as more people chose to forgo recreation, opting instead to accumulate the numbers, the recreational allowance would come in the form of a computerized program attachment and a card to verify that it was all legal.

As the system settled in and the people gradually began to accept their circumstance, all food would be rationed in accordance to the standard allowance currently in highly Socialized or Communist nations⁷³⁶, justified by the present day medical industry research as being healthy⁷³⁷, by preventing heart disease, cancer and other health concerns. This diet would be primarily a vegetarian diet, with chicken or fish twice a week, and a meager portion of red meat, primarily in the form of pork, once a month. No matter what we are told today in contradiction of this statement, this reality would be one resulting from the fact that chicken, fish and pork are inexpensive to produce, utilize little land area, and their reproduction rates exceed their rate of production. Other red meats used may be both rabbit and goat for the same reasons of efficiency.

732 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eric_Rudolph

733 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mill_town

734 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mining_community

735 <http://www.politico.com/magazine/story/2014/11/overtime-pay-obama-congress-112954>

736 <http://fee.org/articles/venezuela-moves-to-nationalize-food-ration-medicine-kill-comedy/>

737 <https://www.scu.edu/ethics/focus-areas/bioethics/resources/voluntary-health-risks-who-should-pay/>

Crime would virtually be non-existent in this new age landscape of American Fascism. The reasons for this reality are that there would exist no form of cash and every person would basically possess the same as those inside his labor realm. The entire population base would be confined into certain specific areas and divided according to the nature of one's employment assignment. The incentive to educate for excellence would be a greater recreational allowance, and surroundings among a different social level of skilled workers. Neighborhoods would eventually be transformed to facilitate complete security, with virtually all possibilities were presumed in advance. If one chose to enter or exit a neighborhood, computers would notate chip implants on the automobile, revealing specifically whom the driver was, and where specifically it was that he originated, as well as every personal specific, including if he had ever been charged with a crime in the past, as well as the nature thereof. Security cameras far to minute to discern would be found throughout the entire complex, even inside the individual living quarters. Microphones could detect and record every conversation held, even to the point of notating whispers.

Those who dared to criticize leaders of the system locally or at large, their conversations would be filed away by the computer, with a flag sent to security officials, who would always arrive in the dead of night to make an arrest. Even the slightest of infractions would land one in some labor facility, where he would perform according to specified production quota, or he would be delivered into a liquidation facility, to the complete benefit of the corporate complex into which he had been deposited.

In the beginning, the infirm and the elderly would be housed in very attractive, well organized complexes designed specifically for the purpose in an atmosphere of the best. For the elderly the appearance would be one of a true retirement resort. As the system continues to deteriorate, since those in charge who are consumed by the spirit of greed know no level of satisfaction, both the elderly and the infirm would be destined for eventual liquidation, in this author's opinion. By liquidating these individuals, medical and food resources are freed for use by the elites, and the resort retirement facilities would provide much more of a pleasure to those and their families, than those of laborers and others lower down in the system.

The prevailing problem with such reality is that the rate of corruption would never cease to decline, since greed knows no limitations. Once the citizen's capacity to resist had been totally neutralized, he would literally exist at the mercy of his overlords. At that point this author visualizes an elimination of the family structure, where the citizens complete lives are organized around one's capacity to give labor in ceaseless abundance, in complete blind submission to authority. Eventually male and female would be separated, with a literal breeding farm constructed where the most productive and healthiest, would become highly encouraged to merge. All types of activity would be facilitated to both encourage breeding among individuals present, as well as pleasure in general. Their resulting offspring would be raised and indoctrinated by the State, to be effective, compliant citizens, every ready to give all in the name of national civic duty. Individuals who could not fit in to any type of employment situation or general circumstance, would be destined for the liquidation facility, where he would be worth more dead to the national leadership reduced down into exchangeable products, than alive, as a breathing, consuming organism, with no productive use to the new Nation/State.

In situations outside of the breeding farm, where individuals who did not meet the apex in productive capacity, yet still retained value to the Nation/State, homosexual relationships would be encouraged inside general living quarters to relieve sexual stress, since these relationships do not result in reproduction of the species. Only the strongest, healthiest and most productive and in some isolated incidences, the most intelligent, would be allowed that privilege. The idea here would be that the entire population base would eventually transform into one of superior productivity.

In the beginning, on the seventh day one would be compelled into participating in the new religion of the State.⁷³⁸ This religion would be an all inclusive, compelled worship of the new State system.⁷³⁹ It's god would be one of fiction who supposedly originated from some distant starlight constellation.^{740 741} Worshipers would be forced to bow before it's bronze effigy bearing the face of the conquering tyrant, sitting in the midst of the temple complex.

This effigy would have it's arms outstretched in what will appear to be a loving embrace. To demonstrate total loyalty and complete submission to the new corporate Nation and the Socialist State, in the beginning we might surmise that the citizens of America will be compelled into giving the ultimate sacrifice, *that of their first born child*, just as did the tyrants of old. Those who refuse would witness their entire families sacrificed into the flames of the effigy, if not sacrificed on an alter inside the bronze bull,⁷⁴² before they themselves would suffer death. After the people of the land proved their loyal blind submission and the Nation State eliminated the family structure, the child sacrifices would cease, only occurring at rare time frames in symbolic gesture of past reverence. In this instance, the sacrificial "*lamb*" would be one that was born lame or sick beyond medical assistance, if not one from less esteemed elements.

Upon release back into the corporate owned towns and cities, those who will remain in the forced labor facility will be those who are deepest in debt, with no chance of a pay off. Right now we read that personal debt is the highest that it has ever been in history⁷⁴³, even though the first large burp on this economic health indicator has already occurred, that in itself nearly crashing the entire economy back in 2008. The US is still dealing with shock-waves from the foreclosure situation of 2007-2008.⁷⁴⁴ The loans and the revenue lost to investors still has yet to be repaid, both internally on a national scale and externally on an international level. The United States the highest level of college debt⁷⁴⁵ ever that has been thrust onto the backs of that nation's young through their lack of alternative options for employment by intentional government design to create wealth for the nation's banks. Although this author has deduced that a parent opening up some sort of franchise would be a far better option in eighty percent of college considerations.

The truth is obvious, being that the system is literally pushing individuals to go into such huge volumes of debt, and that it was intentional by design. First the production base was shipped off shore, and citizens inside national borders had more regulations to deal with that virtually denies them the right to engage in business enterprise on their own. Then the opportunity base contracts to the point that one is forced to attend college, with virtually nothing remaining as a viable option. Attending college demands that one go deeply in-debt to the banks. The market caused housing prices to dramatically inflate, with ne'er an attempt in neutralizing the situation. Thus, we may view clearly that the effort of forcing plebeian citizens into massive debt was intentional.⁷⁴⁶

738 https://www.washingtonpost.com/blogs/blogpost/post/bohemian-grove-where-the-rich-and-powerful-go-to-misbehave/2011/06/15/AGPV1sVH_blog.html

739 http://www.henrymakow.com/bohemian_grove_illuminati_meet.html

740 http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Wicca%20&%20Witchcraft/bohemian_grove_exposed.htm

741 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Baal_Hammon

742 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brazen_bull

743 http://www.prophecynewswatch.com/article.cfm?recent_news_id=200

744 https://www.washingtonpost.com/investigations/lenders-see-court-actions-against-homeowners-years-after-foreclosure/2013/06/15/3c6a04ce-96fc-11e2-b68f-dc5c4b47e519_story.html

745 <http://www.cnb.com/2015/06/15/the-high-economic-and-social-costs-of-student-loan-debt.html>

746 <http://billmoyers.com/2015/02/14/needless-default/>

We must give pause and consider that the coming system of forced labor demand the slave camps to be filled into maximum capacity. ⁷⁴⁷ All debts once taken out shall be paid in full, one way or the other, especially when the corporations, who may be of international origin, purchase the entire system of real-estate finance from the Federal Government. We must always recall that the TPP agreement already signed, sealed and delivered, allows foreign conglomerate corporations to function on US soil in disregard for US laws, Constitutional or otherwise. We may observe in this notation of the TPP as well, that the check standing between corporate actions and concerns for the citizens on the ground, have already been removed by US leadership, just as Jackson did with the Native Americans and the German government of the 1930's and forty's did with the citizens of Europe. This author beholds a vision of horror where one day in the not-so-distant future, a hell striking reminiscent of Auschwitz looms just on the horizon before us, should we continue on in our complacent disregard of developing facts.

Other persons who shall accompany the debtors are those who fall underneath the broad label of terrorist, or any one of the others. Christians will certainly follow very quickly behind. People who speak any sort of criticism, Constitutionals, people who attempt to flee the persecution rather than resist, and many other notated labels.

What Can We Do About It?

In our final analysis we are left with the exasperating question that always concludes political or economic discussions, when all considerations are understood in relation to the people of the land. The sad truth is that *there just are not a whole lot of options* in what individuals can do to change decisions that are being made from the great white throne high up on the hill above. In truth, short of giving our vote for what has always appeared to be a very narrow range of personality and experience options, the range in available choices stops there. In the end, the people as individuals are only left with two choices, and a possible third, if the decision is made to act in due course of time, preceding negative developments that are emerging with more frequency that most are even willing to admit.

One's Local Choice

The problem with choices as individuals is that there are not enough available to absorb the entire population base. Then on the other hand, by far and away a majority are simply going to continue on in their complacent state of mind, no matter what immanent horrors it is that the facts are suggesting. For those of whom choose to do otherwise, the first consideration will be to drop out of sight. Our study of history instructs us that the very best place to accomplish this end would be somewhere that allows us to go virtually underground. For those that are in towns and cities surrounded by hills or mountains, our first valid consideration might be to search out a natural cave, preferably one that has never been previously explored or mapped out. The truth is that we could be perfectly comfortable in a cave as small as twelve by twelve, with a seven or eight foot ceiling.

Most mapping today is done by air plane photographs or even those taken from a satellite. For people in search of places to hide themselves, other people and things, this reality is a very positive consideration. In the mountains and rolling hill country that surround more than a few large towns and even some large cities, the terrain produces crevices in the hills, that are at times very deep and overhang for quite a ways out, concealing virtual oasis meadows that can be multiple acres in size.

⁷⁴⁷ http://www.shtfplan.com/headline-news/american-concentration-camps-will-be-used-to-enforce-medical-martial-law-for-the-sick-and-to-house-political-dissidents_10302014

Some of these meadows are as large as thirty acres and even more in size, according to available information.⁷⁴⁸

For this reason, in the hills of Kentucky and Tennessee, for example, and in the Rocky Mountains of Colorado, to this very day there still exists areas that are virtually unknown to any type of authority. Some of the remaining adventurous old timers in one's locality may know of some possible suggestions for one's consideration. While the topographic-maps possess the ability to show these crevices from an observation of height and depth, the pristine oasis meadows underneath overhead ledges of stone shall always remain anonymous. The numbers of these crevices are so vast on any selected topographic map, that the time consumed by authorities to search them out may be very long and enduring, winding up translating into dollars spent over the course of time, as well as quite possibly risking the health of searchers due to harsh terrain, weather, etc. There are a wide variety of tricks that one might choose to employ to throw searchers off his trail, should he ever decide to call one of these places home.

People who go cave exploring are in an excellent position to locate vast highly concealed caverns in which they and others could shore up against the day of need. Virtually all of the caverns have exit vents that pop outside into these crevices, and some into these concealed oasis mountain meadows. Here gardens may be planted and harvested, natural ponds may be stocked, and people could potentially live virtually undetected for the duration of a lifetime, if necessary. The fact of being underground would serve to conceal individuals from any sort of search patrol from above. The criminal in our earlier notation, proved the claim above when he hid out in hill country for five years to the exasperation of a virtual army of tracking experts in search of him, only to finally exhaust himself and voluntarily give in to the call for appearance. This historical note is fairly recent in time frame, so an account of his escape may still hold potential validity for those contemplating escape during the coming persecution.

Other considerations might be made in the notation of old abandoned mines, salt mines in particular. Salt mines possess man made caves that reach far back into hillsides, and in some cases provide their own form of concealment within the general layout of the site. The farther back in time since the mine was active, the better it is that the situation facilitates concealment.

In truth large numbers of people may be housed inside both of these examples. If one was to scout around in search of the possibility, a very suitable location for a vegetable garden could be found. A natural pond would more than likely be found where a wide variety of potential livestock could be introduced. The most obvious livestock examples would be fish, but then we have turtles and muskrat, which are simply miniature beaver rather than rats as we know them. If thought was given and preparations were made, a relatively large number of people could potentially live very comfortably for an indefinite period of time, yet still remain outside of detection by any sort of sophisticated technology that might be on the search. We may be rested assured that when the computer roll call was being made as the martial law districts were being emptied into the containment facilities, when our names were notated as missing, the search for our places of abode would be relentless. We would need to remain concealed for at least two to three years, or even more.

Other areas might be found inside the very hearts of the cities or towns in which we live. This author has lived and spent time in a number of areas, town and cities, and he has always been able to locate abandoned roads with bridges, perfectly dry culverts large enough to stand inside of, thickly wooded areas with deep dry ditches inside, or old abandoned concrete buildings, buses. In one case the author discovered an old house with a stone basement, inside of a very small very thick and overgrown tract of land, right in the center of a highly developed town. It would have not been all that difficult to have stocked the place up enough to call it home for a while.

748 <http://cochisestronghold.com/>

Outside of the considerations mentioned, the individual's only choices are to construct his own personal hideaway, rather than find one in nature. While it is not inside the scope of this work to delve deeply into the subject matter, one very inexpensive way that originated among the Vietcong might be among the best to consider.

Begin by simply finding a hidden place in town where the land rolls and dig out a ten by twelve area hole three to four feet deep, if not more. Cut a number of rot resistant timbers nine feet in length, placing the ends up against both walls on the inside, then tying the tops to make A's. More timbers might then be stacked. The entire structure could then be buried underneath at least a foot of sod. A layer of polyethylene plastic could be rolled over the structure, and the rest of the dirt piled over that, until one had a three foot layer of sod. Over the course of time natural growth would cause the arrangement to blend in with the surrounding environment. A three to six inch pipe could be buried running from the fire place inside, out into the surrounding environment at least twelve feet or more. This pipe would serve to extract the smoke from any inside fire, and evenly disburse it inside within the vegetation. According to military reports, these types of structures were surprisingly solid, even withstanding bombing runs and mortar attacks.

One's options are endless for developing his own system of hiding himself away. The key is to initiate the program well in advance of the developing political and economic scenario. There are many manuals and books to assist interested persons in his range of considerations. A few of these manuals will be listed by the author, written by authors who based their range of information on real, day to day reality, rather than idealized opinion.

One's Choice Abroad

Outside of the area mentioned, an individual's only other choices are to go abroad. There again, this option is only viable for a few specific individuals, rather than the broad majority. It helps tremendously if one has previous international experience. His basic needs will always be the same. He will always need access to food, shelter, water, clothes, transportation. If he doesn't have employment when he arrives on site abroad, he may find himself in need of it, if he is not in possession of a reliable source of steady income. Expect that the situation abroad will demand the same determination to succeed that doing so does on the home front. The considerations are so numerous and broad, that here too as well, they lie outside the scope of this work.

One consideration that few think of is that the coming intentional economic crash may well have a world wide impact. Some experts on the subject ⁷⁴⁹ recommend relocating anywhere below the equator. These areas tend to be more flexible and fluid, so the population there is much more acclimated to volatility, and more likely to regain some measure of stability relatively quickly.

Common sense logic dictates that one would be much better served if he had some sort of developed skill or service that was portable, and universal in it's demand. While this author has no real suggestions, some of these might be ones that were related with the building trade. He bases this conclusion on the experiences of relatives who have lived offshore for a majority of their lives.

Business negotiators of one type or another seem to be in high demand offshore. A bit of thought and some realistic decision making would go a long ways to keep one out of the coming danger. There again, at our disposal are innumerable books on the subject material, some of which this author shall include in his biography at the end.

The Possible Third Option

749 <http://www.amazon.com/Strategic-Relocation-American-Places-Edition/dp/1568612621>

While this option is not available to people operating as individuals, it would be available if people could be convinced to operate as a growing collective unit. The hard truth in the matter is, regretfully, that we may not possess enough remaining time before events unfold to put the plan into motion. Never-the-less, making the effort at present may still yet hold itself out as being worthy, since there exists power in numbers motivated toward the same goal.

The supreme goal would be to reestablish the original Representative base, who would stand on behalf of the people on the land, between the central bank, the corporations and the present Representative body who supports them and their interests alone. As we may recall from our study of US history, we, the people have not been in possession of such a Representative base since the time just before the US Civil War. This Representative body would stand firmly rooted in the US Constitution, demanding a recognition of economic liberty for the citizens of the land, and freedom in every day life to facilitate contentment. In all honest truth, no matter whom it is that the plebeian people vote into to office, or what they claim before going in, replacing that Representative body is the only way true service to the interests of the American people will ever be facilitated.

In the words of Thomas Jefferson, the nature of government is power, and it will only continue to grow as the force demands more, at the expense of the people on the ground. Eventually we could hope that this newly established Representative body would transpose it's own candidate for US Presidency. With the newly resurrected Representative body composed of America's population majority, the win of this candidate should be a virtual landslide. Any notation otherwise should invite serious questions in regard to the legitimacy of the vote making the declaration.

The Supreme Vision

On numerous occasions it becomes a necessity of the highly successful analyst to facilitate a complete liberty of both the conscious and sub-conscious mind. We may accomplish this fulfillment by utilizing a variety of non-chemical means. Chemicals only taint deductive reasoning, so therefore should always be avoided during our sessions dealing with a superior level of logic. This author has discovered that the very best method for him is to content himself on long walks down winding narrow park roads, or even back roads sheltered by large oak trees and time-honored architecture. Areas where old church building and grave yards are sheltered by the drooping arms of huge live oaks are among some of the best for this purpose.

As the author walks at a comfortable speed the scenery passes him by in a virtual blur as his conscious mind abruptly disconnects, allowing the petty concerns of basic daily events to suspend themselves from within the realm of his concern, only to be replaced by the clearest of true reasoning. On other occasions, he finds that his intellect is dominated by the most perfect of visions, allowing him to view what might other wise remain unseen, and understand what may otherwise remain incomprehensible.

At other times the author may ride into a certain specific, yet much favored East Tennessee park known as *Cordell Hull Birthplace State Park*. There exists a certain specific cave on the more difficult section of the hiking trail. Once he finds himself consumed in the purest sensation of clear headed liberated intellect, he will walk into this one certain special cave, taking a comfortable seat on a flat stone, where before him sits a now somewhat aged, but still workable Chinese wok.

The carbon metal wok is covered by a black inside and is filled with water three quarters of the way full. In the midst of the water, he drops an ink blob, carefully gazing at the blob as it gradually dissipates throughout the water, concentrating deeply as he feels his conscious mind ease into graduated, yet still, complete suspension. As he continues to gaze forward, concentrating intensively to

peer directly into the reflection on the water, not just on the surface; the water suddenly clouds..., then rolls, gradually clearing to reveal visions more informative and elaborate than any facilitated by daily study and contemplation. The vision that comes to dominate shall both astound and excite, with it's potential for absolute effectiveness. In it's description we might savor the sweet possibility of our splendid future success...

We may visualize the greatest of possibility in an innocent feign..., a well traveled social club of adventures..., a reunion of college fraternity, for example. The true intent would be far more involved and determined. Our first determination would be for establishment of an intellectual format, the justification in our reason for being. Only those who were observed with a passing of time, as being compelled by the most dedicated of interest, would be allowed to continue on in their association. We might visualize our initiate as being one intending to facilitate both business and career opportunity, after we establish our philosophical justification for being. The truth is, that such opportunity is seriously absent from the landscape of today's America, so the membership would then possess it's credibility. Members would be sworn into secrecy, then on the initiative, be required to develop some sort of personal business agenda. The group as a whole would greatly assist in this development.

We are forced to imagine that the first solid members would already be well established business people and professionals. This group as a collective unit, would facilitate assistance in developing a business agenda to newly recruited members, once they had proven themselves worthy of the mission, and were noted as individuals whom were trustworthy, rather than evil minded imposters. In the initiative, the search would be on for qualified potential business partners. Those whom proved themselves not to be qualified could hire in business ventures as workers. Opportunity for employment or business venture would *only be offered to group members*. One solid plan to model might be *The Church Of Later Day Saints*, who engage in a similar approach for reasons of religion, according to the author's best information.

The idea would be to grow and expand, first on a local area, then move to develop throughout an entire county, campaigning carefully selected individuals along the way, eventually designing to seek nomination for both State and national Representative. If the proper approach is made, especially in lieu of the prevailing negative economic considerations and the refusal of US Congress to curtail the decline, the dawning associate group should be able to absorb multiple States, electing both State and national Representatives who will emerge from within the group.

All the while as the growth continues, leadership of the group should recall the historical record of negative possibility from the side who supports the banking cartel, and religiously prepare for this possibility of being motivated into the negative. For this reason, *the utmost in secrecy shall be demanded from members*. The obvious idea here being stated is that a majority of States would be recruited, then a future candidate for US President transposed who would run on a highly valid third party ticket, which US citizens now have no binding option for doing.

As far as this writer is concerned, because of the political climate and the centralized location, one of the best States to begin the effort might be inside the *great State Of Texas*. If the State of Texas were an independent nation, it would consist of being the *tenth largest* economy on earth. At the present time, it may be at least the second largest economy in the US behind California, although in economic terms, California has not been performing very well of late.

As the group expanded Statewide and it's success became self-evident, it may choose to incorporate it's own banner, while always retaining it's euphemism as a business association or social fraternity. Outside of the State, the association would only be one with the State in which the group would dominate. The economic platform would be one of individual entrepreneurship, and the individuals complete liberty in doing so. The State would also demand a return to it's own currency backed by

silver, gold or even an equal value in labor ⁷⁵⁰ or goods produced. The only requirement would be that one must first prove themselves a fully dedicated member of the association. It is the contention of this author that other States would observe the economic success and strongly desire membership into the group, upon it being offered.

It is the deductive opinion of this author, that a well managed association of determined members could recapture the nation of America from underneath domination of the banking cartel and all of their greedy, perverted alliances. Doing so will not be an easy road. Based on history, we must anticipate a negative motivation for the very worst, in hopes that the movement would be easily destroyed and the insatiable appetite of the clandestine bank, the US Representatives supporting it and the corporations that have grown up around it, for their profit in corruption to continue on unchallenged.

Such considerations of negativity runs entirely counter to our own motivations for the very best that economy, fellow humanity and the earth at large have to offer. Deep down inside the heart of this author, eventual success of America's plebeian masses is virtually guaranteed, if only individuals can recall their own heritage of determination and continue to persist relentlessly in pursuit of the goal, no matter what obstacles it is that fate or the opposition has to throw them up against.

Tribute To Those Who Have Preceded Us

Totally liberated people and their cultures have always been a favored subject for this author to devote long hours of study into. There are very obvious, yet common characteristics that these individual people and their societies possess. These cultures are made up of determined, self-thinking, highly creative individualists. These people are very independent in basic nature and personality totally free from any form of social restraint, which explains what may appear to some after the fact, as a people given to misstep ⁷⁵¹ and even outright mental illness! ⁷⁵²

One other observation is that the organized society of the totally liberated individualist tends to be highly religious ⁷⁵³ in it's organization, contrary to popularized notions. This supreme authority, the one who is truly responsible for allowing the liberated into being, is the one, and only one, whom truly liberated people will unhesitatingly give all in submission to. We find examples in this notation with our study of cultures who highly valued individual liberty. Here are just a few examples copied directly from Wikipedia of the author's favorites:

The Apache Indians

The Apache (/əˈpætʃiː/; French: [a.paʃ]) are culturally related Native American tribes from the Southwestern United States and Northern Mexico. These indigenous peoples of North America speak Southern Athabaskan languages, which are related linguistically to Athabaskan languages in Alaska and western Canada.

Apache people traditionally have lived in Eastern Arizona, Northern Mexico (Sonora and Chihuahua), New Mexico, West Texas, and Southern Colorado. Apacheria, their collective homelands, consisted of high mountains, sheltered and watered valleys, deep canyons, deserts, and the southern Great Plains. The Apache tribes fought the Spanish and Mexican peoples for centuries. The first Apache raids on Sonora appear to have taken place during the late 17th century. In 19th-century confrontations, the U.S. Army found the Apache to be fierce warriors and skillful strategists.

750 <http://www.webofdebt.com/articles/bankrupt-germany.php>

751 <http://www.mman.us/hughglass.htm>

752 <http://www.mman.us/coltersescape.htm>

753 <http://www.selah.k12.wa.us/soar/projects2000/pioneerweb/religion.html>

Apache groups are politically autonomous. The major groups speak several different languages and developed distinct and competitive cultures. The current division of Apache groups includes Western Apache, Chiricahua, Mescalero, Jicarilla, Lipan, and Plains Apache (also known as the Kiowa-Apache). Apache groups live in Oklahoma and Texas and on reservations in Arizona and New Mexico. Apache people have moved throughout the United States and elsewhere, including urban centers.

Other more detailed information may be found below, copied directly from *Pitlane magazine* ⁷⁵⁴

The Apache Nation, originally came from Canada somewhere around circa 850 AD, and as they migrated south, they settled in the American desert regions of Sonora, Chihuahuan and other areas which are located in the Great Basin region.

The name Apache is believed by some researchers to have originally come from the Hopi Indian word for my enemy "Apacho". The Apache are split into two main tribes, the Mescalero and the Jicarilla, which are then broken down into basically six sub divisions, known as the Chi – hen – ne, the Be – don – ko – he and the Chi – e – a – hen, the Cho – kon – en (the Chiricahua), the Nen – di, and lastly the White Mountain Apache.

These tribes ruled the desert regions with an iron fist, their warfare tactics were unsurpassed, and the name Apache struck mortal fear in all who stood against them.

In many ways the Apache were not the mindless savages that people believed, in fact if the truth be known, the Apache only raided other Indian villages in order to feed their families when times were hard, that is until the white man came.

The Apache were a hardy group of people who survived at all costs. They lived in grass constructed domed huts, called Wickiup's, which was slightly different than the Kiowa Apache who used animal skin Tipi's.

The Apache were very resourceful in the respect that before the horses came, they used domesticated dogs for pack animals, and being one with nature, the Apache believed that all the animals were once humans.

Although the different tribes tolerated each other, they did not socialize on a large scale unless a common foe threatened their existence. Then the Apache as a whole exacted their revenge with swift retribution.

Religiously speaking, the Apache medicine men believed in many spirits, and with the help of the drug mescaline which was derived from the Mescal cactus, the medicine men talked to their spirits.

The most important god of all of these gods was the creator god known as Usen, and the Texas god Lipan. During ritual dances the males of the tribes would adorn themselves as the mountain god Gans, wearing elaborate masks, and dancing around the tribal fires, sometimes until dawn.

When hunting, the Apache were a nomadic tribe who hunted any game that strayed within their domain, especially rabbits and deer. The Apache supplemented this meat with indigenous roots, and fruits, along with assorted corn and beans.

It has even been said that the Apache during hard times would even eat the seeds of the prickly mesquite tree, and for anyone who has ever seen a mesquite tree, that is really saying something. But on the other hand, Apache tribes such as the Jicarillo hunted the great buffalo herds just as plains Indians had done for centuries, while the Lopans raised dogs to eat like their neighbors to the south (Mexico). Our first tribe of Apache to be discussed will be the Jicarillo Apache.

The Jicarillo Apache

754 <http://www.pitlanemagazine.com/cultures/the-myths-and-legends-of-the-apache-indians-of-north-america.html>

The Jicarilla Apache at one time inhabited an area that extended from the Northeast corner of Old Mexico, to the southwest corner of Colorado. The land varied from mountainous and desolate to being one of hidden beauty that only a man from this region could understand.

Mix this with skies that seem to have jumped off an artist's easel, and then you have Apache land. This land provided natural fortifications in the form of rock formations or canyons. In addition to this, there were mesas and plateaus, where the vegetation, ranging from good to the north, and something more along the lines of harsh scrub brush country to the south, but to the Jicarilla it was home.

The meager at best living to be had off the land was white tail and mule tail deer, antelope, along with jack rabbits, possums, and armadillo's. And what ever else one could run across. Now don't get me wrong, crops were grown, but I feel that it was more of a personal desire than a necessity.

However, there are several plants indigenous to this region that would certainly enhance the flavor of any meal. After all, these people were hunter gatherers – rather than farmers. And that was a contributing factor in the problem the Apache had with the white man.

Although the Apache were said to be ruthless and very fearless in battle, they were also very intense in their religious beliefs. The position of "Grand Creator" was shared by two gods known to the Jicarilla as the mother and father figure "Earth Mother" and "Black Sky"

These two gods were said to have raised a son named "Hactin". The Apache say that Hactin was given the credit of being the god who actually created the universe and everything in it. And as the story goes, it was one day while walking in the rocky hills, that Hactin, decided to create the first man and woman – an Adam and Eve if you will.

This procreation gave birth to the first Hactin Nation. As their children multiplied, the people grew into what was to evolve into the Jicarilla Nation. Which I assume is the same to this day. It is said that the people of the first Hactin Nation all looked alike. The elder tribal members appointed from their ranks "The Hactin Elders". It was these appointed elders who chose the leaders of the Hactin Nation.

First you had the "Hactin of the North Star" (Polaris), the "Hactin of the Big Dipper", the "Hactin of the Three Stars" (Orion's belt), and finally the "Hactin of the Fighting Stars", which are said to be the stars Castor and Pollux.

To this day, we recognize these two stars as part of the constellation of Gemini. As the story goes, "The Hactin of the Fighting Stars" were given ruler ship over their perspective places in the sky, with all decisions being made by these gods as a whole around a council fire.

Now in addition to this, these gods there were also "Hactin of the Morning Star" (which I believe to be a morning sighting of Venus or Jupiter). The other god was the "Hactin of the Evening Star" (which again I believe this was a sighting of Venus and or Jupiter. These are displayed in the evening sky on the same horizon, or separate positions in the night sky).

As the story goes the supreme Hactin was called away one day, but before he left he told the other Hactins to watch the skies, and if they ever saw only six stars in the dippers body (the big dipper), then some catastrophe would befall the tribe. The catastrophe never happened, and those who claim lineage to the Hactin still watch the dipper today, perhaps just as the Mayans.

Our next story from the Jicarilla Apache, revolves around the perils to be faced if you anger the gods.

There was once a little girl that loved to play animals with her little friends. Every time the children played this game, the little girl would always want to be a bear and chase her friends all over the place snarling and gnashing her claws.

The elders of the tribe had warned her on several occasions not to make fun of the gods, or they will turn you into a bear. The little girl never did heed their warning, and kept chasing the children in her guise of a bear. Well as the story goes the little girl chased the children down the game trails across the hills and into the canyons.

It was in these canyons that the girl went into a cave in search of her playmates. While she was in the cave she began to feel strange and before you know it she had transformed into a bear, not only physically, but in spirit as well.

In the mind of the now transformed girl, she was a bear and attacked her friends and killed them, all but her little sister, who managed to hide when the transformation began. Her hiding was to no avail though because the great bear found her and took her to its cave.

When the bear fell asleep the little girl sneaked out that evening and made her way back to the village. The little girl told her father the morbid tale, so the father sent the little girl back to alert the hunters when they arrived to the location of the sleeping bear. This action would also insure that the bear was still there.

The father went to each tipi and gathered the hunters. When the hunters arrived the father told his little girl to gather some kindling and place it at the entrance of the cave and set it on fire. The little girl did as her father had told her and started the fire.

After a period of time the bear smelling the smoke stuck its head out the cave entrance and the hunters threw dirt into the bear's eyes to temporarily blind and confuse the bear so they could kill it. The gods meanwhile have been watching the whole affair and decided to spare the life of the bear. Miraculously, before the hunters could deliver the fatal thrust of the lance, the Gods mystically transported the bear, the little girl, along with the hunters, and placed them in the sky forever.

Now besides being a beautiful story, it is one that tells of the creation of the Big Dipper (Ursa Majoris) which to the Jicarilla depicts the four bowl stars of the dipper to be the body of the bear, while the handle stars are the hunters and the little girl.

There is a reference in the original story of a small dog or wolf. This celestial animal was said to be the companion star to Mizar which is Alcor.

The Mescalero Apache

Our next topic for discussion is the Mescalero Apache. The Mescalero Apache are and were a proud people; their ancestors were some of the last Native American tribes to succumb to the ways of western influence, especially those who followed such great leaders as Geronimo and Cochise.

The Mescalero believed that the Great Spirit built the world and everything in it just for the Mescalero people. They also believed that the stars in the sky were placed there to guide the Mescalero over vast distances if you knew how to read them.

So the recognition of certain stars and star groups was crucial to the teaching of young Mescalero braves. Our first story from the Mescalero, tells of the origin of the Big Dipper (Ursa Majoris).

The Mescalero Apache believed that their god the Great Spirit placed everything on this earth for them. The stars in the sky were placed there to provide the Mescalero with not only light at night, but also as a guiding star or celestial map. Our first story from the Mescalero is one that depicts the origin of the Milky Way.

We know that the Milky Way as seen in the sky appears to be a silvery white band that extends from horizon to horizon. When you look at it, just remember this is how our galaxy looks when you see edge on through the arms of our galaxy which is a barred spiral.

It has been told to the Mescalero for thousands of years that the Milky Way was formed when the "The Fighting Gods" (Gemini) were arguing one day and began to have a fight, as brothers sometimes do. It was at this time during the melee that one of the gods accidentally tore his bag of seed which immediately ran out of the hole and left a trail as they moved around fighting.

Once he had realized what had happened he stopped his bickering with his brother, and closed the hole in the sack. But when he opened the top draw string of his bag, he saw that there were only about a quarter of the bag of stars left.

So he scattered the remaining seed to the wind, which created the lovely night skies we see today. These stories are many, and can be gleaned from Indian story tellers from all the Original American Indian tribes.

The Celtic Tribes

The Celtic tribes are one of the author's favorite groups to study. In terms of ancestry, an overwhelming majority of the US founding fathers had fore-bearers who were of strong Celtic origin. Jefferson's family, for example, originated in Wales, a strong Celtic homeland,⁷⁵⁵ even into this very day. In addition, the Celts cherished liberty to the extent that even upon being subjected to conquest, they still managed to retain realms within the magisterial kingdom that had subordinated them,⁷⁵⁶ where they basically conducted their lives on their own terms. They were also willing to battle against incredible odds in the name of preserving their own choice in personal and economic direction, choosing complete self-annihilation over conquest,⁷⁵⁷ in a number of historical instances. We may observe what Wikipedia has to give us on the subject of the Celts and their religion here, virtually copied word for word:

The Celts (/ˈkɛlts/, occasionally /ˈsɛlts/, see pronunciation of Celtic) were people in Iron Age and Medieval Europe who spoke Celtic languages and had cultural similarities, although the relationship between ethnic, linguistic and cultural factors in the Celtic world remains uncertain and controversial. The exact geographic spread of the ancient Celts is also disputed; in particular, the ways in which the Iron Age inhabitants of Great Britain and Ireland should be regarded as Celts has become a subject of controversy.

The history of pre-Celtic Europe remains very uncertain. According to one theory, the common root of the Celtic languages, a language known as Proto-Celtic, arose in the Late Bronze Age Urnfield culture of Central Europe, which flourished from around 1200 BC. In addition, according to a theory proposed in the 19th century, the first people to adopt cultural characteristics regarded as Celtic were the people of the Iron Age Hallstatt culture in central Europe (c. 800–450 BC), named for the rich grave finds in Hallstatt, Austria. Thus this area is sometimes called the 'Celtic homeland'. By or during the later La Tène period (c. 450 BC up to the Roman conquest), this Celtic culture was supposed to have expanded by diffusion or migration to the British Isles (Insular Celts), France and The Low Countries (Gauls), Bohemia, Poland and much of Central Europe, the Iberian Peninsula (Celtiberians, Celtici, Lusitanians and Gallaeci) and northern Italy (Golaseccans and Cisalpine Gauls)[7] and, following the Gallic invasion of the Balkans in 279 BC, as far east as central Anatolia (Galatians).

The earliest undisputed direct examples of a Celtic language are the Lepontic inscriptions, beginning in the 6th century BC. Continental Celtic languages are attested almost exclusively through inscriptions and place-names. Insular Celtic is attested beginning around the 4th century AD through Ogham inscriptions, although it was clearly being spoken much earlier. Celtic literary tradition begins with Old Irish texts around the 8th century. Coherent texts of Early Irish literature, such as the Táin Bó Cúailnge (The Cattle Raid of Cooley), survive in 12th-century recensions.

755 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Culture_of_Wales

756 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Romanization_\(cultural\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Romanization_(cultural))

757 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Cimbrian_War

By the mid 1st millennium AD, with the expansion of the Roman Empire and the Great Migrations (Migration Period) of Germanic peoples, Celtic culture and Insular Celtic had become restricted to Ireland, the western and northern parts of Great Britain (Wales, Scotland, and Cornwall), the Isle of Man, and Brittany. Between the 5th and 8th centuries, the Celtic-speaking communities in these Atlantic regions emerged as a reasonably cohesive cultural entity. They had a common linguistic, religious, and artistic heritage that distinguished them from the culture of the surrounding polities. By the 6th century, however, the Continental Celtic languages were no longer in wide use. Insular Celtic culture diversified into that of the Gaels (Irish, Scottish and Manx) and the Brythonic Celts (Welsh, Cornish, and Bretons) of the medieval and modern periods. A modern "Celtic identity" was constructed as part of the Romanticist Celtic Revival in Great Britain, Ireland, and other European territories, such as Portugal and Spanish Galicia. Today, Irish, Scottish Gaelic, Welsh, and Breton are still spoken in parts of their historical territories, and Cornish and Manx are undergoing a revival.

Celtic Religion

Like other European Iron Age tribal societies, the Celts practised a polytheistic religion. Many Celtic gods are known from texts and inscriptions from the Roman period. Rites and sacrifices were carried out by priests known as druids. The Celts did not see their gods as having human shapes until late in the Iron Age. Celtic shrines were situated in remote areas such as hilltops, groves, and lakes.

Celtic religious patterns were regionally variable; however, some patterns of deity forms, and ways of worshipping these deities, appeared over a wide geographical and temporal range. The Celts worshiped both gods and goddesses. In general, Celtic gods were deities of particular skills, such as the many-skilled Lugh and Dagda, while goddesses were associated with natural features, particularly rivers (such as Boann, goddess of the River Boyne). This was not universal, however, as goddesses such as Brigid and The Morrigan were associated with both natural features (holy wells and the River Unius) and skills such as blacksmithing and healing.

Triplicity is a common theme in Celtic cosmology, and a number of deities were seen as threefold. This trait is exhibited by The Three Mothers, a group of goddesses worshiped by many Celtic tribes (with regional variations).

The Celts had literally hundreds of deities, some of which were unknown outside a single family or tribe, while others were popular enough to have a following that crossed lingual and cultural barriers. For instance, the Irish god Lugh, associated with storms, lightning, and culture, is seen in similar forms as Lugos in Gaul and Lleu in Wales. Similar patterns are also seen with the continental Celtic horse goddess Epona and what may well be her Irish and Welsh counterparts, Macha and Rhiannon, respectively.

Roman reports of the druids mention ceremonies being held in sacred groves. La Tène Celts built temples of varying size and shape, though they also maintained shrines at sacred trees and votive pools.

Druids fulfilled a variety of roles in Celtic religion, serving as priests and religious officiants, but also as judges, sacrificers, teachers, and lore-keepers. Druid organized and ran religious ceremonies, and they memorized and taught the calendar. Other classes of druid performed ceremonial sacrifices of crops and animals for the perceived benefit of the community.

The American Pioneers

The American pioneers are another very interesting social group for freeborn people to study. In the overall scheme of things, their story is not really a very old one. The author has met and spoken with elders in the distant past, who had traveled from the eastern US States into the old Oregon Territory as

part of a wagon train. The lady who told me her story probably did not last much longer afterward, but this author is still very thankful to have been around to hear it.

Youth of this day have probably embraced alien ideologies such as socialism with passionate vigor because elders, such as the lady mentioned, have now faded from the landscape. What this author anticipates is when the moment that all individual liberty is totally removed from the scene, then those same people who embraced enslaving ideologies with such vigor today, will live to painfully regret doing so. The problem is that when liberty is gone, it virtually never returns into the same position that it left. We may learn more of the pioneers here in this word for word note from Wikipedia:

American pioneers are any of the people in [American history](#) who migrated west to join in [settling](#) and developing new areas. The term especially refers to those who were going to settle any territory which had previously not been settled or developed by European or American society, although the territory may have been inhabited by or utilized by [Native Americans](#).

The [pioneer](#) concept and ethos greatly predate the migration to parts of the United States now called Western, as many places now considered as East were also settled by pioneers from the coast.

For example, [Daniel Boone](#), a key figure in American history, settled in [Kentucky](#), when that "Dark and Bloody Ground" was still undeveloped. One important development in the Western settlement was the [Homestead Act](#), which provided formal legislation which regulated the settlement process.

The Mountaineers

Another very interesting culture and one that highly values individual liberty, as well as embracing the concept of a supreme being, whom they attribute as assigning that gift of liberty unto them and their kind, were the mountain settlers of both the east and west. For that reason, this culture tends to be ultra-conservative and highly respectful of the heavenly authority who rules them and their daily lives. If we desire to find out more, then examine this quick note copied directly from Wikipedia:

The Appalachian Mountains were settled in the 18th century by settlers primarily from the Province of Ulster in Ireland. The settlers from Ulster were mainly Protestants who migrated to Ireland during the Plantation of Ulster in the 17th century from Scotland and Northern England. Many further migrated to the American colonies beginning in the 1730s, and in America became known as the Scotch-Irish. Scholars argue that the term "hillbilly" originated from Scottish dialect. The term "hill-folk" referred to people that preferred isolation from the greater society and "billy" meant "comrade" or "companion." It is suggested that "hill-folk" and "billie" were combined when the Cameronians fled to the Highlands.

Others have suggested the term originated in 17th century Ireland, during the Williamite War, when Protestant supporters of King William III ("King Billy") were often referred to as "Billy's Boys." Some scholars disagree with this theory. Michael Montgomery's *From Ulster to America: The Scotch-Irish Heritage of American English* states, "In Ulster in recent years it has sometimes been supposed that it was coined to refer to followers of King William III and brought to America by early Ulster emigrants, but this derivation is almost certainly incorrect... In America hillbilly was first attested only in 1898, which suggests a later, independent development."

The term "hillbilly" spread in the years following the American Civil War. At this time, the country was developing both technologically and socially, but the Appalachian region was falling behind. Before the war, Appalachia was not distinctively different from other rural areas of the country. Post-war, although the frontier pushed farther west, the region maintained frontier characteristics. Appalachians themselves were perceived as backward, quick to violence and inbred in their isolation. Fueled by news stories of mountain feuds such as that in the 1880s between the Hatfields and McCoys, the hillbilly stereotype developed in the late 19th to early 20th century.

The "classic" hillbilly stereotype reached its current characterization during the years of the Great Depression when many mountaineers left their homes to find work in other areas of the country. The period of Appalachian out-migration, roughly from the 1930s through the 1950s, saw many mountain residents moving North to the Midwestern industrial cities of Chicago, Cleveland, Akron and Detroit. This movement North became known as the "Hillbilly Highway." The movement brought these previously isolated communities into mainstream United States culture. Poor white mountaineers became central characters in newspapers, pamphlets and eventually, motion pictures. Authors at this time were inspired by historical figures such as Davy Crockett and Daniel Boone. The mountaineer image transferred over to the 20th century where the "hillbilly" stereotype emerged.

The Author's Personal Notation:
and a few words in closing

Back in the days when this author developed his own embrace of the philosophy found in the truest notion of liberty many years ago, and within himself had sworn the sacred blood oath, *live free or die, forever free*, he also began a personal search for the truth as to just whom his Lord and creator was. Critics may declare that no hard facts exist, but the author knows well that *such claims are only designed to mislead us, by those who in truth intend only to enslave us*. We State this fact of knowing that the lie has been spoken, from the fact that indeed, the author has discovered conclusive proof backed by science, that an eternal *God Of The Universe exists*; just as certain as the wind blows the trees, the waves of the sea rise and fall, and the golden sun shall shine tomorrow!

Give Consideration To The Following

Above us we have this massive, timeless void of space. Inside this void we have a number of solar systems, least of all, our own. These solar systems always maintain their own in distance apart and their ability to function. Inside our own solar system, we have the sun at the center, with a push from the force of radiating heat, in combination with a pull from the force of internal gravity. Extending out from the sun exists nine planets that we know of, with a possible tenth.⁷⁵⁸ Each of these planets bear their own magnitude in gravity. These planets travel along the line of near perfect ellipse in rotation around the sun, thus in the gravity magnitudes working with and against one another, we may calculate, is the force that holds them all in their proper place and station inside the boundless void. The complicated mathematical exactness in this appropriation of gravity magnitude alone suggests an originating intelligent force. We must not pause here, however, for there is much more yet to comprehend.

The moon rotates continually around the earth, bearing it's own gravitational attraction. Without a doubt this rotation is at least part of what maintains the continual rotation of the earth on it's axis. This continuing rotation of the globe is absolutely necessary to evenly distribute the heat of the sun for the purpose of preserving life on planet earth. Without it, one side of the globe would freeze into ice and the other would burn from the sun's radiating heat, thus all life would be exterminated.

These planets move along on in rotation around the sun, thus we may note that on an hourly basis, planets of differing magnitudes are acting on the earth from differing positions in their path of rotation, all acting with and against one another, in combination with both a push from the heat of the sun, and a

758 <http://www.foxnews.com/science/2016/01/20/scientists-may-have-just-found-ninth-planet-and-its-massive.html>

pull from it's force of gravity. We may comprehend at this point, that this movement and the gravity emitted is what pulls on the earth in different amounts from various opposite angles, forcing the planet earth to move forward in it's continuing rotational path around the sun sphere. Every year on near exact dates and times, these forces acting at specified different angles, cause the entire axis of the earth to tilt, allowing the four seasons so necessary for the bio-rhythms of life. Without it., for example, the plants would not seed nor would the fish in the sea lay their eggs. The plants are in need of a dormant period, so for this reason we have winter, accommodated by a slight tilt of the earth's axis away from the sun.

The proof that an eternal *God Of The Universe* lies in the notation that all of this solar system in which the earth is positioned, is *designed to facilitate a continuation of life on earth*. In other words, if no being exists who really cares, then why does the sun stand as a life generating source of warmth and the planets not simply be rocks wandering aimlessly through space? The proof of supreme intelligence exists in the fact that concern for life is demonstrated by *the solar system's accommodation for life on earth*.

Therefore, we the intellectual people of America and the entire earth at large, are forced by hard fact to accept the obvious; and that is, that this concern for the continuation of life has a source, and that source is the one who evidently created all life on earth in the first place. The solar system and life did not happen by random chance, as the authoritarian liars of the earth continue to try and convince us, nor did it ascend from an inferior into a continual superlative by random chance. To believe that such could exist would be a violation of basic logic!

On the contrary, what could well exist outside of intelligent interference would be a continual deterioration from an original superlative, into that of a continuing inferior!⁷⁵⁹ We all bear witness to examples of this fact on a daily basis.⁷⁶⁰ This notation would collaborate with observed instances en-mass and would be perfectly supported by logical format.

Fact is, that once we accept the truth that the true owner of the universe, is also the author of all that we know, see, and so much more; if we combine that acceptance of truth with our incessant quest for individual liberty, then certainly we are *most guaranteed to succeed* in our ordained struggle into it's ultimate endowed conclusion!

In the end when one pauses to give consideration of possibilities, the staggering visualization is that we as a collective group may well be called upon to stand strong inside the homeland on some windswept, desolate field of honor, in the not so distant future. When that time arrives, we may materialistically possess only that which we wear and we hold to so dearly in our hands, in our hearts, and our vowed camaraderie with one another, who have also sworn the sacred oath of eternal liberty, *live free or die, forever free!*

Though the deprivations be many and our abating numbers be few, we still swear to stand until the bitter end as we squint stoically through rugged, narrow sites; against a harsh blustery, chaffing wind, the incoming sand and the foul beasts of the field, crawling and swarming about who seek to do us all great harm. In the shimmering distance before us stands the vast army of Abaddon, more expansive than even the naked eye may perceive, who are far better equipped than we and appear to hold outstanding numbers equally determined to see us and our sworn goals of precious individual liberty through Constitutional restoration, expunged for all time to come.

As we charge forward in great collective exuberance with the rising sun to our backs, cheering aloud that most cherished vow to radiant glory through our eternal liberation, *live free or die, forever free*, we may perceive via our undiminished convictions, that the firm hand of our anointed heavenly champion

759 <http://www.conserve-energy-future.com/causes-and-effects-of-environmental-degradation.php>

760 http://www.slate.com/articles/technology/american_prosperity_consensus/2013/10/american_prosperity_consensus_is_crumbling_infrastructure_the_most_important.html

will yet remain extended. There, he shall stand so proudly inside a heavy gray mist looming just before us, more brilliant than the blazing sun and more solid than the granite hills of Gettysburg, allowing us all to swing hold into our well earned predestined prominence, to the astonished exasperation of a seemingly invincible enemy. In his timeless name we shall never falter nor wane in our steadfast determination to see the kingdom of perfect plebeian liberty through, as we make that most supreme of sacrifice conjunction with the most magnificent of conquests..., against odds that lie outside the realm of all mortal comprehension!



FREE
eBooks



WHOEVER
WHENEVER
WHEREVER
YOU ARE

INSTANTLY DOWNLOAD THESE MASSIVE BOOK BUNDLES

CLICK ANY BELOW TO ENJOY NOW

3 AUDIOBOOK COLLECTIONS

Classic AudioBooks Vol 1 ■ Classic AudioBooks Vol 2 ■ Classic AudioBooks Kids

6 BOOK COLLECTIONS

Sci-Fi ■ Romance ■ Mystery ■ Academic ■ Classics ■ Business